



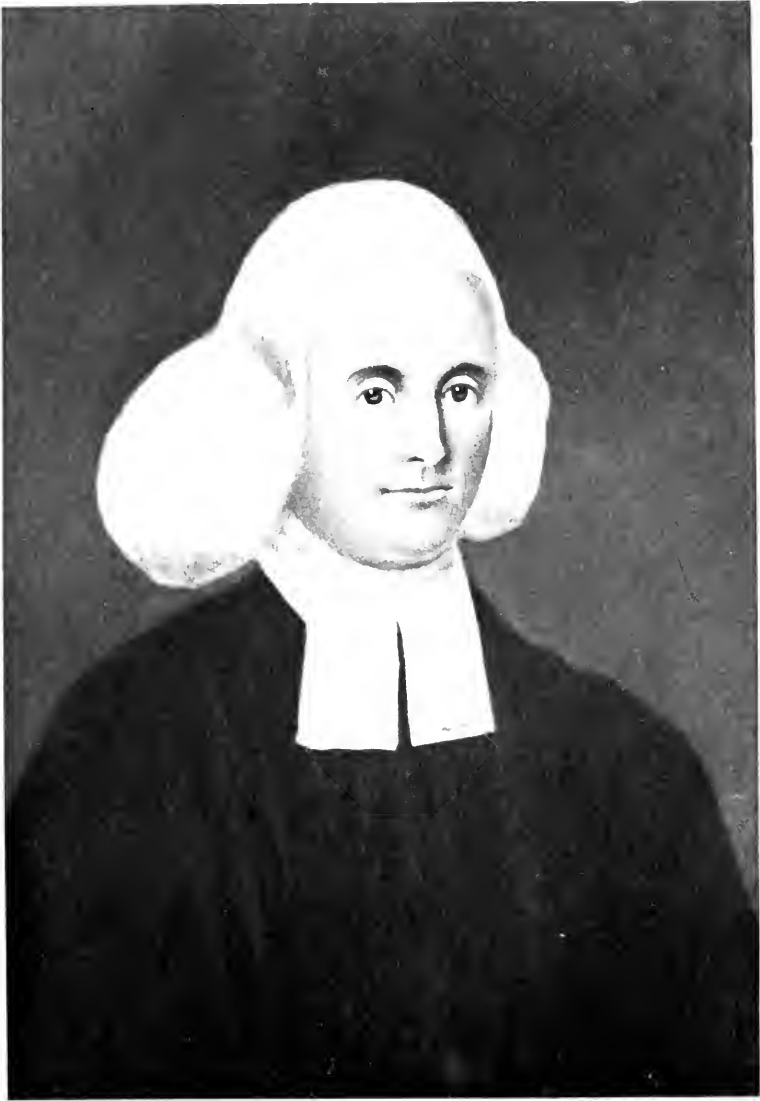
Faint, illegible text or markings located below the circular stamp.

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

1620-1859



VOLUME II



Charles Robbins

Portrait of Charles Robbins, Esq. by J. M. W. Turner, 1804. The National Portrait Gallery, London.

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

1620—1859

VOLUME II



NEW YORK

1923

The University Press :
JOHN WILSON AND SON, CAMBRIDGE, U. S. A.

BOARD OF OFFICERS
OF
**The New England Society in the
City of New York**

JANUARY 1, 1923

President

ALBERT H. WIGGIN

First Vice-President

LAWRENCE F. ABBOTT

Second Vice-President

HARRY B. THAYER

Treasurer

GEORGE W. HODGES

Secretary

HARRY A. CUSHING

Directors

IRVING BACHELLER

CHARLES L. GIBSON

ISAAC B. JOHNSON

WALTER JENNINGS

HUNTER S. MARSTON

JOHN P. TILDEN

HOWARD C. SMITH

ALFRED R. WHITNEY, Jr.

HENRY FLETCHER

RUEL W. POOR

CHESTER S. LORD

JAMES W. LANE

FINLEY J. SHEPARD

JOHN P. STEVENS

CHARLES S. WHITMAN

GUY E. TRIPP

TABLE OF CONTENTS

VOLUME I

	PAGE
OFFICERS OF THIS SOCIETY, 1 SEPTEMBER, 1920	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	xi
PREFACE	xiii
INTRODUCTION	xv
LISTS OF:	
Pastors	li
Associate Pastors	li
Elders	li
Deacons	lii
Meeting-houses	liv
Offshoots from the Plymouth Church	liv
BIBLIOGRAPHIES:	
Pastors and Associate Pastors	lv
Ordination and Funeral Sermons	lxi
PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS:	
Volume I, 1620-1732:	
Part I, 1620-1680, by William Bradford and Nathaniel Morton:	
Preface, 1680, by Nathaniel Morton	3
History of the Plymouth Church, 1620-1680, by William Bradford and Nathaniel Morton	6
Dialogue, 1648, by William Bradford	115
Part II, 1667-1699, by John Cotton	142
Part III, 1703-1723, by Ephraim Little	190
Part IV, 1724-1732, by Nathaniel Leonard:	
Church Transactions, 1724	224
Church Members, 1724-1732	227

	PAGE
Church Transactions, 1724-1726	230
Baptisms, 1724-1726	231
Church Transactions, 1726	232
Baptisms, 1726-1728	234
Church Transactions, 1726-1727	235
Baptisms, 1728-1729	236
Church Transactions, 1728	237
Church Members, 1728-1732	238
Church Transactions, 1728-1731	239
Baptisms, 1730-1731	240
Church Transactions, 1731	241
Baptisms, 1731-1732	242
Church Transactions, 1731-1732	243
Books owned by the Church	247
Part V, 1682-1693, by John Cotton	249
Volume II, 1732-1799, by Nathaniel Leonard and Chandler Robbins:	
Church Transactions, 1732-1795	285
Deaths, 1760-1798	390
Baptisms, 1732-1787	429
Church Members, 1760	468
VOLUME II	
Volume II, 1732-1799, continued:	
Dismissions, 1771-1796	471
Church Members, 1760-1797	471
Baptisms, 1788-1798	477
Church Transactions, 1795-1797	486
Marriages, 1760-1798	492
Persons that have owned the Covenant, 1732-1770	510
Church Transactions, 1797-1798	512
Dismissions, 1737-1756	521
Church Members, 1732-1756	521
Volume III, 1799-1859, by Chandler Robbins and James Kendall:	
Church Transactions, 1799-1853	533
Baptisms, 1799-1859	604
Deaths, 1799-1807	620
Church Members, 1799-1857	634
Marriages, 1799-1822	643

TABLE OF CONTENTS

ix

	PAGE
Dismissions and Recommendations, 1804-1833 . . .	655
Deaths, 1808-1859	656
Marriages, 1823-1859	695
Church Transactions, 1852-1859	710

INDEXES:

Index I: Church Transactions	723
Index II: Baptisms, Deaths, Marriages, Members . .	766

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

VOLUME I

	PAGE
PORTRAIT OF EDWARD WINSLOW <i>Frontispiece</i> From the painting in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, attributed to Robert Walker	
SECOND MEETING-HOUSE, PLYMOUTH, 1683-1744	xlviii
From a drawing of unknown date in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.	
HANDWRITING OF NATHANIEL MORTON	4
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part I	
TITLE-PAGE OF JOHN ROBINSON'S A IYSTIFICATION OF SEPARATION FROM THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND, 1610	118
From a copy in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, owned by the First Church	
TITLE-PAGE OF THOMAS CARTWRIGHT'S COMMENTARIJ SUCCINCTI & DILUCIDI IN PROVERBIA SALOMONIS, 1617	128
From a copy in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, owned by the First Church	
HANDWRITING OF JOHN COTTON	142
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part II	
PORTRAIT OF JOSIAH WINSLOW	156
From the painting in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, attributed to Robert Walker	
HANDWRITING OF EPHRAIM LITTLE	190
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part III	
HANDWRITING OF NATHANIEL LEONARD	224
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part IV	
THIRD MEETING-HOUSE, PLYMOUTH, 1744-1831	288
From a drawing of unknown date in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.	
HANDWRITING OF CHANDLER ROBBINS	390
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume II	

VOLUME II

	PAGE
PORTRAIT OF CHANDLER ROBBINS <i>Frontispiece</i> From a miniature in the possession of Chandler Robbins, Esq.	
PORTRAIT OF JAMES KENDALL From the painting by Chester Harding in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.	538
HANDWRITING OF JAMES KENDALL From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume III	542
VIEW OF TOWN SQUARE, PLYMOUTH, ABOUT 1828 From the drawing by Benjamin Parris Bartlett in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth	578
FOURTH MEETING-HOUSE, PLYMOUTH, 1831-1892 From Dr. James Thacher's History of the Town of Plymouth, 1832	584
PORTRAIT OF GEORGE WARE BRIGGS From a photograph taken on his eightieth birth-day, 10 April, 1890	596
PORTRAIT OF EDWARD HENRY HALL From a photograph by Notman	718

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME II (CONTINUED)

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME II (CONTINUED)

[171] Dismissions

1771		Josiah Carver & Jerusha his Wife to y ^e Chh of Cx in Wareham
1772	Nov ^r 15	Martha Dexter dismiss ^d & recommended to y ^e 2 ^d Chh in Rochester
1774	Aug. 28	Desire Barrow dismiss ^d & reco ^m ended to y ^e Chh in Wareham
1779	Nov ^r 21	Rebecca Blanch formerly Morton to Rev ^d M ^r Lothrop's Chh Boston
1787	Aug ^t 19	Esther Jackson (Lem ^l 's Widow) to Rev ^d M ^r Everitt's Chh Wareham
1794	Dec ^r 7 th	{ Elijah Chandler Thomas Bartlett J ^r & Sarah Bartlett his Wife } dismiss ^d & reco ^m end ^d to 2 ^d Chh in Londonderry in N. Hampshire
1796	May 8 th	Lydia Lothrop to the Chh M ^r Gillet's in the South Parish in Hallowell Maine
	Nov ^r 20 th	Wait Atwood & Rebecca his Wife to the Chh in Barre Rev ^d Josiah Dana Pastor

[172] An Account of y^e Admision of Church Members since my Ordination. C. R. † Dismiss^d or removed

1760

May	25 th	† Benjamin Rider — being dismissed & recommended from the 2 ^d Church in y ^s Town
June	29 th	Daniel Diman
Dec ^r	14 th	Theophilus Cotton
Decemb	28	Betty Rider Benj ^s Jun ^r

A. D. 1761

May	3 ^d	Mercy Torrey Wid
Aug ^t	30	Lydia Goodwin Nath ^l 's
Sep ^t	13	Bethiah Jackson Abr ^{ms} Wife
Octob ^r	18	Phebe Bartlett

[17]62

May	9	Martha Tilley
Nov ^r	28	Rebecca Sears Maid ⁿ

1763

Sep ^r	4	Hannah Hedge Barn ^{ss}
March	14 1762	{ William Crombie & Zerviah Crombie } dismiss ^d from Andover
March	14 1762	Mercy Morton dismiss ^d from Wareham

		1764
Oct ^r	14 th	Ichabod Morton
		1766
May	18	Jane Spooner Maid ⁿ
Aug ^t	17 th	Sam ^{ll} Bartlett 71 y ^{rs} old
		1767
Sep ^r	20	Betty King Benj ^s
Oct ^r	4	{ Benj ^a King &
Nov ^r	15	{ Desire Mathews Th ^{ss} & bapt ^{zd}
		Elisabeth Nicholson
Dec ^r	13 th 1	{ Reliance King &
		{ Mary Bacon Nath ^{ns}
		1768
Feb ^r	7	William Sergeant
April	24 th 2	Betty Sherman Sam ^s
		1769
Feb ^r	5 th	Mercy Russell
Mar.	5	Rebecca Harlow Eb ^{rs} Wife
Mar.	19	Mary Harlow Sam ^{ls} Wid ^w
June	25	John King dismiss ^d from y ^e 2 ^d Chh in Plimton & rec ^d here
Aug ^t	13	† Benj ^a Rider Jun ^r of Ponds
		1770
Feb ^r	25	Joseph Totman
June	3 ^d	Lucia Watson Jn ^o 's
	17	Elisabeth Drew Lem ^{ls}
Nov ^r	11 th	Ebenezer Cobb
		1771
Feb ^r	17	Priscilla Burbank Ezra's
Ap ^l	7 th	Rebecca Darling Eph ^{ms}
		36
		1771 ³
May	12	Mary Mayhew Tho ^s Esq ^{rs} Wife
		1772
Feb ^r	16	Elizabeth Doten James's Wife
		1773
Jan ^{ry}	24	Sarah Jackson Jun ^r D ^r of Th ^s Jun ^r
	24	Fear Holmes dismiss ^d fr. Mid ^o to us

¹ This date is uncertain, having been altered.

² The second figure in this date has been altered.

³ This begins the second column.

Feb	21	David Lothrop
	28	Thomas Lewis
Mar	14	Deborah Turner David's Wife
April	4 th	Jesse Churchill
Apr ^l	18	Lemuel Drew & baptized
May	16	Lydia Washburn John's Wife
May	30	Elizabeth Donham Maid ⁿ D ^r of Nath ^l
June	6	Mercy Davis Wife of Thom ^s
July	18	William Curtiss
Aug ^t	1	John Cobb of Kingston
Sep ^r	5 th	{ James Drew Jun ^r & bapt ^d { Abigail Torrey Jun ^r
Sep ^r	26	Hannah Donham Maid ⁿ D ^r of Nath ^l
Oct ^r	3 ^d	Joanna Swift Daught ^r of Joshua
Nov ^r	28	Elizabeth Stephens Wife of Eleaz ^r was dismiss ^d from Barn- stable
Dec ^r	5 th	Lusanna ¹ Swift Daughter of Joshua
1774		
May	29 th	Rebecca Morton Wife of Abiel
June	12 th	Amaziah King
Octob ^r	23 ^d	Mary Drew Wife of James
Nov ^r	20 th	Mary Faunce Wife of Peleg
Dec ^r	4 th	{ Samuel Rider & { Hannah Torrey Maid ⁿ D ^r of Th ^s Torrey
1775		
Dec ^r	31	Mary Churchill Maiden Daugh ^r of Nath ^l
1776		
Jan ^y	21 st	Samuel Battles
July	21 ^t	Hannah Robbins Ripley & bapt ^d Maiden of W ^m of Dux:
1777		
June	22 ^d	William Donham
Aug st	31 st	Jane Robbins
Oct ^r	26 th	{ Hannah Bradford (Wid ^o of Josiah dec ^d) { Patience Holmes (Maiden) & bapt ^d
1780		
Jan ^{ry}	2 ^d	{ Lydia Lothrop (Co ^l 's Wife) { Polly White Maiden D ^r of Gid ⁿ dec ^{sd}
April	2 ^d	{ Fear Goodwin Jn ^o 's Wife { Sarah Jackson W ^m H. J ^{ns} Wife
April	9 th	{ William Bartlett 2 ^d { Sarah L'Baron W ^m s Wife { Lucy Crowwell Jos ^s Wife
April	23 ^d	Sarah Barnes Lem ^{ls} Wife
April	30	+ Rebecca Bartlett Wid ^w of W ^m Jun ^r Dec ^d

¹ Perhaps "Susanna."

Aug^t 13 Desire Goodwin Wife of Th^s Goodⁿ
 27 Mary Whitman Wid. of Dan^l dec^d
 Nov^r 11 Dorothy Bartlett Jn^{os} Wife

1781

April 8th Susanna Smith (Wife of Nicol^s) & Bapt^d
 April 15 Hannah Cuffs Wife of W^m

[173] 1781 Chh members Continued

May 13th { Elizabeth Morton Elisha's Wife
 Remember Bramhall Joseph's Wife & baptiz^d
 May 27th Mary Spooner Wife of Tho^s & baptiz^d
 July 8th Nathaniel Doten
 Jul 29th { Martha Bartlett Daughter of Sylv^s B^t
 Polly Darling maiden & baptiz^d
 Aug^t 5th Elizabeth Watson Daug^r of W^m Watson Esq^r
 12th { Hannah Cooper (Rich^{ds} Wife)
 Mercy Doten Widow bapt^d her at y^e time
 Sept^r 2^d Mercy Bartlett W^{ms} Wife & bapt^d
 Nov^r 11th { Richard Cooper & baptiz^d
 Zilpah Bramhall Geo^s Wife & bapt^d
 Dec^r 16th Deborah Atwood John's Widow
 Dec^r 23rd Jerusha Bartlett Ichab^{ds} Daught^r & Bapt^d

1782

March 17th Richard Holmes Adult & baptized
 Aug^t ¹ 18 Rebecca Sears (Th^{ss} Wife) & baptiz^d
 Dec^r 8th Elizabeth Holmes (maidⁿ Daught^r of Jer^h) & bapt^d
 15th Cloe Holmes Nath^l's Wife
 22^d Deborah Clark Tho^{ss} Wife

1783

March 2^d { Lucy Shurtleff Abiels Wid^w & bapt^d Æt. 62
 Abigail Holmes & bapt^d Daug^r ² of Jerem^h
 Apr ³ 30th Susanna Lucas Maiden
 Augst 10th Margret Paty wid^o of Jn^o Paty

1785

March 13th Ruth Luce Ep^m's Wife
 Augst 21 Elizabeth Diman Daught^r of Dan^l Diman
 Sep^t 11th Sarah Bagnal Wid^w
 Nov 7⁴ † Wait Atwood

1786

June 4th Sussanna Thacher dismiss^d from 2^d Chh in Bridgw^r

¹ Written over another word.

² The word "Daught^r" is either badly blotted or crossed out.

³ Written over another word.

⁴ This date is uncertain.

1787		
Aug ^t	12	Mary Howland Caleb's Wife dismiss ^d fr. 3 ^d Chh Bridgw ^r
Aug ^s	26 th	† Elijah Chandler dismiss ^d from Kingst ⁿ Chh
1788		
Dec ^r	28 th	Ruth Morton Maiden
1789		
March	29	Benj ^a Whiting
May	10 th	{ † Matthew Porter & baptized
July	19 th	{ † Lusanna ¹ Porter dismiss ^d from Plimpton & rec ^d here
		Lydia Sherman Wife of Sam ^l Jun ^r
1791		
Jan ^r	2 ^d	Phebe Clark (in private) See y ^e Chh Records Page 74 ²
June	26 th	Elizabeth Churchill Geo ^{'s} Wife & baptiz ^d
1792		
Oct ^r	7 th	Lydia Bartlett Diman B ^{ts} Wife
Nov ^r	25	Rebecca Stephenson Jasper's Wife
1793		
Feb ^r	10	Doct ^r Rosseter Cotton
	17	James Prince
Mar.	17	Lucy Mercy Doct ^{rs} Wife
Mar.	31	Thomas Withrell Jun ^r Son to Tho ^s
April	7 th	Sarah Churchill Barn ^{ss} Wife
See next Column		
1793 continued ³		
April	14 th	{ Jesse Bartlett (Son of Sylv ^s J ^r)
		{ Zilpah Morton (Dau ^r of Ichabod)
D ^o	21 st	† Hannah Nicholson & baptiz ^d (Dau ^r of Cap ⁿ Th ^s N.)
Ap ^l	28	{ Bathsheba Lothrop David's Wife
		{ Mary Holmes (Sam ^{ls} Wife) baptiz ^d
		{ Lemuel Bradford Jun ^r & baptiz ^d
		{ John Carver (Cap ^t 's Son) & baptiz ^d
May	5 th	† Thomas Bartlett Jun ^r
	12 th	Mary LeBaron maiden & baptiz ^d
D ^o		Elizabeth Withrell Daught ^r of Thom ^s
	19	Elizabeth Savery Wife of Lemuel
	26	{ Hannah Sherman & bap ^t (Elijah's Wife)
		{ Joanna Kempton Dau ^r of John
		{ Anna Dunham (Dau ^r of Geo) & baptiz ^d
		{ Ephraim Morton Son of Ichabod
June	2 ^d	Lois Bradford Maiden baptized
	16	Deborah Holmes Eln ⁿ Jun ^{rs} Wife

¹ Perhaps "Susanna."² P. [74] of the text, or p. 368 of this volume.³ This begins the second column.

	23	{ Bethiah Howard Eben ^{rs} Wife & baptiz ^d Elijah Donham Eunice Donham his Wife Roxanna (call ^d Sena) Clark Benj ^{as} Daugh ^r
	30 th	{ Ichabod Morton Jun ^r Seth Harlow Jun ^r & baptized
July	7 th	Hannah Hall & baptized
July	21	Hannah Cotton dismiss ^d fr. Halifax
	28 th	{ David Diman Nathaniel Harlow Son of Seth Bapt ^d Lydia Faunce Dau ^r of Th ^s Bapt ^d
Aug st	18 th	{ Sarah Smith & } Maiden Sisters Lydia Smith }
	25 th	Sarah Bartlett (Tho ^s Jun ^{rs} Wife)
		{ Abigail Holmes Wife of Rich ^d Elizabeth Torrey Wife of Th ^s & bapt ^d Anna May Withrell Daug ^r of Tho ^s Sarah Stephens Dau ^r of Eliz ^a St ^{ns} 1 Nellie Negro Wife of Prince & bapt ^d
Sep ^r	1	
	22 ^d	Mary Morton Daug ^r of Ichabod ²
Oct ^r	13 th	Abigail Simmons Wife of Lem ¹
		{ Abigail Holmes (Rich ^{ds} Dau ^r) & baptiz ^d Elizabeth Holmes (D ^o) baptiz ^d Margrett James Drew (Lem ^{1s} Daugh ^r) Eunice Covington (Tho ^{ss} Daugh ^r) baptiz ^d
Oct ^r	27	
		{ John Bartlett & Baptiz ^d Elizabeth Churchill (Sol ^a Wife) bapt ^d Rebecca Morton (Tho ^{ss} Daug ^r) bapt ^d Freeman Bartlett (y ^e Son of Joshua dec ^d & Mary) & Baptiz ^d
Nov ^r	3 ^d	Turn over

[174] Admission of Chh Members continued

		1793
Dec ^r	6 th	Priscilla Thomas (Wife of Nath ^l) admitted to Cov ^t & Comm ⁿ & baptiz ^d in her own house See Records Page 87 ³
		George Churchill
Dec ^r	29 th	{ Mary Torrey (Deac ⁿ 's Daught ^r) Sylvanus Paty & baptized Deborah Paty & baptized
		204
		1794
Jan ^y	5 th	Rebecca Lenman Dau ^r of Sam ¹ L ^p
Feb ^r	12 th	Elizabeth Lanman Widow of Sam ¹ dec ^d Rec ^d in priv ^t at her house being confined for many years by Sickness & so still
Feb.	23 ^d	{ Elizabeth Drew Jun ^r Dau ^r of Lem ¹ D Mary Whitman Jun ^r Dau ^r of Mary Wh ^t m ^p

¹ This name is obscure.² Here follows a word too faint to be read with certainty: perhaps "wife."³ P. [87] of the text, or p. 382 of this volume.

June	1 st	Winslow Hannah Torrey Daug ^r of Thomas & Hannah Winslow
June	22 ^d	Watson Brook Son to John & Lucia Watson
Oct ^r	5	{ Cooper Calvin Son to Cap ^t Richard Cooper & his Wife Goodwin Desire Daug ^r of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
Nov ^r	2 ^d	Robins Andrew Son to Ebenezer & Mercy Robbins
Dec ^r	7 th	Cobb Nathaniel Son to Rowland & Jerusha Cobb

1789

March	1 st	Croswell Abigail Daughter of Andrew & Sarah Croswell
Mar.	15 th	Taft Moses Son to M ^r Eleazar & M ^{rs} Relief Taft. (He our Schoolmaster)
	29 th	Churchill Hannah Daughter of Jesse & Abigail Churchill
May	10 th	Porter Mathew Adult & recieved to Communion
	31	Bramhall Hannah Daughter of Joseph & Remember Bramhall
July	19	{ Collins Nancy Daughter of James & Mary Collins Bartlett Allon Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
	26 th	Withrell Lucia Daughter of Thomas & Sarah Withrell
Sep ^r	20 th	Otis Barnabas Son to Barn ^s & Polly Otis

1790

Feb ^r	15 th	Hovey Rachel Daughter of Cap ^t Sam ^l Hovey bapt ^d private being sick his Wife dead in y ^e house
	21	Sherman Lydia Daughter of Sam ^l Jun ^r & Lydia Sherman
July	11	Ryder Sarah Bartlett Daughter of Samuel & Jenny Ryder
Aug st	22 ^d	Drew Isaac Son to Lemuel & Elizabeth Drew
Oct.	24	Otis Polly Daugh ^r of Barnabas & Mary Otis
Nov ^r	7 th	Jackson Leavitt Taylor Son to William & Nancy Jackson
Dec ^r	12 th	Thacher James Son to Doct ^r James & Susanna Thacher

1791

Jan ^{ry}	2 ^d	Clark { Joseph Churchill & } Children of Benjamin & Phebe { Phebe } Clark
Jan ^{ry}	16 th	Goodwin Lydia LeBaron Daughter of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
March	27	Croswell Mary White Daug ^r of Joseph & Lucy Croswell
April	17	Croswell Thomas Son to Andrew & Sarah Croswell
May	15	Symmes Zechariah Parker Son to Isaac & Joanna Symmes
June	9 ¹	Cobb Rebecca Daughter of Roland & Jerusha Cobb
	20 th	Robins Andrew Son to Eben ^r & Mercy Robins in priv ^t being sick
	26 th	Churchill Elizabeth Wife of George Churchill & rec ^d to Communion
July	31 st	Churchill { Ebenezer & } Children of George & Eliz ^a Church- { Elizabeth } ill
Sep ^r	11	Cotton John Son to Josiah & Rachel Cotton
	D ^o	Bramhall Sarah Dau ^r of Joseph & Remember Bramhall

¹ Apparently altered from "19."

[177] 1791 1792 Baptisms continued

Sep ^r	25	Sherman Samuel Son to Sam ^l Sherman Jun ^r & Wife
Oct ^r	2 ^d	Collins James Son to James Collins & Wife
1792		
Jan ^{ry}	15	Thacher James Hersey Son to Doct ^r James Thacher & Wife
April	15	Withrell Harriott Daughter of Thomas & Sarah Withrell
	D ^o	Bartlett Flavel Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
July	29	Whiting Elizabeth Daug ^r of Benj ^a & Martha Whiting
Aug ^t	12	Goodwin Charles Son of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
Sep ^r	30	Churchill Branch Son to George & Elizabeth Churchill
1793		
Feb ^r	10	Niles Elizabeth Watson Dau ^r of Hon. Nath ^l & Eliz ^a Niles of Fairlee Vermont
Mar	17	Croswell David Allen Son to Joseph & Lucy Croswell
Mar	17 th	Cotton { Thomas Jackson } Children of Doct ^r Rosseter & Charles } Priscilla Cotton Mary }
	D ^o	Prince { Mary Foster } Children of James & Eunice Prince Thomas & } Lydia }
March	24 th	Croswell Elizabeth Daug ^r of Andrew & Sarah Croswell
April	21	Nicolson Hannah Maiden Dau ^r of Tho ^s Nicolson & rec ^d to Com ^u nion
		{ Holmes Mary Wife of Samuel Holmes & rec ^d to Communion Bradford Lemuel Jun ^r Son to Lem ^l Rec ^d to Communion Carver John Son to Cap ^t Nath ^l Carver rec ^d to Communion Howland Caleb Son to Caleb Howland & Wife
April	28	Mercy { Hannah } Children of Stephen & Lucy Mercy Stephen } Charles } Joseph } William Ripley }
May	12 th	LeBaron Mary Daughter (maiden) of Bartlett LeB ⁿ & rec ^d to Comm ⁿ
	D ^o	Churchill Job Son to Barnabas & Sarah Churchill
May	26 th	{ Sherman Hannah (Wife of Elijah Sherman) & recieved to Communion Dunham Anna (Daught ^r maiden of George Dunham) & rec ^d to Com ^u nion
June	2 ^d	Bradford Lois Maiden & recieved to full Comunion at y ^e same time
	9 th	{ Bartlett { Ebenezer } Children of Thomas Bartlett Jun ^r & Thomas } Wife Seth } Sarah }

D^o Holmes { Mary
Samuel } Children of Samuel & Mary Holmes
Ichabod }

Turn over

[178] Baptisms continued

1793

June	23 ^d	Bethiah Howard (Wife of Ebenezer) & recieved to Communion
	30 th	Seth Harlow Jun ^r & recieved to Communion at y ^e same time
July	7 th	Hannah Hall (Wife of Judah who has gone fr y ^e C ^o) & Rec ^d to Communion
	14 th	Holmes Thomas Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes
		Donham { Isaac Jacob Deborah Abraham & Eunice Thomas } Children of Elijah & Eunice Donham
July	21 st	Savery { John Elizabeth } Children of Lemuel & Elizabeth Savery William & Lemuel }
		Holmes { Bathsheba } Children of Elnathan (Jun ^r) & Deborah Holmes Leonisa Deborah }
		Howard { Ebenezer William Mary Bethiah & Esther Stephens } Children of Ebenezer & Bethiah Howard
July	28	Harlow Nathaniel (Son to Seth) & recieved to Communion Faunce Lydia (Daugh ^r of Thomas F.) & rec ^d to Co ^m union
		Sherman { Lydia Elijah & } Children of Elijah & Hannah Sherman Isaac Morton }
Aug ^t	25 th	Morton { Sarah & } Children of Ichabod Morton Jun ^r & Ichabod } Wife
Sept ^r	1	Torrey Elizabeth Wife of Tho ^s Torrey J ^r & recieved to Co ^m union Nelly Wife of Prince an Ethiopian & rec ^d to Co ^m union Diman Lois Daug ^r of David Diman & Wife
Sept ^r	29	Howard { James Melatiah Cobb } Children of Eleanor Howard Margrett & } (Wid ^o of John dec ^d) Henry }

[179] 1793 & 1794 Baptisms continued

Oct ^r	27	{	Holmes Abigail Maid ⁿ Daughter of Rich ^d Holmes & rec ^d to Communion	
			Holmes Elizabeth D ^o D ^o & rec ^d to Communion	
			Covington Eunice Daughter of Tho ^s Cov ⁿ & rec ^d to Communion	
Nov ^r	3 ^d	{	Bartlett John (grandson of Deacon Bartlett) & recieved to Communion	
			Churchill Elizabeth Wife of Solomon Churchill & rec ^d to Communion	
			Morton Rebecca Daughter of Thomas M ⁿ & rec ^d to Communion	
			Bartlett Abigail Daughter (infant) of Diman & Lydia Bartlett	
			Bartlett Freeman (Son to Joshua Dec ^s d) & recieved to Communion	
Nov ^r	10 th	Holmes {	Experience Richard Anna Mary Sarah Thomas Cooper Jemima	Children of Richard & Abigail Holmes
Nov ^r	17 th	Churchill {	Solomon & Mendall	Children of Solomon & Eliz th Churchill
Dec ^r	6 th		Thomas Priscilla (Wife of Nath ^l Jun ^r) who ent ^d into Cov ^t & Communion on her sick & death bed, hav ^g met, hopfully with a sav ^g Change. See Records	
Dec ^r	15 th	Torrey {	Abigail Thomas George	Children of Th ^s Jun ^r & Elizabeth Torrey
	22 ^d		Hall Sarah Daughter of Hannah Hall	
	22 ^d	Thomas {	Nathaniel Mercy Priscilla	Children of Nath ^l Thomas & Priscilla deceas ^d (See above)
	26 th	{	Lucretia Elisha Midian Prince & Ephraim	Children of Prince & Nelly Ethiopians in private
	29 th		Paty Sylvanus & recieved to Communion	
			Paty Deborah Wife of John Paty & rec ^d to Communion	
1794				
Feb ^r	2 ^d	{	Sherman Thomas Branch Son to Sam ^l & Lydia Sherman	
			Diman David Son to David Diman & Wife	
March	2 ^d		Davee Robert and recieved to Communion	
			Faunce Elizabeth (Wife of Thaddeus Faunce) & Rec ^d to Communion	

Feb^r 9th { Thacher Sukey Daughter of Doct^r James & Susan^h Thacher
 March 30 { Cotton Rosseter Son to Doct^r Rosseter & Priscilla Cotton
 Prince Elizabeth Foster Daug^r of James & Eunice Prince

[180] 1794 Baptisms continued

April 13th { Collins Samuel Avery Son to James & Collins
 Goodwin Lydia LeBaron Daug^r of Thom^s & Desire Goodwin
 D^o 27th { Bartlett Clement Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
 Jackson David Barnes Son to Will^m & Nancy Jackson in
 Cov^t with M^r Barns's Chh

May 4th { Bishop { John
 George
 Henry
 William }
 Morton Hannah Daughter of Ichabod & Sarah Morton

May 11th { Boice Sarah Wife of W^m Boice & recievd to Communion
 Marcy Lucy Daug^r of Stephen & Lucy Marcy

June 15 Paty { John
 Ephraim } Children of John & Deborah Paty
 Deborah &
 Seth

June 22^d Whiting Benjamin Son to Benjamin & Marth^a Whiting
 Bryant Eleanor (Wife of Sam^l) & rec^d to Communion ab^t
 60 years old

June 20 Robbins Benjamin Son to Ebenezer & Mercy Robins

July 6th Sarah Ryder young Maidⁿ (Dau^r of Eb^r Dec^d) & recievd to
 Commⁿ

D^o Bartlett Lemuel Son to Thomas Bartlett Jun^r & Sarah his
 Wife

July 13 Simmons { Abigail
 Eunice Torrey } Children of Lemuel & Abig^l
 Lemuel } Simmons
 Cynthia Davis }

Augst 10th Holmes of Elnathan & Deborah Holmes
 17th Boice Daughter of & Sarah Boice
 20th Holmes Desire by immersⁿ or dipping (at S^o Pond) at her
 Desire y^e Chh approv^g it Daug^r of Jonⁿ Holmes

Sep^r 7th Dilano Penelope Wife of Judah Dilano & Rec^d to Com-
 munion

21st Faunce { Stephen
 Solomon } Children of Thaddeus & Elizabeth
 John } Faunce
 Bartlett
 Thomas }

Oct^r 28th Cotton David Barnes Son to Josiah & Rachell Cotton
 12th Paty John adult & recievd to Communion

19 Delano { Elizabeth
 Judah & } Children of Judah & Penelope Delano
 Priscilla }

Nov ^r	2 ^d	Paty { Levi William } Children of Silvanus & Hannah Paty Jerusha }
[181] 1794 1795 Baptisms continued		
Dec ^r	7 th	Torrey Isaac Son to Thomas Torrey Jun ^r & Elizabeth his Wife
1795		
Jan ^y	18 th	Hall { Ephraim & } Children of Hannah Hall (uncert ⁿ if her James } husb ^d is liv ^g abs ^t a long time Judah)
Feb ^r	8 th	Warren Benjamin (above 50 y ^{rs} old) Rec ^d to Communion at same time
March	22 ^d	Harlow Lot (a young M. Son to Jn ^o H. dec ^{sd}) & baptized at y ^e same time
May	3 ^d	{ Clark Sarah Churchill Daughter of Alden Clark dec ^d adopt ^d by & bapt ^d on Acc ^t of Barn ^s Ch ^{lls} Wife Silvester Elizabeth Daughter of Sol ^o Silv ^r baptiz ^d on her Aunt Eliz ^a Faunce's Acc ^t
July	5 th	Bartlett { Jonathan Sarah ¹ Jenny } Children of Elkanah & Sarah Bartlett Joanna }
July	12 th	Bartlett Sally } Children of Benjamin & Jemima Bartlett Betsy }
	19 th	Churchill David Son to Jesse & Abigail Churchill
	26 th	Harlow Jesse Jun ^r and received to Communion
Sep ^r	6 th	Croswell Anna Daug ^r of Andrew & Sarah Croswell
	20 th	Holmes Olive Daughter of Elnathan & Bathsheba Holmes Churchill Sarah Warren, Daughter of George & Elizab th Churchill
Oct ^r	18	Howard John Son to Ebenezer & Bethiah Howard

Mem^o May 18th The following Children were baptized, (while I was absent on a Journey to Connecticut) by the Rev^d D^r Belknap of Boston of which he sent me the following Certificate — viz.

REV^d SIR

PLYM^o May 18th 1795

This may certify, that I have baptized the following Children; belonging to your parish viz

{ John Boies & William }	Children of Joshua Thomas
{ William Nathaniel Morton & Thomas }	Children of William Davis

¹ Apparently altered from "Sally," or perhaps "Sally" altered from "Sarah."

{	Ellen Watson	} Children of John Davis
	Elizabeth	
	Mercy ¹	
	John &	
	Sarah	

Each of the Parents having previously made a profession of their belief in the Christian Religion.

JEREMY BELKNAP

Rev^d D^r Robbins

Octob^r 25th Churchill of Solomon Churchill & Wife
This y^e last in this Year. 19 baptizd by y^e pastor, & and
10, (as above) by D^r Belknap of Boston. Turn over

[182] 1796 Baptisms continued

Jan ^r	10 th	Harlow	{ Silvanus Hannah Turner Elizabeth Jesse & Lucy }	} Children of Jesse Harlow J ^r & Wife
D ^o	10 th	Bartlett	{ Rufus Lucy Lemuel }	} Children of Rufus Bartlett & Wife
March	13 th	Faunce Jenny Daughter of Thaddeus & Eliz ^a Faunce		
April	17 th	Marcy ² Edward Son to Doct ^r Stephen & Lucy Marcy		
May	8 th	Churchill Harriot Grand Daughter to Amaziah Churchill & on his Acc ^t		
May	15 th	Churchill	{ Elizabeth & Eleanor }	} Grand Children of Amaziah Ch ^{ll} as above
		Morton	Experience bro't by Zilpah Bartlett, an adopted Child of her Sist ^r dec ^{sd}	
		Morton	Abigail Daughter of Ichabod Morton ³ Jun ^r & Wife	
	29 th	Cotton	Sophia Daughter of Doct ^r Rosseter & Priscilla Cotton	
June	5 th	Bartlett	Lydia Daughter of Diman & Lydia Bartlett	
	19	Holmes	David Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes	
		Bartlett	Mercy Branch Dau ^r of Rufus & Mercy Bartlett	
Oct ^r	2 ^d	Paty	Silvia Daughter ⁴ to John & Deborah Paty ⁵	
Nov ^r	6 th	Whiting John the Son of Benjamin Whiting & Wife		
	13 th	Bartlett Mary Daught ^r of John & Mary Bartlett		
Dec ^r	11 th	Holmes Elnathan Seabury Son of Elnathan & Deborah Holmes		

¹ This name has been altered, apparently from "Marcy."

² Altered from "Mercy."

³ The first letter in this word has been altered.

⁴ The words "Silvia Daughter" are written over some words erased.

⁵ Here an entry has been erased.

1797

Jan ^y	1 st	Rider Anna Daughter of Samuel & Nancy Rider
Feb ^r	12 th	Thacher Katharine Daug ^r of Doct ^r James & Susanna Thacher
Mar.	5 th	Bartlett Mercy Son of William & Mercy Bartlett
June	30 th	Bartlett Rebecca Wife of Elk ^a Bartlett Jun ^r sick Ent ^d ¹ into Covenant &c
July	2 ^d	Whiting Nathan Son to Nathan Whiting & Wife
Aug st	6 th	Bartlett Elizabeth Dau ^r of Tho ^s & Margret James Bartlett
Oct ^r	29	Harlow Desire Daught ^r of Jesse Harlow J ^r & Hannah his Wife
Nov ^r	12	Holmes Lemuel Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes
	19	Harlow Rebecca Daug ^r of Nathaniel & Sally Harlow
Dec ^r	10	Churchill Isaac Covington Son to Rufus & Eunice Churchill
	17 th	Goodwin Joseph Son to Thomas & Desire Goodwin

1798

March	8	Torrey Haviland Son to Thomas & Eliz ^a Torrey (bapt ^d in private being sick)
	18 th	Holmes Lemuel Son to Nath ^l Holmes 4 th & Elizabeth his Wife
Apr ^l	1 st	Jackson Frederick William Son to William & Mercy Jackson
	15 th	Paty Hannah Curtiss Dau ^r of Silvanus & Hannah Paty
	22 ^d	Harring Edmund Wyatt son to Wyatt Harring & Wife
	29 th	Diman Patience Daug ^r of David Diman & Wife
May	27	Morton Mercy Dau ^r of Ichabod Morton J ^r & Wife
June	3 ^d	Bartlett John Son to John Bartlett & Wife

[183] 1798 Baptisms

July	22 ^d	Harlow Seth Son to Seth Harlow Jun ^r & wife
	D ^o	Cotton Rosseter-Mather Son to Doct ^r Rosseter Cotton & Wife Priscilla
July	29	Churchill William Son to Solo ^m Churchill & Wife
Aug ^t	5 th	{ Collins Gamaliel Son to James & Lois Collings Bartlett Freeman Son to Freeman & Sarah Bartlett
August	19 th	Whiting Nancy Dau ^r to Benj ⁿ & Martha Whiting
Sept ^r	2 ^d	Cotton Mary Anna Daughter of Josiah Cotton Esq ^r & Rachel his wife
	16 th	Carver Elizabeth Holmes Dau ^r of John & Elizabeth Carver
	23 ^d	Mercy Mary Dau ^r of Doct ^r Stephen & Lucy Mercy
Oct ^r	28	Symmes Isaac Son to Isaac & Mary Symmes
Nov ^r	11	Donham Elizab th Daug ^r of Elijah & Eunice Donham
Dec ^r	16 th	Paty Thomas Son to Cap ^t John Paty & Wife Deborah Bartlett Silvanus Son to Jesse & Elizabeth D. Bartlett

¹ Written over another word.

[184-185¹][186] 1795 Chh Records & Votes continued from Page 93²

July 26th Lords day Evening. Read a letter missive from the Church in the South Parish in Hallowell, on Kennebeck River, requesting the Presence & Assistance of this Chh in Council at the Ordination of M^r Eliphalet Gillet, appointed to be on the 12th of August next. The Church thereon *Voted* to comply with the request, & chose *Thomas Wethrell Jun^r* a Delegate to represent the Chh on the Occasion.

The Pastor & Delegate accordingly attended on s^d 12th of August when M^r Eliphalet Gillett was solemnly ordained over the s^d Chh in Hallowell — On which Occasion the Rev^d M^r Emerson of Georgetown made the first Prayer *The Pastor* of this Church preached the Sermon, from *2 Cor. 6.1*: “*We then, as Workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye recieve not y^e Grace of God in vain.*”³ The Rev^d M^r Gilman of North Yarmouth made the Ordaining Prayer Rev^d D^r Hemmenway of Welles, gave the Charge Rev^d M^r Anderson of y^e 2^d Chh in N^o Yarmouth, the concluding Prayer Rev^d M^r Bradford of Pownalborough, (Wiscassett) the *Right Hand of fellowship*.

Nov^r 8th *A day to be remembered by this Church!* — for at this time it being *Lord's Day*, & the day of our Communion, At the Close of the Exercises in the Afternoon, This Church did, in the first place, agreably to the Vote passed (Page 93⁴) after hearing it read, publicly manifest their Assent to the *Confession of Faith* recorded Page 92^d & 93^d,⁵ by rising, all, from their Seats. After which, standing up, in ye presence of God and the Congregation, *the whole Chh, male & female, did in a solemn manner, publicly renew their Covenant* with God & one another; (after the example of this antient Chh in the days of our Fore Fathers) on which Occasion, a Sermon, adapted for the Solemnity, was preached by the Pastor, from *Exod: 19. 5th & 8th Verses*. “*Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed & keep my Covenant, then ye shall be unto me a peculiar Treasure above all*

¹ Pp. [184-185] are blank. ² P. [93] of the text, or p. 390 of these volumes.

³ For the title of this sermon, see p. lvii, above.

⁴ P. [93] of the text, or p. 389 of these volumes.

⁵ Pp. [92-93] of the text, or pp. 388-389 of these volumes.

people.” “And all the people answered together & said, All that the Lord hath spoken we will do; And Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lord.” A more solemn & affecting season, can hardly be imagined than this was, both to the members of the Chh & to the Congregation. The good Lord enable us to “obey his voice & keep his Covenant;” And bless the solemn transaction as a means, to excite this Chh to a more watchful, humble, prayerful, holy & exemplary Walk & Conversation, agreeable to covenant Engagements we are under — & to promote greater Love, Peace & Unity among Brethern — as well as for the awakening & Conversion of Others, that seeing our good works, they may glorify our Father who is in Heaven. O that this antient Chh — a precious Vine [187¹] which God planted with his own hand, & has wonderfully preserved to this day, & has of late greatly increased, (blessed be his great name!) may, to the latest Posterity, be as a City set on a hill, & exhibit an Example of Primitive Purity in Faith & Practice! That God would pour out his Spirit on us & our Children — add to the Number & Graces of this Chh that he may have a godly Seed to serve him, & to vindicate the honor of his Truth & Name, to the second coming of Christ — At which glorious day — O may all the members of this flock, with multitudes who may yet be joined to it, find their names written in Heaven!

Lord’s day Evening Jan^{ry} 24th 1796. Notify^d the Brethren to meet in Conference, next Wednesday P M, at *Deacon Diman’s*, being the *Semiannual* Meeting previous to the Contribution for y^e poor of y^e Chh & Congregⁿ agreeab^l to Vote & notified that the s^d Contribution would be next Sabbath. Page 91.²

Wednesday, Jan^{ry} 27th The Church met accordingly at the house of Deacon Diman, & after Prayer, entered upon a Conference on the Subject of *Discipline*, agreeably to the Design of this Semiannual Meeting. One of the Brethren mentioned the Conduct of our Brother *Jesse Churchill*, as being 2³ so irregular & unchristian 1³ in several respects, as that it has given great Grief & Offence to the Church in general, & brôt much Reproach on Religion, by opening

¹ At the top of p. [187] is written “1796.”

² P. [91] of the text, or p. 387 of these volumes.

³ The “2” and “1” are interlined, apparently meaning that the words “as being so irregular & unchristian” should read “as being unchristian & so irregular.”

the mouths of others to despise it & the Professors of it, by his means. Particularly, that instead of preserving “ a *good Report among them that are without,*” it is the common Report that he addicts himself to an Intemperate Use of Strong Drink. For which things he has been repeatedly talkd with, in a *private* way, by several of the Brethren *individually* — Also by *three or four*, afterwards, who have mentioned this thing to him, & pleaded with him, & used every christian Argument to diswade him from a Practice so dishonoring to God & Religion, wounding to the Church, & hurtful to himself — but to no purpose, as the common Report, of late grows worse respecting him. The Church, at this meeting, endeavor’d to convince him of his error, by pointing out a variety of instances in which he had offended, on the score of Intemperate¹ use of strong Liquors — & reminding him of the opprobrious & reproachful Speeches that were made publickly, concerning him, on that account — But he continues notwithstanding, to deny, & to refuse making any Christian Acknowledgment or to manifest Repentance for his conduct — The Church after he withdrew, conversed further upon it, & then came to y^e *follow^o Votes*

Vote 1. Voted, (in order to give s^d Brother Jesse Churchill, further time for Reflection) to adjourn this Meeting for a *Fortnight*, to meet at *Deacon Diman’s*

Voted 2. That Brother Jesse Churchill be notify^d by the Pastor, that unless he shall then appear to stand ready to make christian Acknowledgment by confessing his Sin, & humbling himself before God & his Brethren, he will [188²] then be *suspended* from the Comunion of this Church.

The Meeting was then closed by Prayer — to meet again at Deacon Diman’s by Adjournment *Feb^y 10^h 1796, Wednesday, 2 ’Clock P M.*

Feb^{ry} 10th 1796 Wednesday, P M. This Church met, agreeably to Adjournment, at Deacon Diman’s — had much Conversation with Brother Jesse Churchill, & much pains was taken in christian Love, to convince him of the Duty & Importance of his making christian Acknowledgment, in the Case now under Consideration — At length, he produced, & read a paper, which he called “ a *few words to say* ”

¹ Altered from “Intemperance.”

² At the top of p. [188] is written “Records continued.”

— but as it imply'd rather a Denial of the two particular charges alledged against him, than any acknowledgment — The Church *Voted* unanimously, that it was not satisfactory — some further Arguments were then used with him, for conviction — but proving in vain — It was then moved, & *Voted* that a *Committee* of five, be chosen, to converse with him, & use further Endeavors to persuade him to comply with the Desires of his Brethren, by exhibiting such Tokens of Humility & Penitence, as are reasonably expected from one in his Situation — & *report* to the Church, at their *next Meeting*. The Committee chosen, were The *Pastor* — Brethren *Deacon Crombie, Deacon Spooner, John Cobb & Ichabod Morton*. The Meeting was then, by *Vote*, adjourn'd for a fortnight, to meet at our Brother, *Doctor Rosseter Cotton's*, on Wednesday 24th Feb^r instant, at 2 *Clock P. M.* The Meeting, as usual was begun & concluded by Prayer.

Wednesday. Feb. 24th The Chh met, agreeable to Adjournment at Doct^r Cotton's — And after some Conversation, concluded to postpone the Matter under Consideration, respecting our Bro^r *Jesse Churchill*, as he was called to go out of town & was absent on a Journey — & the Pastor was desired to notify y^e Chh anew, in public, on Churchill's Return, after y^e Co^mittee have conversed with him, as above proposed. So concluded with Prayer — & adjourned without Day.

Lords day Mar. 20th Notify^d the Chh to meet at Doct^r Cotton's on Tuesday next, to recieve the Report of the Co^mittee who had conversed with Jesse Churchill on the Subject above recorded.

Tuesday. Mar. 22^d The Chh met accordingly at our Bro^r Doct^r Cotton's, & the Committee reported that they had labor'd the matter with our Brother Churchill, to bring him to a Sense of his Duty, & give Christian Satisfaction to his Brethren — but to no satisfactory purpose — But as he is again absent on a Journey, concluded on nothing decisive in his Case, but to wait his coming home. He left behind him a paper purport^s to be a kind of Acknowledgment, but in such Terms that y^e Chh *voted unanimsly* not to accept it. Adj^d after Prayer, to no fix^d time, to be notify^d in publick.

[189] 1796 Records continued

Lords day April 24th Stay'd the Chh at Evening, & agreed, & so notify^d them to meet at the Pastor's house tomorrow, Afternoon, to consider further what Steps are proper to be taken with our Brother *Jesse Churchill*.

Monday P M, *April 25th* The Chh met accordingly — And after Prayer, conversed in a friendly, serious manner, on the Affair of *Jesse Churchill* — & after much Deliberation, it appearing, from a great deal of his conduct of late, & from the account which his Neighbors & his own family, give of him, that he is in a degree de-ranged in mind, & his Senses, at times, disordered. The Chh *Voted* That inasmuch as our Brother *Jesse Churchill* does appear to be, at times, disordered in his Senses, it is not proper to act on his Case at present, & therefore the Church do suspend further proceedings upon it, merely on that Account, & untill a suitable opportunity, & regular State of his mind may appear. Concluded, as usual with Prayer.

July 17th *Lords day Evening*, Notify^d the Chh & Congregation that the Semi annual Contribution would be *next Sabbath* — The Chh were also Notify^d to meet, agreeable to custom, on *Wednesday next*, at the Pastors house, (previous to the Contribution) at 4 o'clock P M, to consider any matters relative to Discipline, y^t might come before them.

Wednesday. July 20th The Brethren met at y^e Pastors house, but by reason of the weather, being very *rainy* — so few mett, that it was thôt proper to adjourn the Meeting to next Week, Wednesday P M, at the Meetinghouse — So after Prayer — broke up.

Lords day July 24th Stayed the Brethren, after divine Service at Evening, & proposed to them, that the Chh Meet^g, which was ad-journed to *Wednesday* this Week be on *Thursday* at 4 Clock, at the Meetinghouse, if agreeable to them, as it would be more convenient to y^e pastor, on some Acc^{ts}, *which was agreed to*.

Thursday July 28. The Chh met at the Meetinghouse — but so few in Number, on Acc^t of the exceeding busy time of year — it was concluded & Voted, to adjourn the Consideration of the Subject now in hand respect^g our Br^o *Jesse Churchill*, to another Meeting, to be notify^d by y^e pastor, about the beginning of Sept^r next.

Lord's day. Sep^r 11. 1796. The Chh was stayed after divine

Service at Night, agreeably to the above Vote, & there being a full Meet^s of the Brethren, it was the opinion of the Chh, that the affair, respecting our Br^o *Jesse Churchill* might better be considered & determined now, than to appoint another Meeting for it, as there probably, might not be so large a Number at another meeting — And considering *Brother Churchill* has had a long time for Reflection — and has been here since his Removal to *Harvard*, made a long Visit — transacted business with many people in the town in which there was no appearance of his being [190]¹ being deranged in his mind, — but instead of appearing more disposed to make his peace with the Chh, by christian Acknowledgment of his faults, he appeared on the other hand, more obstinate, & added insults, both to the Pastor & the Church — Wherefore this Chh thought it their Duty, to confirm the Vote past on the 27th of Jan^y last, & did accordingly, with great unanimity, Vote That our Brother *Jesse Churchill* be sus- Vote
pended from this Church, & from all communion in special ordinances untill he shall appear penitent, & make christian Satisfaction to them by a suitable acknowledgment of those ² Faults, which have given occasion of Grief & offence to his brethren.

May God follow this Discipline with his Blessing, & make it a means of bringing him to Repentance, “that his Spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord”!

Oct^r 25th By y^e Special Desire of Rufus Robbins, a Number of the *Chh* met at his house, he being sick, (he dy^d the week following) at which time he solemnly covenanted with God & professed his faith in Christ, he had been publickly propounded, & his Relation read before viz Oct^r 9th — but growing weak so fast, & apprehending he sho^d never be able to attend in publick, the Chh rec^d him as above, as individuals, & on the Sabbath following, Oct^r 30th, The Church being stay^d, were made acquainted with the transaction, & approved it, & Voted him a Member in full Communion with this Church. He deceased on Monday following.

Feb^r 24th 1797. Died that aged & good Servant of God, Deacon *Jonathan Diman*, who has used the Office of a Deacon well & much to the acceptance of this Chh for a Number of Years. “The memory of y^e Just is blessed.”

¹ At the top of p. [190] is written “1796 Records continued.”

² This word has been altered.

April 2^d Lords day Evening, Notify^d the Chh to meet, on¹ Tuesday next P M, immediately after the Quarterly Concert, for the Choice of a Deacon, (in the Room of our late worthy Deacⁿ Diman deceased) if the Chh sho^d think proper then to come to a Choice.

Tuesday, 4th April. The Chh met accordingly, but it being a public, military day & many of the younger brethren necessarily absent, The Meeting was adjourned to *next Monday*, 4 Clock P M. But on an Occasion of such Importance, the Chh being met, united in Prayer to God for his Presence & Direction in the Choice Continued in *Page 217*.²

[191] An Account of those that were married p^r C Robbins

Marriages

1760

Feb ^r	28 th	Nicholas Spinks & Sarah Goddard
April	17 th	Nathaniel Holmes & Cloe Sears
April	24 th	Francis Crapo & Margaret Beal
April	27	James Thomas & Hannah Barns
Oct ^r	16 th	Hesadiah Job & Betty Seepit. Indians
Dec ^r	4 th	James Negro Serv ^t of Th ^s Jackson & Rose Serv ^t of W ^m Clark
Dec ^r	11 th	Samuell Calderwood & Priscilla Bartlett

1761

Jan.	1	Patrick Morris & Mary Vincent
Feb.	25	Thomas Trask & Hannah Waterman
March	26	John Harlow 3 ^d & Rebecca Howes
Ap ^l	23 ^d	{ Nath ^{el} Tupper & Susannah Blackmer — Ponds Sam ^l Sherman & Betty Sears
May	24	Nath ^l Leonard & Bethiah Rider
Aug ^t	13	Sam ^l Kempton Jun ^r & Elizabeth Sampson
Oct ^r	21 st	Eben ^r Fuller & Hannah Rider
Nov ^r	2 ^d	Adam Allen & Susannah Sachamus — Negro & Ind ⁿ
Nov ^r	12 th	Seth Morton & Mercy Sampson
Nov ^r	19 th	Sam ^l Grey of Kingston & Eunice Dilanó
Nov ^r	26 th	Isaac Cole & Martha Harlowe
Dec ^r	3 ^d	Faunce Hammond of Rochester & Mary Holmes
Dec ^r	17	M ^r Benjamin Wyllys of Bridgewater & Sarah Bradford
Dec ^r	31	Thomas Davie & Hannah Rogers

1762

Jan ^r	7 th	Silvanus Bramhall & Mercy Warren
Jan ^r	21	Samuel Pierce of Bristol & Elisabeth Hersey

¹ Written over another word, apparently "in."

² P. [217] of the text, or p. 512 of this volume.

Feb ^r	4 th	Joseph Bartlett & Lydia Cobb
Feb ^r	25 th	John Rogers & Mary Holmes
April	23	Jesse Harlow & Elisabeth Samson
April	25	M ^r Bartlett Le'Baron & M ^{rs} Mary Easdell ¹
May	13 th	Rev ^d M ^r Ammi Ruhamah Robbins of Norfolk Connecticut & Mrs. Eliz th Le'Baron
June	3 ^d	Britain Negro Serv ^t of Gen ^l Winslow & Hannah Serv ^t of M ^r Hovey
July	1 st	Lemuel Goddard & Nancy Kingston
Aug ^t	26 th	William Rickard & Martha Tilley
Sep ^r	16	Seth Ewer of Barnstable & Lydia Holmes
Oct ^r	28	Seth Holmes & Mary Holmes
Nov ^r	7	Ezek ^l Rider & Lydia Atwood
Nov ^r	11 th	Ezra Burbank & Priscilla Savory
Dec ^r	2 ^d	John Bartlett y ^e 3 ^d & Mercy Ellis
Dec ^r	23 ^d	Stephen Smith of Sandwich & Deborah Ellis

[192] Marriages

1763

Jan ^r	27 th	James Holmes Jun ^r & Remember Wetherhead — Ponds
March	24 th	Elijah Morey & Rebecca West — Ponds
Aprill	7 th	Isaac Mackey & Sarah Harlow
April	28	Josiah Finney Jun ^r & Alice Barns
Sept ^r	15	Joseph Warren & Mercy Torrey
Oct ^r	20	Rufus Ripley & Mary Shurtleff
Oct ^r	27	Joseph Holmes & Phebe Bartlett
Nov ^r	10	Amos Jeffery & Phebe Sepit (Indians)
Nov ^r	13 th	Judah Bartlett & Love Sprague

1764

Feb ^r	14 th	Isaac Jackson Plim ^o & Lidia Barrow of Plimton
July	12 th	George Le'mote & Catharine Nicholson
Aug st	5 th	William Harlow Jun ^r & Sarah Holmes
Aug ^t	30	Joseph Totman & Elizabeth Curtiss
Sep ^r	27	Eleazar Churchill Jun ^r & Jane Rider
Octob ^r	18 th	{ William Warren & Rebecca Easdell Ellis Churchill & Patience Churchill
Nov ^r	7 th	John King & Thankfull Holmes
Nov ^r	8 th	{ William Donham & Abigail Thomas James Doten & Elizabeth Kempton
Nov ^r	11 th	Ebedmeleck (Negro Serv ^t of Madam Thacher of Midd ^o) & Betty Cunnitt Ind ⁿ Woman
Nov ^r	22 ^d	Jonathan Bartlett Jun ^r & Mary Doten both of Mon ^t Ponds
Nov ^r	28	Josiah Doten & Deborah Rider. Ponds
Dec ^r	2 ^d	George Holmes & Anne Rich
Dec ^r	6 th	{ Nathaniel Carver & Sarah Churchill William Barns & Mary Rider Cap ^t Ebez ^r Gorham of Barnst ^b & M ^{rs} Hope Carver

¹ Here "June" is crossed out.

Dec^r 12 Andrew Bartlett & Lydia Churchill
 Dec^r 14 John Bates of Hannover & Hannah Silvester of Ponds

1765

Jan^r 10th Silas Donham & Bethiah Bartlett
 June 2 John Atwood & Lydia Holmes
 June 20 John Otis & Hannah Churchill
 Sept^r 22^d Zacheus Barns & Hannah Curtis
 October 17th Ansell Churchill & Bethiah Holmes
 Octob^r 20th Nathaniel Doten & Mercy Rider
 31 { Seth Washburn & Fear Howard
 Charles Churchill & Sarah Churchill
 Nov^r 7th Abraham Tisdell & Experience Totman
 Dec^r 5th Thomas Bartlett & Betty Bartlett
 Dec^r 12 Robert Finney & Lydia Clark
 Dec^r 26 Corban Barns & Mary Finney

[193] Marriages

1766

Feb^r 9th Eleazar Stevens & Susannah Silvester
 April 17 Moses Reading & Sarah Jones
 June 12th Nath^l Barns & Jerusha Blackmer
 July 10th Stephen Churchill & Luce Burbank
 Augst 7th Samuel Bartlett Jun^r & Elizabeth Jackson
 Oct^r 2^d Andrew Hill & Elizabeth Burgiss
 Oct^r 16th Isaac Bartlett & Lois Harlow
 Nov^r 13th { Barnabas Donham & Lydia Cole
 Robert Davie & Elizabeth Churchill } both at once
 Dec^r 4 Alexander Dowe & Lydia Eames
 Dec^r 8 Elijah Harlow & Patience Drew
 Dec^r 18 William Savery & Lydia Holmes
 Dec^r 25 Benj^a Goddard & Mary Morton

1767

Jan^r 8 Isaac Morss & Jemima Pratt
 April 16 William Clark & Sarah Howard
 Aug^t 6 William Ducey & Rebecca Cole
 Sep^r 6 Oliver Kempton & Experience Ripley
 Sep^r 13 Jonathan Oliver & Mehitable Stetson
 Sep^r 18 John Bishop & Abigail Holmes
 Oct^r 29 { Zacheus Morton & Sylvester Akin
 Joseph Ryder & Abigail Atwood
 M^r Jonas Clarke of Boston & M^{rs} Martha Rickard 100
 Nov^r 1st Robert Donham & Ruth Hatch
 5th Peter Shurtleff & Rebecca Holmes
 12 John Foster & Elizabeth Rider
 19 Reuben Washburn & Meriah Holmes
 26 Thomas Faunce Jun^r & Mary Curtiss
 Dec^r 10th Seth Nicholson & Lydia Holmes

1768

Jan ^y	3 ^d	Thomas Howard & Ruth Holmes
Feb ^r	11 th	John Samson & Hannah Sherman
Mar.	24	Cuff Negro Serv ^t of Geo: Watson Esq ^r & Nanne Negro Serv ^t of Sam ^l Bartlett Esq ^r
April	12	{ Nathaniel Cornish & Abigail Swift } Sisters both at once
		{ Samuel Rider & Jane Swift }
	14 th	Thomas Davee & Jenny Holmes both of Plim th
	18 th	Lemuel Harlow of Plimton & Joanna Holmes of Plymouth
July	21 st	Daniel Whitman & Mary Doten both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	18	Ephraim Darling & Rebecca Bartlett
July	31	Daniel Hosea & Hannah Bartlett
Sep ^r	29 th	John Bartlett y ^e 3 ^d & Dorothy Carver both of Plim ^o
Octob ^r	1 st	Ephraim Holmes Jun ^r & Lucy Barnes both of Plim ^o
	6 th	John Allen & Esther Savery both of Plym ^o
	20 th	William Davee & Lydia Farlow both of Plym ^o
	25 th	{ Samuel Hollis now resident in Plym ^o & Abigail Drew of Plym ^o }
		{ William Loring of Plymton & Lucy Ryder of Plym ^o }

[194] Marriages

1768

Octob ^r	27	{ Henry Highton now resident in Plym ^o & Eliz ^a Polden of Plym ^o }
		{ Elkanah Bartlett & Sarah Atwood both of Plym ^o }
	30	Thomas Farmer & Susannah Tinkham both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	7 th	Solomon Holmes of Ponds & Mary Dellano both of Plym ^o
	10 th	Ichabod Bearse of Pembroke & Esther Holmes of Plim ^o
	17	William Curtiss of Pembroke & Hannah Tinkham of Plim ^o
	24	{ Elisha Doten & Mercy Harlow y ^e 2 ^d both of Plim ^o }
		{ Nathaniel Jackson & Elizabeth Foster both of Plym ^o }
	27	Gilbert Holmes & Mercy Holmes both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	8 th	Thomas Wethrell & Anna May both of Plim ^o

1769

Jan ^r	19	John Cooper & Sarah Samson both of Plim ^o
	26	Thomas Doten & Jerusha Howes both of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	16	Ephraim Luce & Ruth Morton both of Plim ^o
	23	John Rickard Jun ^r of Plimton & Lydia King of Plim ^o
March	26	Silvanus Holmes Jun ^r & Rebecca Churchill both of Plim ^o
May	4	John Watson & Lucia Marston both of Plim ^o
June	22 ^d	Nathaniel Goodwin Jun ^r & Molly Jackson both of Plim ^o
July	16	Amos Donham (Sen ^r) & Abigail Faunce both of Plim ^o
Aug st	27	Robert Roberts now resident in Plym ^o & Sarah Weston of Plym ^o
Octob ^r	19	Nathaniel Sherman & Meriah Clark both of Plim ^o
	20	William Smith now resident in Plim ^o & Sarah Stetson of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	2 ^d	Nathan Cobb & Jerusha Harlow both of Plymouth
	12	Nicholas Drew Jun ^r & Mercy Holmes both of Plim ^o

	16	Lothrop Holmes & Mary Bartlett y ^e 2 ^d both of Plym ^o — Mon ^t
	D ^o	Richard Babb & Meriah Bartlett both of Plim ^o
	26	Joseph Holmes & Rebecca Eames both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	20	{ Joseph Sylvester & Susanna Tupper both of Plym ^o Ponds
Dec ^r	28	{ Edward Clark of Boston & Elizabeth Watson of Plym ^o
		Jonah Bisby of Pembroke & Ruth Sherman of Plym ^o

1770

Feb ^r	22 ^d	Robert Bartlett & Jenny Spooner both of Plym ^o
Mar:	8	Jonathan Harlow & Betty Blackmer both of Plym ^o — Ponds
	18	{ Samuel Sherman & Jerusha Morton both of Plym ^o
Mar.	11 th	{ Isaac Harlow & Martha Swinnerton both of Plim ^o
April	12	William Donham of Plim ^o & Mercy Raymond of Middle ^o
July	12	Nicholas Smith & Susannah Churchill both of Plimouth
Oct ^r	23	David Lothrop & Bathsheba May both of Plym ^o
	D ^o	Thomas Sears & Rebecca Rider both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	23	William Williams & Thankful Thrasher both of Plim ^o
		Richard Durfy & Elizabeth West both of Plim ^o

1771

Jan ^r	3 ^d	Benj ^a Eaton & Hannah Holmes both of Plim ^o
	31	George Donham Resid ^t in Plym ^o & Anne Donham of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	14	Lemuel Cobb & Hannah Kempton both of Plim ^o
April	4	Thomas Covington and Sarah Treble y ^e 2 ^d both of Plym ^o
	7	John Atwood Jun ^r & Deborah Doten both of Plym ^o

[195] Marriages

1771

Apr ^l	18	John Edwards and Lydia Samson both of Plim ^o
	21	Iehabod Thomas & Hannah Morton both of Plim ^o
	28	Samuel Morton & Joanna Totman both of Plim ^o
May	30	Thomas Lanman & Rebecca Kempton both of Plim ^o
June	2 ^d	James Hovey Esq ^r & Mary Harlow both of Plim ^o
July	11	William Breck of Boston & Margret Thomas of Plim ^o
Aug ^t	22	Cornelius Bramhall of Falmouth, Caseo bay, & Mercy Torrey of Plim ^o
Oct ^r	9 th	Thomas Hatch Whittemore & Thankful Holmes both of Plim ^o
	10	Rev ^d Joseph Peniman of Bedford & M ^{rs} Hannah Jackson of Plim ^o
	14	Ansel Holmes & Martha Howard both of Plim ^o
	27	John Churchill tertius & Elizabeth Eames both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	10	Thomas Hackman & Lydia Sutton both of Plim ^o
	26	James Wollins & Ruth Donham (Daught ^r of Cornelius Donham) both of Plim ^o
	28	Joseph Bramhall & Remember Robbins both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	15	Ebenezer Cobb Jun ^r & Martha Cole both of Plim ^o
	22 ^d	Josiah Whittemore & Experience Sergeant both of Plim ^o

1772

Feb ^r	23	Joseph Treble Jun ^r & Sarah Donham both of Plim ^o
March	2 ^d	Silas Negro Man Serv ^t of Daniel Diman & Venice Negro woman Serv ^t of Eliz ^a Steph ^{ns} both Plim ^o
	12	Eleazar Stephens and Elizabeth Jackson both of Plim ^o
	19	Job Rider and Rebecca Diman Both of Plym ^o
April	6	Timothy Swinnerton & Hannah Curtiss both of Plim ^o
	12	Zephaniah Harlow & Patience Johnson both of Plim ^o
	14	James Howard & Margrett Holmes both of Plim ^o
	15	Ichabod Tinkham & Mary Gorham both of Plim ^o
	16	Thomas Cooper & Experience Holmes both of Plim ^o
June	18	Peleg Wadsworth A.B. of ¹ Duxborò & M ^{rs} Elizab th Bartlett Jun ^r of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	8 th	{ Lemuel Tabor resident in Plym ^o & Hannah Atwood of Plim ^o
		{ David Holmes & Rebeckah Morton both of Plim ^o
	11 th	Ezra Holmes & Lydia Curtiss both of Plim ^o
	29	Nathaniel Lewis & Hannah Drew both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	5	Ebenezer Churchill Jun ^r & Jane Bartlett both of Plim ^o
	15	Jonathan Tufts & Elizabeth Nicholson both of Plim ^o
	22	Nathaniel Cobb of Plimpton & Sarah Holmes of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	15	Joshua Bartlett & Mary Harlow both of Plim ^o 200
	24	Duncan Campbell Resident in Plim ^o & Susannah M ^c Keil of Plim ^o

1773

Jan ^y	21	Stephen Doten Jun ^r & Betty Holmes both of Plim ^o
Jan ^y	31	Thomas Lothrop & Lydia Goodwin both of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	7 th	John Thomas A.M. & Miss Anna Mayhew both of Plim ^o
	23	George Price Resident in Plym ^o & Abigail Thomas of Plim ^o
April	1	{ Josiah Drew & Sarah Sherman both of Plim ^o
		{ James Bradford of Kingston & Sarah Ellis of Plimpton
	8	Wilson Churchill & Lydia Darling both of Plim ^o
	9	James Newbury & Susanna Perry both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	22	James Shurtleff & Priscilla Torrey both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	3 ^d	{ Zephaniah Morton & Rebecca Pearce both of Plym ^o
		{ Solomon Bartlett Jun ^r & Abigail Torrey both of Plim ^o
	21	William Finney & Elisabeth Sherman both of Plim ^o
	28	Benjamin Thomas resident in Plim ^o & Lydia Faunce of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	11	Eliab Richmond & Hannah Holmes both of Plim ^o

[196²] Marriages

1773

Nov ^r	16	William Bradford & Ruth Donham both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	5 th	Solomon Atwood Jun ^r & Hannah Rogers both of Plim ^o

¹ Written over "&."

² This page is not numbered in the original, or else the number is torn away.

1774

Jan ^r	20	William Warren & Elizabeth King both of Plym ^o
Feb ^{ry}	3	Nathaniel Brett of Bridgwater & Mary Dyar of Plim ^o
March	10	Cornelius Donham & Lydia Atwood both of Plymouth
April	3 ^d	David Drew & Elizabeth Atwood both of Plim ^o
	10	Ehpraim Bartlett & Elizabeth Kempton both of Plim ^o
	14	Elijah Sturtevant of Kingston & Mary Bartlett of Plym ^o
May	12	John Goodwin & Hannah Jackson both of Plim ^o
	15	Cornelius Cobb & Grace Eames both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	21	Levi Harlow & Mercy Barnes both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	4 th	James Savery & Mercy Burbank both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	6 th	William Holland resident in Plym ^o & Joanna Atwood of Plimo ^o
Nov ^r	13	Benjamin Barnes & Deborah Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec ^r	14	Abraham Hammett & Priscilla LeBaron both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	15	William LeBaron & Sarah Churchill both of Plim ^o

1775

Jan ^y	5	Joseph Holmes & Lydia Serjeant both of Plim ^o
	15	John Wooten & Elizabeth Sherman both of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	12 th	Andrew Campbell resident in Plym ^o & Bathsheba Rick ^d y ^e 2 ^d of Plym ^o
	13 th	Ebenezer Churchill & Patience Faunce (maiden) both of Plym ^o
Mar.	3 ^d	Jeremiah Connell & Elizabeth Engles both of Plym ^o
	21	Crosby Luce & Elizabeth Totman both of Plim ^o
	23	Lemuel Bradford & Mary Samson both of Plim ^o
	30	Simeon Harlow & Susannah Churchill both of Plim ^o
April	2 ^d	John Holmes & Priscilla Marshall both of Plim ^o
	9 th	Isaiah Doane A B & Miss Hannah Bartlett of Plim ^o
May	1	James Timberlake resident in Plim ^o & Lydia Boulton of Plim ^o
	7	Nicolas Davis Jun ^r of Kingston & Martha Morton of Plim ^o
	28	Nath ^l Bradford & Rebecca Holmes both of Plim ^o
June	1	Stephen Martin of Dartm ^o & Abigail M ^c Farland of Plim ^o
July	9	Josiah Bartlett & Martha Holmes both of Plim ^o
	20	Rufus Sherman of Plimpton & Phebe Rider of Plim ^o
Aug ^t	17	James Collings of Truro & Lois Robbins of Plim ^o
	27	Benjamin Rider & Patience Howland both of Plim ^o
Octob ^r	1	William Cuffs resident in Plim ^o & Hannah Donham of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	30	Jacob Albertson & Lydia Rider both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	27	Benjamin Hoye Resident in Plym ^o & Elizabeth Sturmy of Plim ^o

1776

Jan ^y	11	George Bartlett & Sarah Churchill both of Plim ^o
Feb.	8	Amos Rider & Mehitable Oliver both of Plim ^o
	11	Samuel Rogers & Abigail Churchill both of Plim ^o
	12	Eleazar Churchill Jun ^r & Abigail Bartlett both of Plim ^o
March	3 ^d	George Lemote & Thankful Whittemore both of Plym ^o
	11	Eleazar Morton & Jemima Taylor both of Plym ^o
June	16	{ Ephraim Finney & Mary Bartlett Amaziah Churchill Jun ^r & Betsy Bartlett } Sisters all of Plim ^o

Sep ^r	15	Nath ^l Atwood of Plimpton & Lydia Boulton of Plim ^o
	26	Ebenezer Nye of Falm ^o & Hannah Cotton of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	10	Ezekiel Morton Jun ^r & Faith Churchill both of Plim ^o
	15	William Doten & Abigail Sylvester both of Plym ^o
	29	Joshua Totman & Elizabeth Sutton both of Plym ^o
	30	Samuel Churchill & Elizabeth Churchill both of Plym ^o

[197] Marriages

1777

Jan ^r	9 th	Ebenezer Howard and Bethiah Rogers both of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	6 th	Robert Brown & Mary Bramhall both of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	27 th	Zacheus Curtiss & Deborah Turner both of Plim ^o
Mar.	20 th	Timothy Goodwin & Lucy Shurtleff both of Plym ^o
April	10 th	William Bartlett y ^e 3 ^d & Mercy Holmes both of Plym ^o
	28 th	Samuel Dutch resident in Plym ^o & Susanna Straffin of Plym ^o
May	11 th	Bartlett Marshall & Ruth Doten both of Plymouth
June	15	John Nelson & Sarah Holmes both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	29 th	Jonathan Bartlett and Lydia Ellis both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	16 th ¹	John Maccatto Resident in Plim ^o & Mary Samson of Plim ^o
Oct ^r	23 ^d	John Torrey & Meriah Morton both of Plim ^o
	30	David Bacon & Abigail Samson both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	6 th	Jacob Howland & Sarah Holmes both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	11	John Phillips & Rebecca King both of Plim ^o 280

Gave in a list of The foregoing Marriages To the Town Clerk

1778

Jan ^{ry}	15	Caleb Bartlett & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim ^o
Jan ^{ry}	29	John Hutchinson resid ^t in Plim ^o & Jane Kirk of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	5 th	Abner Baker of Rochester & Hannah Morton of Plim ^o
	12 th	Jacques Gardine from France resid ^t here & Rachel Finley of Plim ^o I marr ^d y ^m in french
May	6	Ebenezer Dogget & Lydia Holmes both of Plym ^o
	14	Edward Morton & Sarah Morton D ^o
June	18	Peter Holmes & Mary Brooks both of Plim ^o
	21	John May & Mercy Foster both of Plim ^o
July	2 ^d	Sylvanus Donham & Mary Treble both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	2 ^d	William Atwood & Lydia Savery both D ^o
	21 st	William Anderson Resid ^t in Plym ^o & Priscilla Tinkam of Plim ^o
	26 th	John Chase Resident in & Rebecca Donham of Plym ^o
Sep ^r	21	Tho ^s Bartlett & Sarah Rider both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	26	{ William Cornish & Mercy Swift both of Plym ^o William Weston & Mary Churchill of Plim ^o Tho ^s Winslow of Duxbor ^o & Hannah Torrey of Plim ^o

1779

March	4 th	Zacheus Harlow & Hannah Barns both of Plim ^o
	18 th	Daniel Thresher & Lydia Wright both of Plym ^o

¹ This date has been altered.

	28 th	{ Daniel Bell of Boston & Sarah Rider of Plim ^o Martin Brimmer of Boston & Sarah Watson of Plim ^o 300
April	11 th	Nathan ^l Brown resid ^t in Plym ^o & Rebecca Doten of Plim ^o
	22 ^d	Lazarus Harlow & Sarah Darling both of Plim ^o
June	1 st	Thomas Goodwin & Desire Ryder both of Plym ^o
	20 th	Thomas Doten & Lois Bartlett both of Plym ^o
	23 ^d	Richard Pierce of Boston & Abigail Barnes of Plym ^o
July	1 st	LeBaron Bradford of Bristol & Sarah Davis of Plym ^o
July	11 th	Deacon Jonathan Diman & Rebecca Brown both of Plymouth

1780

Jan ^{ry}	25	Thomas Withrell & Sarah Jackson both of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	6 th ¹	Lemuel Robbins & Mary Atwood both of Plym ^o
March	5	Peter Kimball & Ruth Turner both of Plym ^o
	16	William Coomer of Duxbor ^o & Priseilla Anderson Plym ^o
Apr ^l	6	Joseph Jennings & Polly Cotton both of Plym ^o
July	6	James Cushman of Kingston & Mercy Morton Plym ^o
Aug ^t	20	Cornelius Holmes Jun ^r and Elizabeth Lanman both of Plym ^o

[198] Marriages

1780

Aug ^t	28 th	John Cotton Jun ^r of Plym ^o & Lucy Little of Kingston
Octob ^r	5 th	Isaac Churchill & Sarah Morton y ^e 2 ^d both of Plym ^o
	8 th	George Samson of Plimpton & Hannah Cooper of Plym ^o
	11 th	William Drew & Eunice Howard y ^e 2 ^d both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	15	{ Samuel Lanman Jun ^r & Sarah Cobb y ^e 2 ^d both of Plym ^o John Reed Jun of Boston and Mercy Goodwin of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	8 th	Barnabas Churchill & Sarah Faunce Both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	25	James Harlow & Hannah Bagnell both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	14	William Rider & Lydia Churchill D ^o
	28	William Barnes & Jane Fish both of D ^o

1781

Mar.	8 th	James Prince of Kingston & Eunice Foster of Plym ^o
	15 th	Judah Dilano Jun of Duxbor ^o & Penelope Samson of Plym ^o
	22 ^d	Stephen Samson & Deborah Turner both of Plym ^o
	25 th	Bartlett Silvester & Thankful Washburn both of Plym ^o
April	18	Thomas Burgiss & Lydia Tribble both of Plym ^o ²
July	26	Samuel Jackson Jun ^r & Hannah Southworth both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	14	Peleg Faunce Jun ^r & Hannah Churchill both of Plym ^o
	15 th	John Cotton y ^e 3 ^d & Experience Jackson both of Plym ^o
	18 th	Osborn Morton & Patience Cobb both of Plym ^o
	4 th	Ebenezer Robbins & Mercy Doten both of Plym ^o (forgot in y ^e proper Place)
	21 st	{ Barnabas Otis of Boston & Mary Rickard of Plym ^o William Goodwin & Lydia Samson both of Plym ^o

¹ The words "Feb^r 6th" are written over other words.

² Here an entry is crossed out.

Nov^r 15th Lemuel Holmes Jun^r & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plim^o
 Dec^r 9th { William Davis & Rebecca Morton both of Plym^o
 Nathaniel Thomas & Priscilla Shaw both of Plim^o

1782

Jan^r 13th Benjamin Churchill Jun^r & Phebe Randall both of Plim^o
 D^o 30th Jeremiah Holmes Jun^r & Nancy Robinson both of Plim^o
 April 28 Jonathan Farnum of Duxborough & Dorcas Barnes Jun^r of
 Plim^o
 Oct^r 14 Joshua Bessy of Wareham & Mercy Morton of Plim^o
 D^o 26 Nymphas Marston & Elizabeth Cooper both of Plim^o
 Dec^r 1st Lewis Weston & Lucy Churchill both of Plim^o
 9th Nathaniel Harlow & Mary Shaw both of Plim^o
 15th Joshua Holmes Jun^r & Abigail McKiel both of Plim^o

1783

April 3^d Seth Briggs of Rochester & Lucy Bartlett of Plim^o
 8th James Bartlett & Mary Taylor both of Plim^o
 July 6th Seth Churchill & Elizabeth Sylvester both of Plim^o
 D^o 20th Corban Barnes Jun^r & Phebe Holmes both of Plim^o
 Aug^t 4th Isaac Holmes & Margrett Eames both of Plim^o
 18th William Robbins & Lois Doten — former of Plim^o, latter of
 Kingston
 Oct^r 28th Roland Cobb resident in Plim^o & Jerusha Bartlett of Plim^o
 Oct^r 30th { Doct^r Stephen Marcy of Bedford (in Middlesex)
 & Lucy Jackson of Plim^o } both Sisters
 { Doct^r Rosseter Cotton & Priscilla Jackson of } & marry^d at
 Plymouth } y^e same time
 Nov^r 8th Sam^l Wright Jun^r of Plimpton & Sarah Richmond of Plim^o
 10th Samuel Bartlett Jun^r & Joanna Taylor both of Plim^o
 Dec^r 10th Peter Lanman & Mary Holmes both of Plim^o
 Dec^r 22^d John Torrey & Elizabeth Harlow both of Plim^o

1784

Feb^r 10 Thomas Doty of Plimpton & Joanna Waterman of Plim^o
 11 Bennet Simmons & Sarah Cooper both of Plim^o

[199] Marriages

1784

March 25th Coomer Weston & Patty Cole both of Plim^o
 April 8th Levi Whiting Resident in Plim^o & Ruth Finney of Plim^o
 D^o 18th Lemuel Morton & Sarah Drew both of Plim^o
 May 20th Zacheus Bartlett & Hannah Thomas both of Plym^o
 Aug^t 24th John Barton of Duxbor^o & Abigail Simmons of Plym^o
 Oct^r 24 Isaac Symmes & Joanna Holland both of Plim^o
 28 Sam^l Churchill Jun^r & Sarah Thomas both of Plim^o
 31 Jonathan Russell of Barnstable & Rebecca Turner of Plim^o
 Nov^r 4 Samuel Holmes & Mary Finney both of Plym^o

	18 th	{ Alden Fuller of Sandwich & Mary Ellis of Plym ^o Jacob Swift & Remember Ellis both of Plym ^o }	Sisters marry ^d at once
	D ^o	James Polden Jun ^r & Bethiah Donham both of Plym ^o	
	21 st	William Cassady & Lydia Finney both of Plym ^o	
	28	{ Ichabod Holmes & Rebecca Harlow both of Plim ^o Solomon Churchill & Betsey Bartlett both of Plym ^o }	
Dec ^r	2 ^d	Nathaniel Spooner & Mary Holmes both of Plim ^o	
Nov ^r	24	Daniel Jackson & Rebecca Morton both of Plym ^o	} not ment ^d before
	25 th	John Washburn & Mary Churchill both of Plym ^o	
Dec ^r	12 th	Jesse Harlow Jun ^r & Hannah Turner both of Plim ^o	
	16 th	William Doten & Jenny Churehill both of Plim ^o	
	23	Joseph Bartlett y ^e 4 th & Rebecca Churchill both of Plym ^o	

1785

Jan ^r	13 th	Moses Donham of Plimpton & Margrett Morton of Plym ^o	
Feb ^r	17 th	Levi Pate & Elizabeth Finney both of Plim ^o	
	24	Stephen Raymond & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim ^o	
March	6 th	William Keen & Lydia Holmes both of Plym ^o	
April	17	Ellis Harlow & Sarah Harlow both of Plymouth	
	21	{ Samuel Herman Cole of Kingston & Lydia Sylvester of Plim ^o Pero Smith and Betty Tomson (molattos) both of Plim ^o }	
Sept ^t	4 th	Joseph Faunce & Mercy Bartlett both of Plimouth	
Nov ^r	13 th	Rufus Robbins Jun ^r & Temperance Otis both of Plim ^o	
	16	Job Brewster & Elizabeth Polden both of Plym ^o	
	17 th	Benjamin Washburn & Bathsheba Churchill both of Plim ^o	
	24 th	Nathaniel Swift of Sandwich & Betsy Ellis of Plym ^o	
	D ^o	Samuel Bradford & Lucy Churchill both of Plim ^o	
Dec ^r	4 th	Charles Bartlett & Abigail Churchill both of Plim ^o	
	D ^o	Abiel Washburn & Olive Finney both of Plim ^o	
	7 th	Lemuel Savery & Elizabeth Deverson both of Plim ^o	

1786

Jan ^r	4 th	Enoch Tupper of Sandwich & Martha Battles of D ^o	400
	15 th	Wait Atwood & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plim ^o	
	22 ^d	Nathaniel Clark of Hannover & Abigail Donham of Plim ^o	
Feb ^r	24	Samuel Conklin residt in Plym ^o & Deborah Barrows of Plim ^o	
Mar.	2 ^d	Silas Morey & Eunice Donham both of Plim ^o	
	22	Caleb Morton & Rebecca Warren both of Plym ^o	
	23 ^d	Thomas Clark & Abigail Morton both of Plym ^o	
	28 th	Cap ^t Thomas Sturgis of Barnstable & Elizabeth Jackson of Plym ^o	
April	2 ^d	George Churchill & Elizabeth Harlow both of Plym ^o	

[200] Marriages continued

1786

April	6 th	William Morton Jun ^r & Eunice Bartlett both of Plim ^o	
	9 th	Isaehar Howland & Mary Mitchell both of Plim ^o	
	17 th	Thomas Torrey Jun ^r & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim ^o	

June	7 th	John Davis A.M. & Ellen Watson both of Plym ^o
	10 th	John Douglass & Eliz ^a Goddard both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	10 th	Silvanus Paty & Hannah Barnes both of Plim ^o
	13 th	James Russell & Experience Shaw both of Plym ^o
	29 th	Benjamin Samson of Kingston & Priscilla Churchill of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	5 th	Ebenezer Samson Jun ^r & Susanna Finney both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	9	Prince Washburn & Ruth Stetson both of Plim ^o
	12 th	Solomon Davee & Jedidah Sylvester Both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	13 th	Samuel Brooks resid ^t in Plim ^o & Eliz ^a Jackson of Plym ^o
	28	Ebenezer Nelson Jun ^r & Lydia Robbins both of Plim ^o
	31	Sylvanus Sturtevant resid ^t in Plim ^o & Hannah Ryder of Plim ^o

1787

Jan ^{ry}	14 th	Stephen Pain & Hannah Samson both of Plym ^o
	21	William Holmes Jun ^r & Hannah Doten both of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	18	Samuel Nelson & Lucy Ellis both of Plym ^o
March	25	Amasa Morton & Hannah Morton both of Plym ^o
	29 th	Noah Gale resident in Plym ^o & Rebecca Chase of Plim ^o
Ap ^l	5 th	Seth Ryder & Hannah Bartlett both of Plym ^o
July	12	John Ripley resid ^t in Plym ^o & Lucy Doten of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	5	Nethaniel Bartlett & Hannah Faunce both of Plim ^o
Sep ^t	2 ^d	John Barrett resident in Plim ^o & Hannah Holmes of Plim ^o
	16 th	Andrew Anderson resid ^t of Plim ^o & Elizabeth Raymond of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	5	Joseph Barnes & Elizabeth Treble both of Plim ^o
Oct ^r	11	Richard Holmes Jun ^r & Sarah Howard both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	4	Ichabod Morton Jun ^r & Sarah Churchill both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	2 ^d	Reuben Churchill & Hannah Samson both of Plim ^o
	7 th	Eleazar Nicols resident in Plim ^o & Eliz ^a Holmes of Plim ^o
	14	Mordecai Ellis & Lydia Swift both of Plim ^o
	27	Thomas Jackson 3 ^d & Sarah May both of Plym ^o

1788

Jan ^{ry}	11 th	Joseph Swift & Lucy Holmes both of Plim ^o
April	3 ^d	Amasa Bartlett & Sarah Taylor both of Plym ^o
	6 th	{ Enoch Randal & Ruth Donham both of Plim ^o John Stephens & Elizabeth Battles both of Plim ^o
July	10 th	Judah Bartlett & Mercy Sylvester both of Plym ^o
	16 th	Abraham Jackson & Lydia Elmes both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	17	Caleb Fish & Sarah Pain both of Plim ^o
Sep ^{tr}	25	Samuel Stephens & Desire Harlow both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	6	James Read resident in Plym ^o & Lucy Fish of Plim ^o
	7 th	Melataiah Morse of Rochester & Joanna Swift of Plim ^o
	12 th	Thomas Russell Esq ^r of Boston & Elizabeth Watson of Plym ^o
	23	Samuel Samson of Middlebor ^o & Lydia Holmes of Plym ^o
	26	Rufus Bartlett & Mercy Churchill both of Plym ^o
	27	William Donham & Elizabeth Foster both of Plim ^o

[201] 1788 & 1789 1790 Marriages continued

Nov ^r	30 th	Joseph Holmes & Polly Finney both of Plim ^o
------------------	------------------	--

1789

Jan ^r	18	Richard Austin of Kingston & Rebecca Atwood of Plym ^o
	28 th	Cap ^t Tho ^s Nicolson & Hannah Otis both of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	1 st	Lemuel Morton & Azuba Cushman Rickard both of Plym ^o
	22	John Bacon & Priscilla Holmes both of Plym ^o
March	1 st	Thomas Holmes & Phebe Holmes both of Plym ^o
	5 th	Grafton Manter & Lydia Leach both of Plym ^o
April	6 th	Ansel Bartlett & Elizabeth Churchill both of Plym ^o
	16	{ Samuel Sherman Jun ^r & Lydia Doten both of Plym ^o Charles Holmes & Sarah Raymond both of Plym ^o
May	5 th	Kimball Crombie & Deborah Davee both of Plym ^o
	10 th	Jonathan Tufts & Priscilla Drew both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	27	Joseph Whiting & Sarah Morton both of Plym ^o
Sep ^t	6	Cap ^t George Dunham & Patience Churchill both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	25 th	James Doten 3 ^d & Martha Torrey both of Plym ^o
	D ^o	Asa Barrows & Deborah Duey both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	8 th	Edward Taylor & Mary Sylvester both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	26 th	Benjamin Cornish Jun ^r & Experience Cornish both of Plym ^c (Ponds)
Dec ^r	6 th	Benjamin Robbins & Esther Allen both of Plym ^o
	14	Benjamin Whiting & Martha Harlow both of Plym ^o

1790

Feb ^r	4 th	Benjamin Ives Gilman of Marietta west ⁿ territory & Hannah Robbins of Plym ^o
		Gave a list of the foregoing marriages to the Town Clerk
Feb ^r	18 th	William Clark Jun ^r & Zilpah Bramhall both of Plym ^o
Mar.	23 ^d	Isaac Holmes & Mary Poor both of Plym ^o
April	1 st	Lewis Holmes & Betsy Sherman both of Plym ^o
May	16 th	Benjamin Crandon & Susanna Bishop both of Plym ^o
May	24	John Sever & Nancy Russell both of Plym ^o
June	24	John Alden 2 ^d of Middleb ^o & Susanna Donham of Plym ^o
Sep ^t	30	Thomas Sherman & Priscilla Calderwood both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	14	Nath ^l Holmes Jun ^r & Jerusha Bartlett both of Plym ^o
	16	Lothrop Turner & Susanna Stephens both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	23	Samuel Rogers & Joanna Samson both of Plym ^o

1791

Jan ^{ry}	4 th	Seth Nicolson & Meriah Harlow both of Plym ^o
	6 th	Perez Peterson of Duxbor ^o & Betsy Nelson of Plym ^o
	9 th	Samuel Smith & Hope ¹ Doten both of Plym ^o
	18	William Leonard & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plym ^o
	30 th	Thomas Farmer & Margret Paty both of Plym ^o
Mar.	15 th	Richard Francis Johnson of Kingston & Polly Turner of Plym ^c
	24	Thomas Nelson & Abigail Holmes both of Plym ^o
	27	Ansel Robbins & Hannah Cobb both of Plym ^o

¹ The words "& Hope" are written over "of Pl."

April	24	Josiah Finney J ^r & Rebecca Warren both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	John Tilson of Halifax & Desire Shaw of Plymouth
May	29	Lemuel Doten of Duxborough & Martha Mackay of Plim ^o
June	18	Benjamin Clark & Lydia Atwood both of Plim ^o

[202] Marriages continued

1791

June	19 th	William Holmes & Lucy Harlow both of Plim ^o
July	5 th	Asa Raymond & Mercy Norris both of Plim ^o — Ponds
	D ^o 29 th	Joseph Cooper & Lucy Taylor both of Plim ^o
Aug ^t	18	George Ryder & Deborah Chandler both of Plym ^o 500
	28	Lemuel Bradford & Lydia Holmes both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	25	Nathanael Lewis & Lucy Shaw both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	9	William Sturtevant & Sally Warren both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	Ellis Holmes & Grace Symmes both of Plym ^o
Nov ^r	17	Ben ^a Ransom Jun ^r of Carver & Rebecca Finney of Plym ^o
	D ^o	Ellis Brewster & Nancy Holmes both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	22 ^d	John Virgin & Priscilla Cooper both of Plim ^o
	23	Bartlett Marshall & Bathsheba Doten both of Plim ^o
	27	Joseph Warren Nelson & Alethea Warren both of Plim ^o

1792

Mar.	4 th	Benjamin Goddard & Hannah Luce both of Plym ^o
	22 ^d	Avery Delano of Duxbor ^o & Betsy ¹ Faunce of Plym ^o
April	3 ^d	Ezra Burbank Jun ^r of Plym ^o & Lydia Drew, y ^e latter resided late at Easton
	8 th	Ansel Lucas & Susanna Donham both of Plim ^o
	10	Samuel Battles Jun ^r & Deborah Atwood both of Plim ^o
	15 th	Seth Doggett & Jenny Harlow both of Plym ^o
May	13 th	Silas Donham Jun ^r & Lydia Polden both of Plim ^o
June	11 th	George Ellis & Experience Clark both of Plym ^o

Mem^o Gave a List of all above, to the Town Clerk, June 20 1792

July	4 th	John Charles Martin (a Norwegian) resid ^t in Plim ^o & Sarah Holmes y ^e 2 ^d of Plym ^o
July	16 th	Benjamin Washburn & Abigail Bartlett (wid ^o) both of Plym ^o
	17 th	William Nelson & Bathsheba Lothrop both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	11 th	Richard Durfee Jun ^r & Mary Holmes both of Plim ^o
	24	Daniel Diman & Patience Holmes both of D ^o
Oct ^r	4	John Calderwood & Patience Churchill both of D ^o
	21	Lewis Churchill & Nancy Mitchell both of D ^o
Nov ^r	2 ^d	John Doten & Sarah Morton both of D ^o
	20	Lemuel Leach & Susanna Harlow both D ^o
	22	Lot Haskell of Rochester & Elizabeth Cotton of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	25	Enos Churchill & Mary Pain both of Plymouth

¹ Apparently altered from "Bessy."

1793

Jan ^r	10	Joseph Balston & Mary Doten both of Plym ^o		
	13	Hezekiah Jackson & Sarah Nicolson both of Plim ^o		
Mar.	14	Nathaniel Bartlett & Mary Bartlett both of Plym ^o		
	31	Lemuel Drew Jun ^r & Sally Bartlett both of Plym ^o		
April	7 th	{ Wrestling Brewster of Kingston & Patty Symmes of Plim ^o Zachariah ¹ Soul of Kingston & Nancy Donham of Plim ^o (Rob ^{ts} Daug ^r)		
			11 th	Nathan Reed & Lydia Bartlett (Jonath ^{ns} Wid ^o) of Plim ^o
			18	Ebenezer Pomroy Resid ^t in Plym ^o & Elizabeth Mitchell of Plim ^o
May	26	Peabody Bartlett & Lucy Turner both of Plim ^o		
June	2	Barnaby Faunce & Sally Carver both of Plim ^o		

[203] Marriages

1793

June	4 th	William Davy & Experience Stetson both of Plim ^o
	20 th	David Turner & Lydia Washburn both of Plim ^o
July	3 ^d	Thomas Pope resid ^t in Plym ^o & Mary Howland of Plim ^o
Aug ^t	15	Thomas Leonard & Sarah Babb both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	4 th	Chandler Robbins Jun ^r now of Hallowell & Harriott Lothrop of Plim ^o
	19	Bezaliel Lucas of Carver & Sally Sears of Plim ^o
Oct ^r	17 th	Ignatius Cushman of Plimpton & Ruth Washburn of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	3 ^d	Abraham Howland & Elizabeth Finney both of Plim ^o
	6 th	Isaac Thomas & Hannah Barnes both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	24	Timothy Perkins & Rebecca Donham of Plim ^o
	5 th	Thomas Washburn & Hannah Smith both of Plim ^o
	10 th	Lewis Bartlett resident in & Hannah Paty of Plim ^o
	19	Naaman Holbrook & Hannah Finney both of Plim ^o

1794

Jan ^y	12 th	Ephraim Harlow & Jerusha Doten both of Plim ^o
	16	John Burbank & Lydia Mason both of Plim ^o
Feb.	22 ^d	John Morong of Salem & Hannah Nicolson of Plym ^o
	23	Joseph Treble 3 ^d & Polly Holmes both of Plim ^o
	26	Charles Jackson & Lucy Cotton both of Plim ^o
Mar.	27	Nathaniel Holmes Jun ^r & Sarah Bagnal both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	William Barnes & Sarah Treble both of Plim ^o
Ap ^l	3 ^d	Daniel Goddard & Beulah Simmons both of Plim ^o
	20 th	Samuel Ryder Jun ^r & Anna Donham (or Nancy) both of Plym ^o in y ^o morn ^g Sab
May	D ^o	Tho ^s Rogers & Elizabeth Barnes Jun ^r both of Plim ^o in Ev ^g
	27 th	Silvanus Rogers & Sally Finney both of Plym ^o
July	1	Benjamin Cooper & Sussanna King both of Plim ^o
July	9 th	William Crombie & Deborah Jackson both of Plim ^o

¹ Written above "Benjamin," crossed out.

Aug ^t	14	John Danforth Dunbar of Charleton & Nancy Crombie of Plim ^o
	24 th	Joseph Doten & Elizabeth Allen both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	21	Isaac Covington & Mary Samson both of Plim ^o
	25	Ichabod Bearce & Jerusha Doten of Plym ^o
	29	Elkanah Bartlett Jun ^r & Rebecca Holmes of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	23 ^d	Thomas Bartlett 3 ^d & Margrett James Drew both of Plim ^o
	28 th	Nathaniel Sylvester & Alice Finney both of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	6 th	Lemuel Holmes of Kingston & Patience Harlow of Plim ^o
	9 th	Zephaniah Bartlett & Elizabeth Samson both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	Ephraim Everson & Sarah Atwood both of Plim ^o
	16 th	William Straffin & Prudence Turner both of Plim ^o
	18	Samuel Bartlett & Zilpah Morton both of Plim ^o
	20 th	Mathew Cushing & Lydia Drew both of Plim ^o
	23	William Sherman & Elizabeth Drew both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	25 th	Seth Harlow Jun ^r & Priscilla Nelson both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	Juba Hedge (Negro) & Judith Turner (Mulatto) both of Plim ^o

1795

Jan ^r	1	Heman Churchill & Jenny Churchill both of Plim ^o
	28	Daniel Finney & Sarah Cooper both of Plim ^o
Mar.	15	Thomas Paty & Jerusha Barnes both of Plim ^o

[204] Marriages continued

1795

March	26 th	America Brewster & Sarah Cobb both of Plim ^o
	29 th	Ichabod Shaw J ^r & Betsy Holmes both of Plim ^o
April	2 ^d	John Edwards Jr & Sarah Covington both of Plim ^o
	26	John Bartlett & Polly Morton both of Plim ^o
June	11	Seth Drew & Temperance Pixly both of Plim ^o
Sep ^r	15	Nathan Whiting & Rebecca Doten both of Plim ^o
	25	Henry Richmond & Submit Witherhead both of Plim ^o
Oct ^r	7 th	Billy Saunders, Resident in Plym ^o & Phebe Holmes of Plim ^o
Nov ^r	8 th	William Goddard & Sarah Barnes both of Plim ^o
	15 th	Joseph Bartlett Esq ^r of Woburn & Anna May Wethrell of Plym ^o
	17 th	Nathan ¹ Warren Leonard of Middlb ^o & Mary Warren of Plim ^o
	19 th	John Anderson resident in Plym ^o & Elizabeth Anderson of Plym ^o
	25 th	William Brewster & Betsy Taylor both of Plymouth
Dec ^r	17 th	Ephraim Whiting & Elizabeth Bartlett both of Plym ^o
Dec ^r	20 th	Jacob Joslyn & ¹ Abigail Ryder both of Plym ^o
	25	Ebenezer Ellis of Plym ^o & Susanna Hackett of Middlebor ^o 600
	31	Roland Holmes & Sheba Douglass both of Plym ^o

1796

Jan.	24 th	Ansel Rickard & Margret Drew both of Plim ^o
Feb ^r	22 ^d	Cap ^t James Sever of Kingston & Jenny Russell of Plim ^o

¹ Written over "of."

Mar.	6 th	Benj ^a Wright & Deborah Samson both of Plim ^o
	13 th	William Sergeant Jun ^r & Abigail Faunce both of Plim ^o
	15 th	David Bartlett & Polly Carver both of Plim ^o
	24	George Samson & Patience Ryder both of Plim ^o
April	4 th	Zephaniah Holmes & Bethiah Churchill both of Plim ^o
	5 th	John Watson A. M. & Eunice Goodwin both of Plim ^o
Mem ^o		Gave in a List so far, to the Town Clerk, Ap ^l 7 th 96
April	7 th	Nathan Reed & Rebecca Morton both of Plim ^o
	8 th	Amaziah Harlow & Martha Albertson both D ^o
	14 th	Lewis Harlow & Hannah Churchill both of D ^o
	19 th	David Warren & Sally Dunham both of Plym ^o
May	1 st	John Clark resident & Polly Roberts of Plym ^o
	22 ^d	Doct ^r Zacheus Bartlett & Hannah Jackson both of Plym ^o
June	19 th	Doct ^r John Goddard of Carver & Grace Hayman Otis ¹ of Plym ^o
July	3 ^d	Thomas Goodwin Jun ^r & Abigail Crosswell both of Plim ^o
Sept ^r	1	Oliver Keyes & Lydia Bagnall both of Plim ^o
	22	Joseph Holmes & Polly Battles both of Plim ^o
	29	George Burgiss & Deberah M ^c Lathley both of Plym ^o
Oct ^r	23 ^d	John Allen & Meriah Smith both of Plim ^o
	D ^o	John Michael Merop resid ^t in Plim ^o (Serv ^t of D ^r Hayward) & Sally Gould of Plim ^o
	30 th	Robert Davy & Jerusha Trask both of Plim ^o
Dec ^r	1	Abraham Whiting of Kingston & Sally Robbins of Plym ^o
	15	Nathaniel Harlow & Sally Holmes both of Plim ^o

1797

Jan ^r	1 st	John Collins Resident in & Mercy Harris of Plym ^o
	8 th	Thomas Pope & Priscilla Mitchell both of Plym ^o
	10	Seth Morton & Mary Savery both of Plym ^o
Feb ^r	1	Benjamin Drew J ^r & Sophia Bartlett both of Plim ^o
	12 th	Calvin Crombie & Naomi Jackson both of Plim ^o
Mar.	9	Thomas Covington & Elizabeth Hewstins both of Plim ^o
	10 th	Rufus Churchill & Eunice Covington both of Plym ^o
	12 th	William Bradford & Nancy Balston both of Plim ^o

[205] Marriages continued

1797

March	21 st	Nathaniel Holmes y ^e 6 th & Betsy Drew both of Plym ^o
	28 th	George Finney & Abigail Finney both of D ^o
Ap ^l	6 th	Josiah Carver & Elizabeth Davee both of Plym ^o
	10 th	Charles Howard of Bridgwater & Eleanor Howard D ^o
	13 th	Clark Raymond & Sarah Hall D ^o
June	18 th	Will ^m Cobb Esq ^r of Falmouth near Portland & Elizabeth Ripley of Plym ^o
July	27 th	George Straffen & Mary Simmons both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	3 ^d	Ezra Harlow & Lydia Davee both of D ^o

¹ Here "both" is crossed out.

Sep ^r	3 ^d	Isaac Joslyn resident in & Mary Balston of Plym ^o
	7 th	Ebenezer Holmes & Margrett Howard both D ^o
Oct ^r	21	William Ellis of Sandwich & Polly Ellis of Plym ^o
	6 th	Samuel Burbank & Sally Coy both D ^o
	15 th	Major Benj ^a Warren & Lois Doten D ^o
	31	Caleb Battles & Jane Rider D ^o
Nov ^r	D ^o	Lazarus Lucas & Nancy Coad D ^o
	5	Ichabod Davy & Joanna Bartlett D ^o
	7	Thomas Sears & Susanna Morton D ^o 650
	D ^o	Barnaby Morton & Elizabeth Doten D ^o
	9 th	Solomon Finney & Patience Churchill D ^o
	12 th	Daniel Churchill & Sally Collings D ^o
Dec ^r	16 th	Ephraim Morton & Sarah Howland D ^o
	23 ^d	Freeman Bartlett & Sarah Hopkins D ^o
	2 ^d	Joseph Holmes 3 ^d & Martha Dyer D ^o
	24	Benj ^a Holmes & Mariah Thomas
	28	John Carver & Elizabeth Holmes D ^o
	31	Isaac Symmes & Mary Whitman D ^o

1798

Jan ^r	28	Ebenezer Davy & Lydia Curtiss both of D ^o
Feb ^r	1	George Rogers & Sally Harlow D ^o
Mar.	18 th	Samuel Rand resident in Plym th & Susannah Atwood of Plim th
	22 ^d	Jesse Bartlett & Betsy Drew both of Plim ^o
Apr ^l	29	Ebenazar Mitchell & Joanna Rogers D ^o
	12	Eleazar Holmes & Betsy Avery D ^o
	19	Henry Jackson & Huldah Holbrook of Plymouth
May	17 th	Sam ^l Rogers & Betsy Babb both of Plym ^o
June	8 th	James Robbins & Olive King D ^o
	10 th	William Allen & Betsy Holmes D ^o
	19 th	William Sever Esq ^r of Kingston & Mercy Russell of Plym ^o
Aug st	5 th	Joshua Torrey & Wid ^o Sarah Doten both of Plim ^o
	16	Zabdiel Weston of Duxbor ^o & Lydia Churchill (widow) of Plym ^o
Sept ^r	D ^o	Joshua Ryder & Hannah Howland both of Plym ^o
	9 th	Cary Harris Morton & Sarah Boice both of D ^o
Oct ^r	2 ^d	Stephen Doten J ^r & Abigail Clark both of D ^o
	14	Southworth Shaw & Mariah Churchill D ^o
	27	Sam ^l Churchill & Elizabeth Totman D ^o
Nov ^r	4	George Bacon & Eliz ^a Ryder D ^o
	D ^o	Lewis Weston & Betsy Lanman D ^o
	6 th	Timothy Phillips of Boston Negro & Violet Hedge of Plym ^o

[206] Marriages

1798

Nov ^r	8 th	George Bartlett & Rebecca Lanman both of Plym ^o
	11	Samuel Churchill & Bathsheba Collins D ^o
	14	Elkanah Finney & Lucy Morton D ^o
	15	Freeman Bartlett & Experience Finney D ^o
	D ^o	Seth Finney & Sally Churchill D ^o

	16 th	Bartlett Sears & Bathsheba Drew D ^o	
	19 th	Isaac Banks & Abigail Babb D ^o	
	20 th	Sylvanus Rogers & Polly Mason D ^o	
	22 ^d	John Fitzgerald Resident in & Anna Raymond of Plym ^o	
	29 th	Thomas Bartlett y ^e 3 ^d & Ruth Rogers both of Plim ^o	
Dec ^r	16 th	Silvanus Churchill & Lydia Churchill both D ^o	92 ¹

[207-212 ²][213] Chh Records 1732³

A Catalogue of those Persons that have either Received or engaged in the Baptismal Cov^t

			Jabez Holmes
			Mariah Morton Wid ^w
			Elizabeth Bagnal Wid ^w
			Mary the wife of Ephraim Washbun
			Lydia Polden
			Thomas Polden
July	9	{	Robert Brown &
			Priscilla Brown his wife
Sep.	17	{	Sarah Howard the wife of James Howard
			Elizabeth Ward the wife of Nathan Ward & Baptized
			Lazarus Samson
Nov ^r	12	{	Johannah Wife of Thomas Ward
			Alse the wife of Thomas Scarrot
			Marcy Ward maiden
Feb	25	1732/3	Elizabeth Tinkham Maid ⁿ & Baptized
Apr	21	1734	Josiah Sturtevant & Hannah his wife
Sep ^r	21	1734	Nehemiah Riply & Sarah his wife
Jan ^{ry}	11	1735/6	Ruben a Negro Servant belonging to Justice Thomas. Bap

1736

March	28	{	Hannah the wife of Joshua Finney
			Fear the wife of Jacob Curtis & Baptis ^d
Ap ^l	4	{	Silas West
			Mary the wife of Silas West
April	11	{	Johanna the wife of John Atwood Jun ^r Bap:
			Mary the wife of Nicholas Spinks Bap:
April	18		Nathanael Dunham Bap:
April	25		Elizabeth Marshal Bap:
May	9		Abigail the wife of Joseph Whitmore Bap:

¹ Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.

² Pp. [207-212] are blank.

³ The entries on pp. [213-215] of the text — or pp. 510-512 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Leonard. This catalogue is continued from p. [18a] of Part iv of Volume I, or p. 244 of these volumes.

May	30	{ Ruth Kempton Bap: Bridget M ^c Cabe Jane the wife of Francis Allen
June	20	{ Walter Rich Rebeckah the wife of Walter Rich
July	4	{ Dorcas the wife of John Barnes Jun ^r Elizabeth the wife of Francis Curtis Jun ^r
July	11	Mary the wife of Richard Wait

[214] Persons that have own'd the Cov^t & Baptised

1736

Sep	5	Flora a Negro woman belonging to Nathanael Thomas Jun Esq:
Octo	3	{ Priscilla the wife of Elisha Cob Jun ^r Johanna the wife of Nathan Cob

1737

Apl	17	James a Negro man belonging to Deacon Atwood Baptized
-----	----	---

1739

July	22	Francis Curtis ¹ at his House
------	----	--

1740

March		Hannah the wife of James Cushman Baptized
-------	--	---

1741

May	24	Deborah Samson Wid ^w of Kingston
July	19	{ Mary y ^e wife of Charles Morton Baptized Scipio a Negro man belonging to Deacon Torrey Baptized
Aug st	30	Abijah the wife of Tho ^s Wright
Sep ^r	13	Mary Abraham Baptized
Octo	11	Lemuel Harlow Baptized
Nov ^r	15	Mary y ^e wife of Levi Stephens Baptized
	29	Janne a Negro Woman belonging to Dea: Foster Baptized
Decem	20	Dolphin a Negro Man belonging to Coll Lothrop Jun ^r
Octo	19	{ Sarah y ^e wife of Alexander Dow Bap ^d Patianec Harlow Bap ^d
Feb:	28	Hannah a negro woman belonging to Joshua Drew Bap Nanne a Negro woman belonging to M ^r Brown Bap

1742

March	28	Nero a Negro man belonging to M ^r John Barnes Bap
May	23	{ Thomas Kempton Bap Boston a Negro Man belonging to M ^r Tho ^s Foster Bap
June	6	Centrie a Negro Man belonging to Cap ^t Churchill
June	26	Seth West
July	25	{ Ginne a negro man belonging to M ^r Joshua Drew Bap ^d Jack a Negro man belonging to M ^r Sam ^l Kempton Bap ^d

¹ Here "sen^r" is crossed out.

1744

May 1st John Barnes aged about 76 was Baptised at his own House
Decem^r 23 Ebenezar Spooner

1749

Jan^{ry} 8 Amos Dunham & Anne his wife own'd y^e Cov^t
Sep^r 24 George Watson

1751

Augst 17 Thomas Torry & Abigail his Wife

[215]

1753 Decem^r 30 Marcy the Wife of Josiah Torrey¹

[216²]

The Names of those y^t own their baptismal Covenant since my Or-
dination. Chandler Robbins. † Those marked thus removed.

1760

Feb^{ry} 24th John Russell
June y^e 8th † Deborah Doggett. Wife of Sam^l

1761

April 19th Rebecca Morton. (Nath^{ls} Jun^r)
Sep^r 25th Sarah Davie — enter^d into Cov^t upon a Sick Bed & was baptiz^d

1767

March 8 Isaac Symms & Hannah his Wife
Augst 2^d Sarah Jackson (Th^s Jun^r's) bapt^d
Sep^r 6 Mercy Davis (Th^s's) bapt^d
Sep^r 27 Experience Jackson. Sam^{ls}

1769

October 29 Deborah Turner. David's

1770

Jan^{ry} 22^d Rebecca Warren W^{ms} Wife ent^d into Cov^t on a sick bed &
baptiz^d

Jan^y 1771 Desisted y^e Practice from Principle.

[217] 1797 Records of the Proceedings of the Chh, continued
from Page 190³

Monday April 10th The Church met at 4 Clock P M, a full
Meeting of the Brethren. After Prayer for divine Direction in the

¹ Here the hand of Mr. Leonard ceases.

² The entries on pp. [216-226] of the text — or pp. 512-520 of this volume —
are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

³ P. [190] of the text, or p. 492 of this volume.

important Affair before them, The Church *Voted 1st* That they will Vote 1st now proceed to the Choice of a *Deacon*, in the room of our aged & worthy Brother Deacon Jonathⁿ Diman deceased.

Vote 2^d The Chh being then called upon to give in their Votes, it appear'd that our Brother *John Bishop* was elected to that Office, by a very large Majority — Whereupon, it was moved to know whither the Chh were willing to make the Choice unanimous, & they very readily complied, and

Voted 3^d That it is the unanimous Choice of the Church.

The Meeting was concluded with Prayer, & with Thanksgiving to the great head of the Chh, for disposing the Minds of the Church, in so much Love, Harmony and Unanimity, to the Choice of this Officer in this Church — May God direct & incline his heart to comply with the Desire of his Brethren, & enable him to discharge the Duties, & “use the Office of a Deacon well”!

May 21st A Letter missive was read to this Chh from y^e first Chh in *Boylston* requesting their Attendance by the Pastor & Delegates, at the Ordination of M^r *Ward Cotton* (of this town) on the 7th of June next. The Chh voted a Compliance & chose *Deacon Spooner* & Brother *Rosseter Cotton*, their Delegates. — &

June 7th The Pastor with Brother Rosseter Cotton, attended in Ordinⁿ of Ward Cotton. Council, with 12 other Churches, at *Boylston*, & after Examination of the Pastor Elect & other preparatory Requisites — proceeded to the Ordination. Rev^d M^r *Holcomb* of *Sterling* opened with Prayer. The *Pastor* of this Chh preached, from “Go thou and preach the Kingdom of God.”¹ Rev^d M^r *Sumner* of *Shrewsbury* made the ordaining Prayer Rev^d M^r *Whitney* of *Northbury*, the Charge Rev^d M^r *Avery* of *Holden*, the prayer after the Charge, & Rev^d M^r *Bancroft* of *Worcester*, y^e Right hand. May their Pastor be one, truly & eminently, according to God's own Heart!

June 30th At the earnest Desire of *Rebecca Bartlett*, Wife of Rebecca Bartlett rec^d to Coy^t & baptiz^d in private *Elkanah Bartlett Jun^r* The Pastor, & a Number of the Chh, & others, met at her house, & she, being in a languishing State, & having no prospect of being ever able to go out again did, at this time, solemnly confess Christ before Men & witness a good profession of her faith, & the Reason of her hope — entered into Covenant, & was then baptiz^d, the Brethren manifesting their free consent, as individuals

¹ For the title of the sermon, see p. lviii, above.

of y^e Chh, the transaction to be laid before the Chh, for their consent & confirmation. — Accord^{dly} [218¹] Accordingly, on *Lords day July 2^d* the foregoing proceedings were laid before the Chh, &, agreable to their Practice before, in *such singular Cases*, the Chh very readily & unanimously voted a Consent & Confirmation of what was done, & voted, accordingly to recieve her, viz *Rebecca Bartlett* as a Member of this Church.

Augst 10th I think it not improper to record in this place, with Gratitude, one of the most remarkable, & astonishing Events that has taken place among us, and the most surprizing Deliverance, viz On raising a New frame for a house, two Stories high, & 3 on the back side, (belonging to Cap^t Jn^o Paty) when they had finished it, it fell all at once, with, between 30 & 40 persons on it, (most of them on the top or highest floor) down to the Ground — but thro^u the wonderful, and almost miraculous Interposition of God's Providence, not one person kill^d — thro^u 21 recieved wounds — yet most of them not bad — & but one, whose bones were fractured. May this Instance of divine, signal Salvation make a suitable & lasting Impression on the minds of all of us, particularly on those who were Subjects of this great Deliverance!

Sept^r 22^d The Chh met at the Pastor's house, being notify^d the last Lords day, being the *Semiannual* Meeting or Conference — After Prayer, conversed with much christian Unanimity & Love, on several things which relate to the Order, Peace, purity & Welfare of the Chh & its Members. — At this meeting also the Chh, for *special reasons* urging thereto,² came to y^e following

Vote. Voted, unanimously, that this Chh view it as an Evil Practice & not to be tolerated, for any of its Members to *play at Cards*, or any way encourage the same.

1798. Lords day Feb^r 11th Notify^d the Chh to meet at a Semi-annual Conference at the pastor's house, on Wednesday next — The Contribution for the poor to be (as usual) the Sabbath following.

Also Stay^d the Chh after Service, when, after some Conversation, & information given that our Sister *Rebecca Stephenson* was now in town, from Portland, & an Opportunity presented for enquiring

¹ At the top of p. [218] is written "1797 Chh Records & Transactions continued."

² This word has been altered.

into some scandalous Reports concerning her Conduct & Character, the [219] Church *voted* to choose a Committee of three to go & discourse with her on the Subject & report to the Chh, on Wednesday — She being confin^d by indisposition. — The three Deacons, Crombie, Spooner & Bishop, were accordingly chosen. Vote

Feb^r 14th The Chh met agreeably to Notification, & after prayer to God, entered into a free & full Conversation respecting the unhappy Affair of our Sister *Stephenson* — The Committee, appointed to go & discourse with her made a Report to y^e Chh, that they had conversed with her, that she acknowledged herself guilty, & appeared penitent & sorrowful — but some circumstances attending the affair, prevented their having such Satisfaction, in all respects, as could be wished. On the whole, the Chh, after long conversation, in a Candid, free & affectionate manner, with concern for the honor of Religion, & yet with much christian Tenderness, towards the delinquent member, Rebecca
Stephenson's
Case

They *Voted*, That our Sister *Stephenson* be *suspended*, for y^e present, from Communion with this Chh in special Ordinances, on account of¹ her *indecent, loose, lascivious & unchristian* Behavior, on a Voyage to *Portland*, in 1794 — untill further proper Enquiry be made, & information recieved from *Portland*, respecting her general Behavior & Conversation *since that Affair*; that the Chh may know whither she hath exhibited not only the *profession* of, but *fruits meet for*, & evidential of *Repentance*. Vote.

Voted, that the Pastor be requested to write to persons in *Portland* who² may be able to give such information as y^e Chh desire. Vote.

And *voted* to adjourn this Meeting four Weeks, for that purpose, & if needful, that y^e Pastor be desired to adjourn still further, untill Intelligence shall be obtained — & give notice of it on a Lord's Day. — The Meeting was very harmonious, & the Chh entirely united in their proceedings at this time, & hope we had y^e presence of Christ on the Occasion. Vote

Lords day. March 11th Notify^d the Chh, that I had not yet obtained y^e information from *Portland*, that was expected, & therefore, that y^e meeting of y^e Chh is further postponed, from *Wednesday next*, (y^e day to which it stands adjourned) to a future day, notice to be given on a *Lord's day* previous to y^e Chh's Meeting.

¹ Here "the" is erased.

² Written over "which," erased.

Apr¹ 1 Lord's Day Evening. Notify^d the Chh that, having received several Letters from persons in Portland, in answer to those sent by the Chh for Information of the Character & Conduct of our Sister Stephenson, that they meet next *Thursday*, (being fast Day) in the Afternoon, in the Meeting house, to receive the Communications on this Subject.

[220¹] 1798 Church Transactions & Records continued

The Church met accordingly, in the Meetinghouse, but on account of the Coldness of the Season, adjourned to the Schoolhouse. The Meeting opened with Prayer — After which, the Pastor read those Communications, he had received, from various Persons in Portland, of good Character & several of 'em Public Professors of Religion, & persons with whom M^{rs} Stephenson had lived, i.e. under their Roof. Some of *these letters were very full & clear, all of 'em in general, testified to her having been guilty of Intemperance, & frequently seen intoxicated with strong Drink — & attended too with some peculiar Aggravations, such as being on Sabbath Days &c &c, that this has been her habitual Practice for some years. — After hearing the sad Detail of this awful Affair — The Chh, penetrated with Grief & great Surprize — conversed in a very tender, christian manner upon the Subject — & considering how much Noise the Affair has made abroad, what mockings, & Reproachings of Religion it has caused; & what dreadful Dishonor is hereby done to the blessed Redeemer & his Cause — They came to y^e following Votes, unanimously, & at a very full Meeting. — viz*

Vote 1st That our *Sister Rebecca Stephenson* be *publickly Admonished* for her notorious Wickedness, in living in *Intemperance*, in Addition to her other Crime, on a Voyage to Portland mentioned in the last Page.

Vote 2^d That if, thro' bodily Indisposition or any other Cause she should not be able to receive it in publick, Voted that she have the Admonition communicated to her in private, at her house, & that, in such case, The Pastor be desired to read the same afterw^{ds} in public agreeable to that Text, "*Them that Sin² rebuke before all that others also may fear.*"

¹ Altered from "222."

² Here some words are crossed out.

Voted 3th That the *Pastor* & three Deacons, *Crombie, Spooner, & Bishop*, be a Committee to communicate the Admonition to her, if it be to be done in private, for the reasons before mentioned.

Vote 4th That our Brethren *Ebenezer Nelson & John Cobb* be desired to acquaint our Sister Stephenson with these Doings of y^e Chh & that unless she give proper *Evidence of Repentance & Reformation*, & thereupon make a *humble, public Confession of her Sins*, the Church must proceed to the painful, thô necessary Act of *Excommunicating* her from the visible Chh of Christ. Which, may the Lord in Mercy prevent, for his Son's Sake *Amen!* After Prayer, adjourn^d without Day.

[223¹] 1798 Records continued.

Lords day April 22^d After divine Service in the Afternoon, the Pastor, according to beforemention'd Vote of the Church, did publicly, in their Name, *Admonish Rebecca Stephenson* by briefly setting forth the Heinousness of her Sins, the Grief caused to the Chh, & the great Dishonor thereby brôt upon God & Religion — & *Exhorted* her to sincere Repentance & Reformation — which, being suitably manifested by proper *Fruits*, the Church promise to restore her to their Christian Charity & Communion.

pub. Admonition of Mrs
Reb. Stephenson

June 24th Lords day Evening, Notify^d the Church of their *Semiannual Meeting*, to be held on *Thursday next* in the Meeting-house, immediately after the public, Sacramental Lecture — & the *Contribution* for the poor, to be, as usual, the Lords day following.

Thursday June 28th 1798. The Church met accordingly, after the Lecture — and entered upon the Consideration of Subjects, relative to Discipline, agreeably to the Design of the Meeting. — The first Object of their Attention & Deliberation, was, the unhappy & awful Case of *Jesse Churchill* who still remains a Member, thô suspended from the Communion, of of this Church, for disorderly & unchristian Behavior. See *Pages 187, 8, 9, &c.*² Upon his removing from this Town to Harvard, it was hoped that in his retired State, he would have time for reflection upon his past Conduct, & would be brôt to a proper Sense of his Sins & to Repentance & Reformation — Accordingly this Chh have waited, in such hope,

¹ There are no pages numbered [221–222], p. [223] following p. [220].

² Pp. [187–189] of the text, or pp. 487–491 of this volume.

for almost two years, in which time, he has once & again visited this Place — but no appearance has he given of such Repentance & Reformation, but much the Contrary, by open, & contemptuous Speeches of this Chh, & its Members, individually — & Also by his obstinate Continuance in the Practice of extravagant & intemperate Use of Strong Drink — *And now, being in this place*, (where he has remained several Weeks) his *Intemperance*,¹ *Profane Language* & *other Enormities* have appeared to the whole place in general, to be worse than before — & althô several of this Chh, & others, have reason^d & expostulated with him, to endeavor to convince him of the wickedness & Danger of the way he is in, Yet all has been [224²] to no purpose — These things being taken, at this Meeting, into serious Consideration by the Church — They did, at length, view it to be a Duty which they owe to God — to the Honor of Christ to the Interest of Religion, as well as to the Offender himself, & to wipe off, & prevent further Reproach being cast upon Religion & this Chh, on his Account, now to *excommunicate* & cut off the said *Jesse Churchill* from all visible Relation to this Chh & the visible Kingdom of Christ — And accordingly after serious Conversation, & full Deliberation on the Subject They passed the following, Solemn Vote, at a full Chh Meeting, & without one dissenting Voice — viz — that

Vote: Whereas *Jesse Churchill*, who for many years has been a Member of this Church, has been guilty of a long Course of Conduct & Behavior, utterly unbecoming³ the Christian Character & contrary to his own Covenant Engagements, particularly by *rash & profane Language* — *contemptuous treatment of the Church* — & the *inordinate use of Strong Drink*, & many other things, inconsistent with the Character of a Professor of Religion — from⁴ all which Sins, this Church has repeatedly & very often, for years, endeavor'd to reclaim him — & have used all those Means, pointed out in the Gospel, to bring him to Repentance, & all to no good purpose, And wheras they have, (as in Duty bound,) waited on him, with great Patience & Forbearance, hoping that time & Reflection might bring him to a Sense of his Sin & his Duty, & produce a Reformation in

¹ Here the words “& other Enormities” are crossed out.

² At the top of p. [224] is written “Records continued.”

³ Here some words are crossed out.

⁴ Altered from “for.”

him, but finding that he appears to be more & more obstinate & hardened in his vicious Courses, Therefore this Church, believing, that by continuing him any longer, as a Member of it, they would incur Sin upon themselves, & thereby expose themselves to the Anger of God, & be in danger of his Judgments, do now, by a Solemn & united *Vote*, exclude the said *Jesse Churchill* from all Relation to & Communion with this Chh of Christ, & declare him to be no longer a Member of the Visible Church & Kingdom of Christ — and this Act of y^e Chh [225¹] is founded upon the word of God, & is done in Obedience (225 to his Command) — which says (speaking of incorrigible Offenders) “Withdraw from them” — & have no fellowship with them — But “let him be unto thee, as an heathen man & a publican.” — And as this solemn Sentence of Exclusion, is founded on the Word of God — so it is conformable to the Rule, Custom & Platform of the Congregational Churches in the Land — from the Days of our Ancestors. May the God of all Mercy, follow this solemn transaction with his Blessing — make it a Means of Repentance & Recovery to the Excluded² Person — & a warning to all — especially to Professors of Religion, that they may hear & fear — & avoid those Sins, & the very Beginnings of them, which are follow^d with such awful Consequences to the Backslider & Impenitent!

The Chh, after this, at the same meeting, took the Case of our Sister *Rebecca Stephenson* under Consideration — (See Page 219³) She having sent in her Confession, it was read to the Brethren, but, some of them, not being fully satisfy^d as to the *Fruits of* her Repentance being sufficiently manifested — it was agreed that the Determination on her Case, be postponed for a time.

Lord's Day July 1st 1798. At the Close of divine Service in the Afternoon, agreeably to the Desire of the Church, & in Conformity to the Rules of the Churches, in such Cases, as appears in the Platform of Chh Discipline, owned by the Congregational Churches in this Land — The Pastor did publicly make known the Case of *Jesse Churchill* (See the foregoing Page⁴) & the *Vote* of the Church *Excommunicating* said *Churchill* from their fellowship — stating the

¹ At the top of p. [225] is written “1798.”

² This word has been altered.

³ P. [219] of the text, or p. 515 of this volume.

⁴ P. [224] of the text, or p. 518 of this volume.

Grounds thereof, by reading to the Congregation the Substance of their transactions, last Thursday — And then, the Pastor, (s^d *Churchill*, being absent, thô directed by the Pastor in writing, to attend on the occasion) did solemnly Declare the Sentence of *Excommunication*, in the following words — [agreeable to the form in D^r Mather's Ratio Disciplinæ, or form of the Discipline, used in the New England Churches.]¹ Viz^t

And now, in the Name of the glorious Lord Jesus Christ, & with the Concurrence of his Church & faithful People, I [226²] I do declare (you) *Jesse Churchill*, having by (your) his Sin procured it, to be *cut off* from all the Priviledges and Expectations of such as are in Covenant with the Churches of God. I declare (you) him to belong *visibly* to the sinful & woful Kingdom of Satan, the Ruler of the Darkness of this World. I declare (you) him to be a Person, from whom Christians, the followers of our holy Lord are to “withdraw themselves, as from one that walks disorderly.” And this just Sentence, now passed upon [you]³ him, by the Church in the Name & by the Authority of Christ, is but a Prelude & Representation of a Sentence, far more dreadful to be passed upon (you) him, in the Day, when the Lord Jesus Christ shall come to judge the world, Except it be prevented by a seasonable Repentance — which, may our gracious God, of his infinite Mercy bestow upon him (you) — for which, let us pour out our Prayers to God on this solemn & mournfull Occasion!

Upon this, Prayer was offered up to God, that this last Step of Discipline, may be blessed as a Means of bringing the *Excommunicated*, to Repentance, & that “his Spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord”!

During this Transaction in public, a great & awful Solemnity appeared in the Congregation, with many Tears. May it be sanctify^d for the Good of us all — & May those who think they stand take heed lest they fall, & may all who name the Name of Christ, work⁴ out their Salvation with fear & Trembling — & fear, lest a Promise being left of entering into his Rest, they sho^d seem to come short of it!⁵

¹ The square brackets are in the original.

² At the top of p. [226] is written “1798 Church Records continued.”

³ The square brackets are in the original.

⁴ Written over a word erased.

⁵ Here end the entries in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

[227¹] [254²]

Sep ^r	11 1737	Joshua Bramhal & Sarah his wife were Dismist to Falmouth
Ap ^l	1 1739	Elkanah Totman & Elizabeth ^s his wife were Dismist to Scituate 2 ^d Chh
June	17 139 ⁴	Samuel Thacher Dismist to Middleborough 1 ^t Chh
Jan ^{ry}	1742	Francis Adams & wife Dismist to Kingston
Sep ^r	4 1748	Samuel King Jun ^r & Mary his wife Dismist to Mansfield
Oct.	13	{ Hannah Gardner Dismist to Boston
[O]cto	13	{ Deborah Prat to Pembroke
Sep ^r	24 1749	Will ^m Harlow & wife Dismist to y ^e 2 ^d Chh Bridgwater
Jan ^{ry}	2 1756	Elizabeth y ^e wife of Elkanah Morton was Dismist to Dart- mouth

[255] Church Records 1732

A Catalogue of Members in full Co^munion

There are at this time July 9th 1732 in full Co^munion with this Chh Sixty Males Including the Pastor Nathanael Leonard and the Elder Thomas Faunce. The Present Deacons are Messrs John Foster, John Atwood Haviland Torrey. The Females in full Co^munion are one Hundred Twenty one. O that God would Inceas[e] his Chh & add unto it dayly of such as shall be saved.

Males

An: Dom 1732

Octo	1	Joseph Bartlet Jun ^r
Feb:	11 1732/3	John Cotton A:B: Remov ^d to Hallifax

Anno Dom 1733

March	26	Joseph Ryder Jun
-------	----	------------------

1734

June	30	John Case
Sep ^r	15	Archibald Fisher
Decem	22	John Clark

1735

Sep ^r	7	Elias Tupper
Decm	10	{ Abiel Puleipher { Samuel Thacher Dismist to Middlebo ^r

¹ P. [227] is blank.² There are no pages numbered [228-253], p. [254] being the verso of p. [227]. The entries on pp. [254-274] of the text, or pp. 521-529 of this volume, are in the hand of Mr. Leonard.³ Written over "Ester," crossed out.⁴ An obvious error for "1739."

1736

March	28	{ Nathanael Foster Ebenezar Bartlet Lemuel Bartlet
April	11	Joseph Swift & Baptiz ^d
Ap.	25	{ Nathanael Holmes Seth Jackson
May	9 th	Micajah Dunham
June ¹	20	Benjamin Rogers Dismist to Kingston
Sep	12	Benjamin Lothrop
Decm:	5	{ Samuel Nelson Ephraim Churchil

1737

Ap ¹	3	Thomas Gardner Dismist from Boston and Rec ^d here
	17	Samuel Morton
May	1	Samuel King Junr
Octo	16	Eliakim Tupper

1738

Aug st	13	Elisha Holmes Jun ^r
		25 ²

Females³

Anno Dom: 1732

July	30	Abigail the wife of John Thomas
Octo ^r	1	{ Sarah the wife of Joseph Bartlet Jun Rebekah Morton Widow
Octo	29	Marey the Wife of Ed ^w Stephen

Anno Dom 1733

March	26	Abigail wife of Joseph Ryder jun
July	29	Mary wife of Elkanah Delano
Aug st	6	Sarah wife of John Blackmar
Sep ^r	30	Elizabeth wife of Nathan Ward
Jan ^{ry}	20 1733/4	Ester Dunham Maiden

1734

June	2 1734	Elizabeth wife of Ebenz Tinkham removed ⁴ from Plympton & recieved here
June	16	Ester Gibbs wid ^w
June	30	Rebekah the wife of John Case
Sept ^r	21	Hannah the wife of Benj: Ryder
Decem	22	Rebeckah wife of John Clark

¹ Written above "May," crossed out.² This figure — as other similar figures on pp. [255-259] of the text, or pp. 521-529 of this volume — is written in pencil.³ This begins the second column.⁴ Written above "Dismist," crossed out.

Anno Dom 1735

June	15	Elizabeth the wife of N Thomas Jun ^r Esq
July	27	Rebekah wife of Eben: Bartlet Removed from Rehoboth and added to us
Aug st	3	Mary Conant Wid & Baptised

Anno Dom 1736

Feb	22 ^d	Lydia Wife of Lemuel Barnes
March	28	{ Marcy y ^e wife of Nath ^l Foster
		{ Mary the wife of John Ryder & Bap ^d
		{ Martha Tupper Maiden
April	11	Ester the wife of Lem: Jackson
April	18	Priscilla y ^e Wife of Thos Savory
April	25	{ Marcy y ^e Wife of Nath ^l Churchil
		{ Johannah the Wife of Tho ^s Ward
		{ Mercy the Wife of Ichabod Samson
May	9	{ Lydia Barnes Maid ⁿ Bap ^d
		{ Lydia the wife of Laz ^{us} LeBaron
		{ Esther the wife of Seth Jackson

29

[256] Members in full Co^munion

Males

		1740
Jan ^{ry}	4	Joshua Sherman
		1741
Sep ^r	13	Timothy Burbank Dism ^{ts} from Boston
Decem	27	Joseph Churchil
		1742
Jan ^{ry}	31	{ Edw ^d Doten
		{ Edw ^d Stephens Jun ^r ¹
March	28	{ Jonathan Barnes
		{ Lazarus LeBaron
		{ John Nelson
		{ John Torrey
		{ Jonathan Eames Bap
		{ Nehemiah Ripley
		{ Eleaz ^r Churchil Jun ^r
		{ Joseph Shurtleff
		{ Nathanael Jackson Jun ^r Bap
		{ Thomas Mayhew Bap
May	2	{ Isaac Atwood
		{ William Torrey
		{ Silas Morton Bap
		{ Jonathan Churchil

¹ Here a word is crossed out.

May	2	{	Benj ^a Churchil
			Ebenazar Cob Jun ^r
May	23	{	Seth Barnes Jun ^r
			John Branch
			Reuben a Negro
			James Shurtleff
			Ansel Lothrop
			John Kempton
			Thomas Faunce son of T:F:Jun ^r
			John Lothrop
			Josiah Carver Jun ^r
			Josiah Bradford
June	6	{	Joseph Wright
			John Foster
June	27	{	Thomas Spooner Jun ^r
			Nathanael Croade
July	25	{	Scipio a Negro
			Ebenazar Churchil
Sep ^r	10	{	Jacob Decost
Nov ^r	7	{	Isaac LeBaron
			Nathanael Morton
		{	Dolphin a Negro Man

41

Females¹

Anno 1736

May	30	{	Ruth the wife of Nathanael Jackson Bap
			Johannah Bosworth Wid ^w
June	20	{	Hannah the Wife of Josiah Sturtevant
			Sarah Faunce Bap ^d
			Mary the Wife of Nicholas Spinks
July	11	{	Pheobe the Wife of Benjamin Rogers Dismist to Kingston
			Mary the Wife of John Harlow Jun ^r
July	25	{	Remembrance the wife of John Withred
			Lucy the wife of Charles Dyre
			Elizabeth the wife of W ^m Davis
Sep	5	{	Lydia the wife of John Goddard
			Pheobe the wife of John Murdock Esqr
Sep	12	{	Hannah the wife of James Rickard
Oct ^o	3	{	Rebekah the wife of Robert Bartlet
			Experience Lothrop y ^e wife of Benjamin
Decem	5	{	Priscilla the wife of Robert Brown Esqr
			Sarah y ^e wife of Samuel Nelson
			Hannah y ^e wife of Cap ^t John Dyer
		{	Priscilla y ^e wife of Ephraim Churchil & Bap ^d

Anno Dom: 1737

Feb:	27	Experience the Wife of Deacon Atwood Baptizd
Mar:	27	Johanna Tupper Maid ^a

¹ This begins the second column.

Apl	17	Lydia the wife of Samuel Morton
May	1	{ Mary the wife of Sam ^l King Jun ^r Pheobe the wife of Jonathan Barnes
June	5	Sarah y ^e Wife of John Bartlet Removed from Falmouth to us
July	31	Anne y ^e wife of John May & Baptiz ^d
Sep ^r	25	Elizabeth y ^e wife of John Kempton
Octo ^r	2	Mary y ^e wife of Eliakim Tupper
Decem	4	Experiance y ^e wife of Benj Cornish Bap ^d

Anno Dom: 1738

Jan ^{ry}	1 st	Jean Faunce Daughter of John Faunce
	29	Rebekah Holmes wid ^w
May	21	Abigail Finney Maid ⁿ Eb ^r Bartl ^{ts} wif[e]
June	4	Martha Dunham Maid ⁿ
Aug st	28	{ Mercy the wife of Josiah Carver Hannah the wife of William Dyre

35

[257] Members in full Co^munion

Males

1743

Jan ^{ry}	17	Boston Negro man belonging to M ^r T: Foster
Feb:	6	Elkanah Totman Dismist from Scituate to us
June	19	Joshua Swift Dismist from y ^e 2 Chh of Sandwich to Us
July	3	Nero a Negro Man belonging to M ^r John Barnes

1744

July	1	Seth West
Nov ^r		Samuel Totman from N Yarmouth
Decem ^r	2 ^d	Return Wait

1745

March	24	John Washbun Dismist from Kington to us
-------	----	---

1747/8

Feb ^{ry}	28	Nathanael Torrey
-------------------	----	------------------

1749

Jan ^{ry}	8	{ Cap ^t John Watson Amaziah Churchill
Feb ^{ry}	26	Samuel Rogers
May	28	William Foster

1751

June	2 ^d	Robart Bartlet
	23	Abraham Jackson Dismist from a Chh in Plimton to this

1754

Sep ^r	15	John Waterman
Nov ^r ¹	10	Jabez Harlow

¹ Written over "Octo."

		1755
March	2 ^d	Josiah Johnson
		1756
Feb ^r	22	Coll: George Watson Esq ^r
May	2 ^d	Samuel Landman
June	6	Silvanus Bartlet
June	28	The Rev ^d M ^r John Cotton Removed from Halifax & Joyned A Member with this Chh
July	11	John May Dismist from the 2 ^d Chh in this Town & Recieved into this
		23 End 89
		Females ¹
Octo	29	Sarah y ^e Wife of Neh. Ripley
		Anno 1739
Feb	25	Elizabeth y ^e wife of Thom ^s Withr[ell]
Ap ^l	1	Lydia y ^e wife of Nath ^l Bozw[orth]
June	17	Martha ye wife of Timothy Barnabe rem[ov]ed from Province- town & Joyn'd with us
Octo	7	{ Sarah y ^e wife of Eliezar Churchil Jun ^r { Elizabeth y ^e wife of Benj: Harlow
		Anno 1740
Feb	24	Elizabeth y ^e wife of Salvanus Cobb
March	9	Susannah the wife of John Finney ² remov ^d from Plymton to us
July	27	Elizabeth y ^e wife of Elka: Morton
Aug st	3 ^d	{ Elizabeth y ^e wife of Joseph Ryder Jun ^r { Sarah the wife of Zepheniah Holmes
Octo	5	{ Hannah Howes y ^e wife of Stephen Churchil Ju[n] { Hannah y ^e wife of Benj ^s Bartlet Jun ^r
Nov ^r	9	Thankful y ^e wife of Jonathan Bartlet
		Anno 1741
Feb	22	Hannah y ^e wife of Tho ^s Gardner
Ap ^l	5	Patiance Holmes Daughter of Ebz Hol[m]es
	19	Elizabeth Tinkham Daugh ^r of Hilk Tink[ham]
June	7	Patiance Faunce Daug ^r of John F[auce]
	21	Abigail Clark Daughter of Tho ^s Clark
Sep	27	{ Hannah y ^e wife of John Waterman { Mary y ^e wife of Isaac Doten { Joanna y ^e wife of Sam ^l Doten
Octo	11	Mary Morton Baptizd Daughter of Timothy Mor[ton] ³
Decem	20	Flora a Negro Woman belonging to Coll Lothrop Jun ^r
Decem	27	{ Thankful y ^e wife of Ebenezer Rider { Hannah Ward maiden

¹ This begins the second column.

² Written over another name.

³ Here one or two entries are crossed out.

1742

Jan ^{ry}	31	{	Abigail y ^e wife Lazarus Samson
			Thankful King
			Eunice Curtis Jn ^o How ^{ds} Wife
			Pheobe the wife of Ed ^w Doten
			Sarah the wife Alex ^r Dow
March	28	{	Desire Rogers ¹
			Mary wife of Ansel Lothrop
			Joanna Howland
			Hannah Tinkham
			Lydia Jackson Dilano ²

35

[258] Members in full Co^munion

Females

1742

May	2 ^d	{	Ruth Turner wife of David Turner Bap
			Mercy Morton wife of Timothy Morton
			Mercy LeMote wife of Math ^w LeMote
			Elizabeth Brace wife of Tho ^s Brace
			Rhoda Beal wife Asa Beal
			Mary Bramhal wife of Silva ^s Bramhal Bap
			Patiance Spooner
			Pheobe Holmes
			Sarah Tinkham nurse ³
			Mary Tinkham M ^{rs} Eaton
			Abigail Doten
			Patiance Doten ⁴ M ^{rs} Burgiss
			Kathrine Blackwell
			Sarah Leonard L'Baron
			Mary Durfy Allen ⁵
Hannah Clark Bap Potter			
Abigail Rider Holmes			
Sarah Bartlet Faunce			
Marcy Warren Daugh ^r of Cap ^t Warren			
May	23	{	Marcy Warren
			Hannah Faunce wife of Tho ^s Faunce ^{3d}
			Elizabeth Carter
			Elizabeth Taylor
			Hannah Samson wife of Ebenezar
			Jerusha Sparrow wife of Edward

¹ Here "1742" is crossed out.² Here an entry is crossed out.³ This word is obscure.⁴ Here the words "W^m Clarks Wife" are crossed out.⁵ This name is perhaps crossed out.

May	23	{ Content Merifield wife of Francis Sarah Spooner Mary Doten Lydia Morton Phillips
June	6	Mary Abrams
June	26	Lydia the wife of Elkanah Cushman
July	25	{ Dorcas the wife of John Barnes Jun ^r Priscilla Warren Rebecca Young Bap ^d
Sep ^r	10	Maria y ^e wife of Jeremiah Hows
Nov ^r	7	Elizabeth y ^e wife of Tho ^s Holmes Jun ^r

1743

Jan ^{ry}	17	Susanna Daughter of Ichabod Bartlet Marsh ^l
Feb	6	Elizabeth wife of Elkanah Totman Dismist from Scituate to us
March	6	Jenna a Negro woman Wid ^w Foster's

39

[259] Members in full Comunion

Females

1744

Jan ^{ry}	15	Rebekah Ryder Charles's
	29	Mary Johnston
Ap ^l	1	Hannah y ^e wife of Jonathan Churchil from Sandwich 2 ^d Chh
Nov ^r		Experiance the wife of S Totman from N Yarmouth

1745

March	24	Abigail the wife of John Washbun Dismist from Kingston to us
June	2 ^d	Mary y ^e wife of Jonathan Bishop Dismist from the 2 ^d Chh of Sandwich to us
Decem ^r	1	Abigail Trask the wife of Elias Trask Dismist from a Chh in Boston to us

1746

May	4	Marget y ^e wife of Jona ⁿ Eames Jun ^r
Sep ^r	21	Elizabeth the wife of M ^r John Watson Dismissed from Bristol to us

1747

Decem	6	Marcy Abbot Wid
-------	---	-----------------

1748

March	27 ¹	Hannah Negro woman belonging to M ^r Hovey
-------	-----------------	--

1751

July	21	Wid ^w Lydia Doten Dismist from Plimton to us
------	----	---

1753

Decem ^r	30	Experiance wife of Jabez Harlow
--------------------	----	---------------------------------

¹ Altered from "26," or perhaps "26" altered from "27."

		1754
Octo	27	Marcy the wife of James Howard
		1755
March	2 ^d	Patiance y ^e wife of Josiah Johnson
		1756
Feb ^{ry}	22	M ^{rs} Elizabeth Watson wife of Coll Watson
March	28	M ^{rs} Patiance Watson wife of Elkanah Watson
May	16	Anna Torrey the wife of Nath ^l Torrey
Octo	31	Marcy Foster wife M ^r Tho ^s Foster Jun ^r
		19
		157

[260 ¹] [265-273 ²] [274 ³]

The Records of the Chh of Christ
in Plymouth
Vol: II.

¹ P. [260], which is not numbered in the original, is blank.

² There are no pages numbered [261-264], p. [265] following p. [260]. Pp. [265-273] are blank, pp. [266, 268, 270, 272] not being numbered in the original.

³ This page is not numbered in the original. The book has been turned upside down, the inscription being in the hand of Mr. Leonard.

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME III

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME III¹

[a²]

A Continuation of
the Records
of the first Church of Christ
in
Plymouth; State of
Massachusetts.
Began, January 1799.
Vol: III.

See Index, facing Page 1st³

[b-c⁴] [d] Index⁵ to this Volume of Records, viz

1. Records of the Votes⁶ & Transactions⁷ of the
Chh. Page 1⁸

¹ Volume III contains 183 leaves, or 366 pages. The pages measure 12 inches in height by 7¼ inches in width. Pages [b, c, 8c, 8d, 124-139, 154, 164-169, 196, 247-253, 293-359] are blank. Twelve pages, here numbered [a-d, 8a-8d, 104, 112, 124, 175], are not numbered in the original; there are no pages numbered [149-150]; and p. [152] is numbered [151] by mistake.

With a few trifling exceptions, indicated in the footnotes, the entries in Volume III are in the hand either of the Rev. Chandler Robbins, or of the Rev. James Kendall.

The volume is in its original leather cover. On the front cover is written, in the hand of Mr. Robbins:

Plymouth
Church Records
Vol: III.
Began Jan^y 1799

² The first four pages, here labelled [a-d] for convenience, are not numbered in the original.

³ This title is in the hand of the Rev. Chandler Robbins.

⁴ Pp. [b-c] are blank.

⁵ This word is underscored.

⁶ This word is underscored.

⁷ This word is underscored.

⁸ P. [1] of the text, or p. 534 of this volume.

2. Of Baptisms ¹	P.	101 ²
3. Of Deaths ³ in the 1 st Chh & Society		140 ⁴
4. Church Members admitted ⁵ — in continuation		155 ⁶
5. Chh members now living, ⁷ i e, in Jan ^y 1 st 1799 ⁸		153 ⁹
6. Record of Marriages, ¹⁰ solemnized by C. Robbins — contin ⁿ ¹¹		170 254 ¹²
7. Dismissions		194 ¹³

For notice of a set of Desk Bibles, present by Doct. Francis Le Baron — See last page.¹⁴

Old¹⁵ Covenant renewed p. 53¹⁶

“ “ 78¹⁷

[1] 1799 Plymouth Church Records

Jan^y 27th Lords day Evening, Notify^d the Chh to meet at the Pastor's house next Tuesday, at their usual *Semi-annual Meeting* agreeable to the Vote of the Chh — Page in the II^d Book of the Records of this Chh,¹⁸ on the Subject of Discipline.

At the same time, read a *Letter missive*, from the 1st Church in Rochester, to this Chh, desiring their Assistance, by their Pastor &

Letter from
Rochester.

¹ This word is underscored.

² P. [101] of the text, or p. 604 of this volume.

³ This word is underscored.

⁴ P. [140] of the text, or p. 620 of this volume.

⁵ The words “Church Members admitted” are underscored.

⁶ P. [155] of the text, or p. 636 of this volume.

⁷ The words “now living” are underscored.

⁸ The words “Jan^y 1st 1799” are underscored.

⁹ P. [153] of the text, or p. 634 of this volume.

¹⁰ This word is underscored.

¹¹ This word is underscored.

¹² Pp. [170, 274] of the text, or pp. 643, 708, of this volume. To this point the entries on p. [d] of the text are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

¹³ P. [194] of the text, or p. 655 of this volume. This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

¹⁴ This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall. The reference is to p. [360] of the text, or p. 719 of this volume.

¹⁵ This word is underscored.

¹⁶ P. [53] of the text, or p. 574 of this volume. This entry is written in pencil in a later hand.

¹⁷ P [78] of the text, or p. 590 of this volume. This entry is written in pencil in a later hand.

¹⁸ The reference is to p. [76] of Volume II of the text, or p. 371 of these volumes.

Delegates, in the ordination of *M^r Oliver Cobb*, to the pastoral care over that Chh & people. The Chh Voted to comply, & chose Deacons *William Crombie* *Deacon Ephraim Spooner*, & *John Cobb*, as Delegates, to represent the Chh on that Occasion. Vote.

Jan^y 29th The Chh met, according to the above notification, and, after opening the meeting with Prayer, discoursed on several Subjects, conformable to the original Design of these Meetings — on discipline. It appearing that several of the members, had, of late, walked unbecoming their christian Character & Profession — & *that*, in such instances as are known to the world, & become matter of coñion Report, the¹ Chh thought it their Duty to make more particular Inquiry into them — And accordingly, Voted that Deacons *Crombie* & *Spooner* be a Committee to go & enquire into the Report of our Sister *Bethiah Howard's* Intemperance in the use of Strong Drink, & violent, passionate Speeches & behavior.

The same Coñittee to go to our Sister *Sarah Morton*, (formerly *Boies*) & know the Grounds of the Reports of her scandalous Intemperance, for some time past — & also concerning her contemptuous treatment of the Chh, in Coming² to the Sacrament, but a few days after she was seen in a Posture of Drunkenness and had been desired by a Coñittee of the Chh not to come untill she had manifested her Repentance & given Satisfaction.

At this Meeting, the Chh also Voted, that *Deacon Bishop* & Br^o *Solomon Churchill*, be a Committee to go & talk with our Brethren *John Carver* & *Lemuel Bradford*, respecting their *playing at Cards*, in a public place, before several, who were not of the Chh, (& who express^d their surprize at such Conduct in Members of the Church).

Also, the same Coñittee, to go & discourse with Br^o *David Lothrop*, who is too commonly reported to intemperate, & has drank strong drink to Excess, evinc^d by its Effects.

These Coñittees to make Report to y^e Chh at y^e adjourn^d Meet^s Feb^r 12th inst. To w^o time the Meet^s was adjourn^d — Then closed with Pray^r — Perfect Unanimity. [2] 1799 Chh Records

Feb^r 6th This day, agreeably to the foremention'd Letter Mis-sive, The Pastor & Delagates of this Chh met, with seven other Neighbouring Pastors & their Delegates, & proceeded, regularly to

¹ Apparently written over "that," erased.

² This word has apparently been altered.

Ordination of
M^r Cobb.

ordain & sepearate M^r Oliver Cobb to the Ministerial Office over the first Chh & Congregation in Rochester. — Rev^d Mess^{rs} *Everitt* began with Prayer — *Andros* preach^d the Sermon, from *Acts 20. 24.* “Neither count I my life dear to me” — &c *Howland* made the ordaining Prayer — *Robbins*, gave the Charge — *LeBaron*, the Right hand of fellowship, & *Barker* made the concluding Prayer. Every thing conducted with the greatest Harmony & Unanimity.

Notify^d the Chh of this proceeding, the Sabbth after, *Febr 10th*

Reports of
Comittees re-
spect^g sev^l per-
sons, accus^d
of disorderly
walking

Tuesday. Feb^r 12th The Chh met at the Pastor’s house, agreeably to Adjournment — The Committees, each, made Report of their Commission. Viz, That, with Respect to our Sister *Bethiah Howard*, She denies the Charge of Intemperance, wholly. But acknowledges rash, passionate Language, which she is too much addicted to, confesses her Sin in this regard, & desires to be humbled for it & asks forgiveness of God & her Brethren.

& Votes of
the Chh on
the several
Cases.

With respect to M^{rs} *Morton* (once *Boies*,) They discours^d with her also, & Report that she, likewise deny’d y^e Charge of Intemperance, & persists in it. As to the charge of casting Contempt on y^e Chh, (as mention’d above) it appear^d, that it seem^d to arise, not from obstinacy, but rather from ignorance of her Duty in that Case.

The other Comittees also report, That, with respect to our Brother *John Carver*, He confess^d his Crime, as charg’d against him — was now convinc^d it was wrong, sinful & dishonouring to God & his Profession — appear^d penitent, beg’d forgiveness of God & the Chh, & promiss^d by divine Aid, to walk more Cautiously, & circumspectly for the future, & hoped he should give no Occasion of Grief to his Brethren, or bring any further Reproach on Religion by his Misconduct. [3] 1799 Chh Records

And with respect to our Brother *Lemuel Bradford*, the Committee report, that having conversed with him, he acknowledged the Fact charged against him — that he did not, at the time of it, reflect so much upon it or think it so great an Evil — that he was drawn in to it — & was ignorant of the explicit Vote of this Chh against playing Cards, (having lived out of town for some years) but, that had he known what he now does, he sho^d not have comply^d — he own’d he did it, thrô the Temptation of Satan, & his own wicked heart, & is sorry.

With respect to the last — viz, the Case of our brother *David Lothrop*, he appeared exceedingly penitent & humble acknowledged his Sin, & with Tears confessed & desired to be humble before God & Man, for the Wound bro't hereby on Religion — aks^d forgiveness of God & his Brethren, & hop'd, thro' divine Assistance, he should hereafter, walk humbly and circumspectly, & give no further occasion of Stumbling, to any.

Whereupon, the Chh, upon further deliberation & Conversation on each Case, Separately — Came to the following Votes.

Voted — viz, That this Chh is not satisfied with the Report, respecting our Sister *Howard*, as to her Denial of y^e Chh of *Intemperance*, & her positive declaration of innocency herein, as there have been so many Circumstances, in time past, which give too much reason to believe she is guilty. — And that she be desired to withdraw herself from special Ordinances, untill she shall upon Reflection, give further proof, & more satisfactory Evidence of her Innocence, or entire Reformation.

Voted, That this Chh are also dissatisfied with the Report respecting our Sister *Morton* — for the same reason as the above, viz her positive Denial of *Intemperance*, when there has been such evidence of her having been guilty — & therefore that she be desired to withdraw herself from Co^munion, till she give shall, by her fruits, & acknowledgment, give Satisfaction. — That, as to other Charge against her, of *Contempt* &c. the Church overlook & forgive it, on the ground before mention^d viz *Ignorance* [4] 1799 Feb^r Chh Records

Next, With respect to our Brother *John Carver*, the Chh Voted, that, as he freely acknowledges, & appears to be humble for his Sin, ^{Voted} he is forgiven, & restored again to Christian Charity.

Also Voted that for the same reason, this Church forgive & restore ^{Voted} to their christian Charity, our brother *Lem^l Bradford*.

Also — Voted, (our Brother *David Lothrop* being present at this meeting, & confirming all that the Co^mittee reported) That the Chh freely forgive, & recieve him to Christian Charity.

Finally, Voted that the *same Co^mitees* who discours^d with these ^{Voted} persons, go & inform them of the doings of the Church at this Meeting — & give to each, such solemn, faithful, tender & christian Counsel & Admonition, as their respective Cases appear to call for. The Chh, in all these transactions was perfectly unanimous, & I

hope acted in the fear of God, & we pray God to follow all, with his gracious Benediction.

Concluded with Prayer, & adjourn^d without day.¹

At² a Meeting of the first Church of Christ in Plymouth Duly notify^d assembled and held at the Meeting house on Monday y^e 4th day of Novemb^r Anno. Domini 1799 for the purpose of taking into Consideration the Matter of Calling³ a Minister to Settle with them After Choosing a Moderator and Addressing the Throne of Grace in Prayer The Church voted as follows Viz.

1st That they would then come to the Choice of a Minister to be⁴ ordained among them according to the Generall Useage in this Place 23 Votes for it and 15 against it

2^{dly} They made Choice of M^r James Kendal for their Minister their being twenty three votes for him. Including the Moderat^r and fifteen were not for him

3^{dly} made Choice of Ephraim Spooner, Deacⁿ William Crombie and Rossiter Cotton Esq^r a Committe to lay these Votes before the Precinct for their Concurrance, and before M^r Kendal for his Consideration & Acceptance

Attest EPHRAIM SPOONER Moderator

The above votes was lay^d before the Precinct the day aboves^d when the Precinct Concurr^d with the Church Viz^t 253 votes in the affirmative and 15 in the Negative [5]

On the 28th day of November 1799 — being the day appointed by the Liev^t Governor & Counsell for the Annual Thanksgiving — M^r James Kendall our Pastor Elect, communicated the following answer to the Call given him by this Church on the 4th day of Novemb^r instant

MY CHRISTIAN FATHERS, BRETHREN & FRIENDS OF THIS CHURCH AND SOCIETY

The result of your proceedings on the 4th instant communicated by your Committe was to me Solomn & interesting. Its consequences are

¹ Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.

² The entries from this point to the place indicated on p. [8] of the text (or p. 541 of this volume) are in the hand of Deacon Ephraim Spooner.

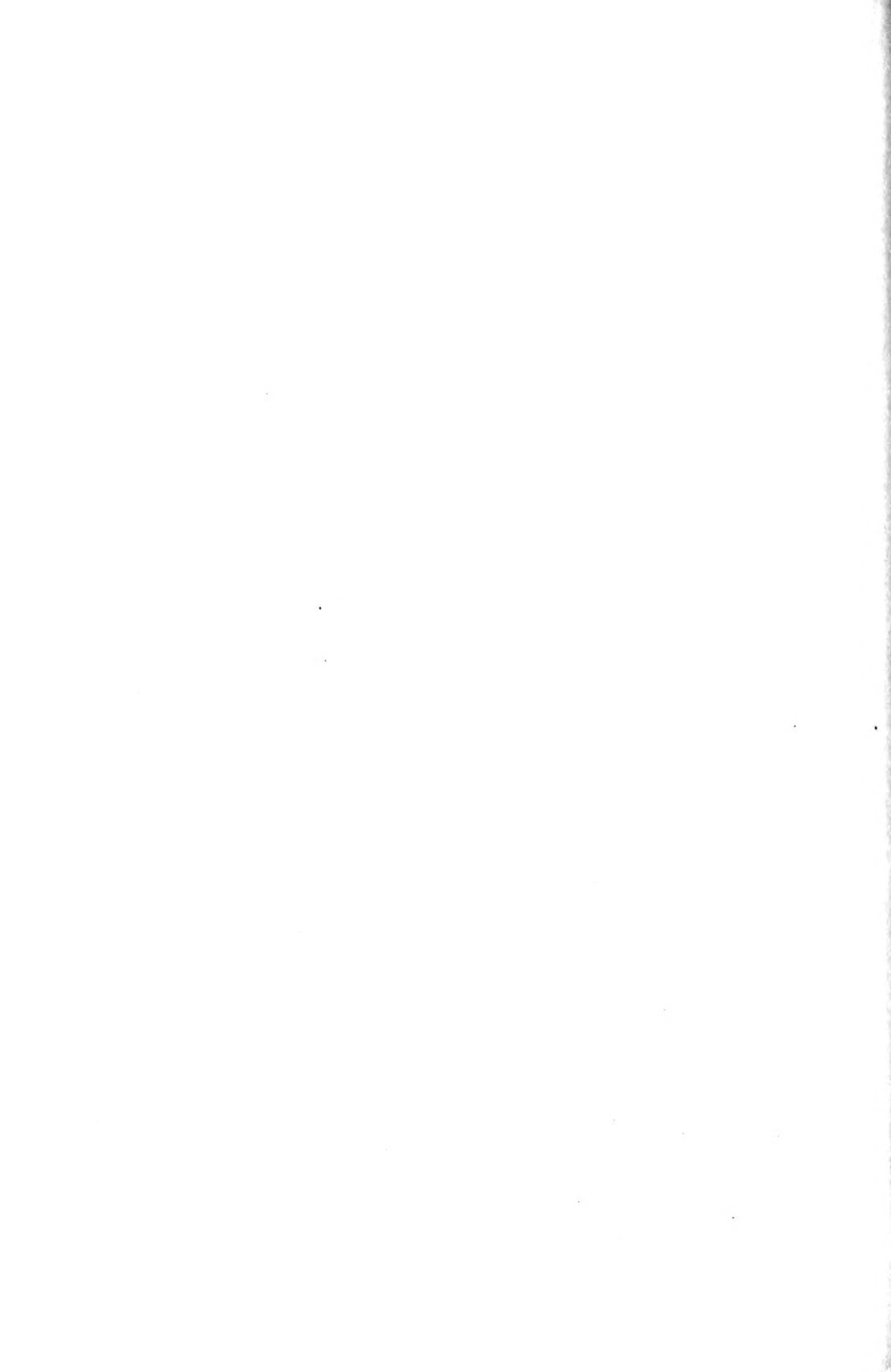
³ Here a name has been erased and dots substituted.

⁴ Written over a word erased.



James Kendall

*Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from the painting by Chester Harding*



not confined to a day, to a year nor to life, but reach beyond the Grave. It was not my temporal ease & enjoyment merely that were concern^d but the Eternal welfare of my own Soul, & the Souls of a numerous & destitute Flock. This was a subject, therefore, Which Justly claimed, & I trust in God has received, my most Serious attention, & prayerfull deliberation.

In Determining this important question every inferior¹ consideration must give place to a Sense of duty. No fears of my own from whatever cause they might arise should influence my decision, contrary to the dictates of reason & conscience. no human remonstrance, however well intended, ought to Make me blind to the path of my duty, or deaf to What I feel to be the call of Gods Providence, — My determination has not been hasty, but calm & dispassionate — It was not formed alone, but in a multitude of Counsellors.” not from any rash [6] Confidence in my own frail Judgment, but after repeated & fervant Supplication at² the Throne of Divine Grace that Almighty God for the sake of his own Son & his Sons cause in the world would vouch safe to me his Holy Spirit, for Guidance & direction.

Governed by these principles & looking to Heaven for assistance I have been enabled to satisfy my self as to the Path of duty. Whatever Objections therefore may have arison from the Greatness of the Charge, from the consequent burden of Duty that would devolve upon me, from an apprehension of my own insufficiency or from want of perfect satisfaction, cordiality & Union in the Church, which is the greatest of All, Yet after taking into View the destitute Scituation of the Society, the Consequences Which Might follow from a negative Answer, the hope & prospect of usefulness, arriseing from the Union, harmony and affection of so large a portion of this numerous assembly; while I trace, & Sure I am that I can, the³ overruling hand of Providence in every Stage of the business, beholding, as it were, the finger of the Almighty pointing out the flock — I cannot but declare in this publick and Solemn manner my Cherfull & Cordial acceptance of the invitation to be your pastor. relying on that Almighty being who has made me Unworthy as I am, the Instrument of Uniting⁴ you thus far,⁵ still to prosper my exertions, in his Service, to bless and Guide me⁶ with his

¹ Altered from “inferiour.”

² Written above “to,” crossed out.

³ Written over a word erased.

⁴ Altered from “Uniteing.”

⁵ Altered from “farr.”

⁶ Apparently altered from “us.”

presence even to the end of the world. and I Earnestly intreat you to Join your Prayers with mine for that Strength which is Perfected in weakness that Grace which alone is Sufficient for me

If their be¹ any individuals in this Church or Society — who Continue dissatisfied, who have heared with painfull Emotion this declaration of My Acceptance on [7] Account of a Sincere² & honest³ belief that I am not quallify^{d4} for a Minister of the Gospel, I acknowledge before them my own unworthiness. I lament with them, that I am not better Quallified for takeing Upon me the Solemn Charge, but while they realize with me the Greatnest of the Work I am about to Undertake; While they tremble with me Under an Apprehension of my unfitness & insufficiency, they will not withhold their constant & fervent Supplication for the all sufficient grace of Christ that I may be thoroughly furnished for the arduous work — that I may be faithfull to my own soul & the souls of this people & be enabled so to Preach and they to understand that I may save my self and them that hear me

And may God Almighty bless our united & mutual endeavours in the great work of religion, that haveing served him faithfully together in this his Earthly temple we may finally be found accepted of him through the Redeemer, and made Worthey to Joyn with Saints & Angels in keeping an Everlasting thanksgivinge to God & to the Lamb in the Mansions of Glory.

J. KENDALL

At a Meeting of the first Church of Christ in Plymouth (being duly notified) Ephraim Spooner was Chosen Moderator. The Throne of Grace was then addressed by Prayer by Deacⁿ William Crombie, — The Church then proceeded & voted to send to the following Churches &c to Ordain M^r James Kendall (the Gentleman Abovenamed) as our Pastor Viz^t.

The Second Church of Christ in Andover
 The first Church in Cambrige
 The Church in Beadford⁵
 The Rev^d President Willard &
 The Rev^d Doter Tappan
 The Church in Sterling

¹ Written above "are," crossed out.

² This word has been altered.

³ Altered from "honnist."

⁴ Altered from "unqualify^d."

⁵ This name has apparently been altered.

The Church in Dorchester
 The 3rd Church in Newberry [8]
 The Church in Brattle Street Boston of Which the Rev^d Doct^r Peter Thacher is Pastor
 The Church in Kingston
 The Church in Bridgewater
 The Church in Carver
 The 1st Church in Marshfield
 The 2nd Church in Plymouth
 The Church in Rochester
 The 1st Church in Middleborô

Then ^aVoted and Chose George Watson Esq^r Deacⁿ William Crombie Ephraim Spooner & Rossiter Cotton Esq^r a Committe to lay the proceedings of the Church before the Precinct — and to write Letters Missive to the Abovemention^d Churches for the purposes Aboves^d ¹

The ² following is a copy of the proceedings of the Ecclesiastical Council convened for the purpose of ordaining the pastor elect:

Plymouth Dec. 31. 1799

At an ecclesiastical council convened at Ply. by virtue of letters missive from the first chh of Christ in s^d town, to set apart Mr James Kendall to the work of the gospel ministry in the first Precinct in s^d town & as pastor in s^d chh. were present the following ministers of Christ and Delegates from the Respective chhs. Viz.

Rev. Jonathan French, pastor of a chh of Christ in Andover: Dea. Daniel Poor, Timothy Ballard, & Jonathan French Jun, Delegates.

Rev. Peter Thacher D.D. Pastor of a chh, of Christ in Boston; Deacons Balch & Hall, Delegates.

Rev. Zeph^h Willis, Pastor of a chh. of Christ in Kingston; Dea. Eben Washburn, Zeth Drew, & Martin Parris, Delegates.

Rev. John Howland, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Carver; Dea. Thomas Savery, Isaac Lucas, and Nehemiah Cobb, Delegates.

Rev. W^m Shaw, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Marshfield Briggs Thomas, delegate.

Rev. Lemuel Le Baron, Pastor³ of a chh of Christ in Rochester; Dea. Thos. Tobey, & Gideon Barstow delegates. [8a⁴]

¹ Here ceases the hand of Deacon Ephraim Spooner.

² From this point to the bottom of p. [100] of the text (or p. 604 of this volume) the entries are in the hand of the Rev. James Kendall.

³ This word has been altered.

⁴ This page, here numbered [8a] for convenience, is not numbered in the original.

Rev. Joseph Barker, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Middleboro'; Dea. Ichabud Morton, Dea. Abn[er] Bourn, & Joshua Eddy, Delegates.

Rev. David Tappan DD, Professor of Divinity in the University at Cambridge.

Caleb Gannett Esqr. and Levi Hedge, delega[tes] from the first chh. in Cambridge.

Dea. Branch Blackmer & dea. Abner Bartl[ett] delegates from the 2^d chh. of Christ in Plymouth.

Chose, Rev. John Howland, Moderator, & Rev. Le[muel] Le Baron scribe. The Council being opened by prayer, to Almighty God for his direction & blessing, proceeded to attend to the papers laid before them by the Committees of the chh & Precinct containing their invitation to Mr James Kendall to settle among them as a minister of Jesus Christ, & Pastor of the chh in the said first Precinct in the town of Plymou[th] and having heard Mr J. Kendall's answer in which he discovered his willingness to comply with th[e] Invitation; — the Council attended upon the examination of the s^d Mr Kendall, & were satisfied by what they heard of him, with his abilities; and what they heard from several of the council, who were personally & intimately acquainted with Mr¹ Kendall, gave them full satisfaction respec[t]ing his moral character.

A remonstrance against ordaining Mr Kendall as pastor of s^d chh, was presented to the council by three members of s^d chh, who said they represen[t] fifteen male members. The council gave the remonstrance its full weight, & felt a christian affection for the dissatisfied brethren; but were fully of the opinion, that it was their duty, & they proceeded to vote, that being satisfied with the qualifications of Mr James Kendall for the work of the gospel ministry & with the proceedings of the chh, and Precinct respecting their Call of the s^d Mr Kendall, they were ready to comply with [8b²] the request of the s^d first Chh, of Christ in Plymouth, expressed in their letters missive.

Voted, That the Rev. John Howland give the charge.

Rev. W^m Shaw the right hand of fellowship

Rev. Peter Thacher make the ordaining Pray[er]

Rev. David Tappan make the introductory pray[er]

Rev. Zedekiah Sanger make the concluding prayer.

NB. On the day appointed, viz. Jan. 1st 1800, Mr James Kendall was solemnly ordained to th[e] work of the gospel Ministry and Pastor of the first chh, of Christ in Plymouth.

LEMUEL LE BARON, Scribe

¹ This word has been altered.

² This page, here numbered [8b] for convenience, is not numbered in the original.

Church Records Continued.

9.

1800.

March 2. Lowday evening. — Nayid the Chh.
after the Stepm, & communcate the
desire of Elizabeth, Timney to give up her
self to God in conserant & be admitted
to the ordinarce of Baptism. Being
confirmd with waiting, rebuffs, & expofed
to be upon the bed of death, she felt it to be
her duty, & had previously manifested her
earnest desire, to comply with this command
of the Savior. She had already given great
satisfaction in the state of her mind, her know



The Rev. Jonathan French preached the ordination Sermon,¹ from the words recorded in the 16 chap. of St. Matt. 18 verse — “Upon this Rock I will build my chh, & the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.” [8c-8d²] [9] 1800 Church Records Continued

March 2^d Lord’s day evening. — Stayed the Chh. after the blessing, & communicated the desire of Elizabeth Finney to give up herself to God in Covenant, & be admitted to the ordinance of Baptism. Being confined with wasting sickness, & supposed to be upon the bed of death, she felt it to be her duty, & had previously manifested her earnest desire, to comply with this command of the Savior. She had already given great satisfaction, as to the state of her mind, her knowledge of the way of Salvation by Jesus Christ, & the sincerity of her motives in receiving the ordinance. After reading her relation & communicating her situation, it was —

Voted, That, considering the circumstances of E. Finney, & the former usage of this Chh, in similar cases,* she be gratified in her

* (See Vol. II Chh. Records — Pages 39-73-87³)

request; & that the Covenant be propounded, & the ordinance administered to her by the Pastor, at the house of her Mother, the widow, Hannah Holbrook.

The covenant was propounded accordingly, the day following; & after cordial, solemn assent, the ordinance was administered in presence of two of the Deacons of the Chh. Crombie & Spooner & others. — May this, & similar⁴ instances, be blessed as means of awakening others to serious reflection while in health, & to a conscientious discharge of their duty in order to a preparation for death. [10] 1800 Continued

March 6. At a lecture preparatory to the Communion, Stayed the Chh. after the blessing, & communicated the request of brother John Bishop to be dismissed from his office, as deacon, in this Chh. Also the request of the brethren, who dissented at the late ordination, to meet the Chh. this evening, at brother dea. Spooner’s for the purpose of mutual conference, in order to remove any supposed

¹ For the title of Mr. French’s sermon, see p. lxii, above.

² These two pages, not numbered in the original, are blank.

³ This footnote is at the bottom of p. [9] of the text. The references are to pp. [39, 73, 87] of Volume II of the text, or pp. 328, 368, 382, of these volumes.

⁴ This word has apparently been altered.

existing grievance, that they might join their brethren at the approaching Communion in harmony & love. After reading these requests it was agreed to adjourn to the Place & Time proposed.

Met accordingly in the evening at the house of brother Dea. Spooner. After opening the meeting by prayer, some conversation was introduced respecting the proceeding of the Chh. at the election of the present Pastor. But finding that every thing had been conducted with order & propriety concerning the mode of proceeding, & that no *real* cause of grievance existed, the dissenting members appeared satisfied, & no vote was passed. Dea. Bishop was prevailed with to withdraw his request. The conference was conducted with meekness & charity; & the christian temper & spirit, that were exhibited through the evening, seemed to fulfill the promise of the Great Head of y^e Chh. that "When two or three are met together in my name, there am I in the midst of them."

After concluding by prayer the meeting was dissolved, & the Chh. unitedly partook of the Ordinance. [11] Continued

1801 March 1. Lord's day, after service — Read a letter from the Rev. Mr French of Andover to this Chh. containing the dismissal of Sarah Kendall the wife of the present Pastor from her special relation to his Chh & recommending her to the holy fellowship & Communion of the first Chh in Plymouth., as a member¹ in full Communion with his Chh, & whose life & conversation had adorned² her christian profession. The Chh. then

Voted — That,³ from the above recommendation, she be received into their fellowship & Communion.

July 2^d Stayed the chh after Lecture, & informed them that the pastor had received from the Executors of the late Col. Watson's Will a Tankard, wh he ordered to be given as a Legacy to the first Chh in Plymouth. Upon which the following vote was passed, & order'd to be recorded, & a copy communicated to the Executors.

Whereas our late brother, George Watson Esq^r to evince the sincerity of his attachment to the religion of Jesus, & to testify his respect for its institutions & ordinances, ordered, in his last Will, a Silver Tankard to be given as a Legacy to the first chh in Plymouth;

¹ The words "a member" are written over a word erased.

² Here the words "Voted from" are erased.

³ Written over "From," erased.

In consideration of their regard for the memory of the deceased, & as an expression of their gratitude for the Gift,

Voted, — That the chh accept this Plate as a memorial of the virtuous Donor, whose benevolent & pious example is worthy to be had in everlasting remembrance.

[12] 1801 Continued

Aug^t 16th Stayed the Chh. after service & communicated a letter, received from the religious Society in Dresden, requesting their assistance in the ordination of Mr Freeman Parker on the 2^d Sept. Voted. — That this Chh. comply¹ with their request; and that brother Doct. R. Cotton be the delegate to accompany the minister.

The Pastor accordingly attended, when Mr Freeman Parker was solemnly ordained over the s^d religious Society at Dresden. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr. Fletcher of Kennebunk made the first prayer — Rev. Mr Shaw of Barnstable preached a Sermon, adapted to the occasion — Rev. Mr Winship of Woolwich made the ordaining prayer & gave the Charge — Rev. Mr Bradford of Wiscasset gave the right Hand — & the pastor of this Chh. made the concluding prayer.

Sept. 13th Lord's day after service, communicated to the chh the following request:

TO THE REV. MR KENDALL,

You are hereby requested by a number of the brethren of the 1st Chh of Christ in Plym^o to Call a chh meeting in the course of next week on a day you appoint to consult on important matters, that may then be laid before them.

Signed

JOHN BISHOP
BENJ^N WARREN
DAVID DIMON
SETH HARLOW Jun
JESSE HARLOW Jun [13²]

Accordingly notified the chh of a meeting to be held at my house on thursday, 17th Sep^t beginning at 3 o'clock, P. M.

¹ The words "this Chh. comply" are written above the words "in compliance," crossed out.

² At the top of p. [13] is written "1801."

Sep^t 17th Met agreeably to the above notification at the time & place appointed. The Meeting was opened by prayer. After wh. the following request was presented by brother Bishop to the Moderator to be communicated.

1st We request, that all the members, male & female, that wish to be dismissed from their relation to the first chh of Ch. in Plym^o, to be formed into chh. estate by the name of the 3^d chh of Ch. in Plym^o — & that any member, male or female, desire hereafter a dismissal from either chh. & join the other be dismissed, if recommended to the other, be granted.

2^{ly} We request that an equal proportion of the chh. furniture according to our numbers be granted to the 3^d chh, so voted off.

After considerable discussion on the subject respecting the proper mode of proceeding, the meeting was adjourn^d to thursday, the 24. Sep^t instant.

Sep^t 24th The Chh. met agreeable to adjournment at the house of the Pastor; when the petitioners explained their meaning in the clause respecting the dismissal of members from one chh to the other hereafter, with a recommendation. They said they had nothing further in view by inserting the above clause, than that the removal of relations from one chh to the other in future be regulated according to the usual practice of this, & other congregational churches in N. England. They also relinquished their pretended claims to the chh. furniture, being convinced, that, as it was given to the first Chh. the present members were not exclusively entitled to it, &, therefore, had no right to the disposal of it. They asked only for the privilege of using it 'a certain time, till¹ it was convenient [14²] for them to furnish their own table.

Agreeable to a vote of the Chh. the names of the petitioners were produced; & were annexed to their petition in the following manner:

We the subscribers being members of the first chh. of Christ in Plym-outh request to be dismissed from our relation to the first chh. & established in a church estate amongst ourselves, by the name of the 3^d chh. of Christ in Plymouth.

¹ Here "they" is crossed out.

² At the top of p. [14] is written "1801."

MARTHA BARTLETT
 BATHSHEBA LOTHROP
 MARY CHURCHILL
 ELIZABETH CHURCHILL Ju.
 ABIGAL HOLMES Ju.
 SUSANNA SWIFT
 JANE SWIFT
 REBECCA SEARS
 CLOE HOLMES
 ELIZATH CHURCHILL Sen.
 MARY FAUNCE
 LOWIS BRADFORD
 PATIENCE DIMAN
 PHEBE HOLMES
 ELIZATH SAVORY
 ELIZA DIMON
 REMEMBER BRAMHALL
 HANNAH COBB
 JOANNA KEMPTON
 SARAH BARTLETT
 MARY BACON
 ELIZTH BRADFORD
 ELIZTH FAUNCE
 WID. ELIZTH CHURCHILL
 MARY SPOONER
 POLLY DARLING
 DEBORAH HOLMES
 HANNAH HALL
 SARAH CHURCHILL
 MERCY ROBBINS
 REBECCA REED
 EUNICE DONHAM
 ELIZA. DOTEN
 SARAH SMITH
 LYDIA SMITH
 Females

JOHN BISHOP
 BENJA WARREN
 SYLV^s BARTLETT
 DAVID DIMAN
 JESSE HARLOW Jur
 JESSE BARTLETT
 LOT HARLOW
 ZETH HARLOW Jur
 JOSEPH W. NELSON
 SOLOMON CHURCHILL
 NAT^L HARLOW
 EPHRAIM MORTON
 ELIJAH DONHAM
 JOHN COBB
 JOHN BARTLETT
 AMAZIAH CHURCHILL
 SAM^L RIDER
 NATHAN WHITING
 males

[15] 1801

The above request being read together with the names annexed thereto, it was then

Voted, That the petitioners be dismissed from their special relation to the first Chh. of Christ in Plymouth, in order to be set off into a distinct Chh. by the name of the 3^d Chh. of Christ in Ply. agreeable to their request. Which passed in the affirmative unanimously.

The Chh. also voted, that they have the privilege of using the

furniture at¹ their Communion for two years. — The meeting was closed as usual with prayer & dissolved in harmony.

May the great Head of the Chh. smile upon these transactions, that² they may contribute to the more rapid advancement of his kingdom among us!³ [16] Continued

Oct. 4. Read a letter missive from the Chh. in Tisbury to the 1st Chh. in Plymouth, requesting their presence & assistance at the ordination of the Rev. Mr Hatch: but in consequence of the sickness in this town did not attend.

Nov. 8th Read a letter from the Chh. of Christ in North Hampton (N. H.) to this Chh. requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Jonathan French Jur on the 18th instant.

Voted — that the Chh comply with this request; & that Cap^t John Paty, represent the chh. Attended accordingly. When Mr French was solemnly ordained over s^d Chh & Society. On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Holt of Epping made the introductory prayer, Rev. Mr French of Andover preached the Sermon, Rev. Doct. Tappan, made the ordaining prayer, the Rev. Mr Buckminster gave⁴ the Charge, Rev. Mr Stearns of Bedford gave the right hand, & the pastor of this Chh made the concluding prayer.

Nov. 29th Read a letter from the Chh in Plympton to this Chh. requesting their assistance at the installation⁵ of the Rev. John Briggs over s^d Chh & Society. Voted to comply with this request, & chose brother Dea. Spooner, & brother Ichabud Morton Jur to Represent the Chh. Attended agreeable to the above request on the 2^d of Dec. when the Rev. Mr B. was solemnly inaugurated to the pastoral office of s^d Society. On wh occasion, Rev. Mr Barker of Middlebury made the introductory prayer, Rev. Mr Westun of Fairhaven preach the Sermon, from 33^d6 of Deut. 8. verse. Rev. Mr Howland of Carver gave the charge, Rev. Mr Willis of Kingston

¹ Apparently altered from "on."

² Written over a word erased.

³ At the bottom of the page is written in pencil:

35 females
18 males
53

⁴ Written above "made," crossed out.

⁵ Altered from "enstallation."

⁶ Perhaps "23^d," the first figure having been altered.

the right hand, & the minister of this Chh. made the concluding prayer. [17] 1802 Continued

Oct. 14th This day, agreeable¹ to previous appointment, was religiously observed as a day of special, solemn *Fasting, humiliation & prayer* — in consequence of a *distressing sickness & very great mortality*, wch for six weeks has prevailed in this place, chiefly among the children.

Oct. 17th Stayed the Chh; & communicated to them the following letter from the Hon^{b^{le}} Judge Davis.

Plymouth Oct. 11. 1802

DEAR SIR,

I return herewith the first Volume of *Church Records*, with which you lately favored me for perusal. Accept my acknowledgments for the indulgence. I have read a considerable portion of the Book, & with a great degree of satisfaction. It is a precious morsel of antiquity; & one cannot peruse it without feeling solicitous, that it may be preserved from the possible fatality of accident, or the Slow, but sure, ravages of time. The Ecclesiastical History &c. penned by Secretary *Morton*, would be a suitable appendege to his *New England's Memorial*, which has been long out of print, & would, I am persuaded be very acceptable to the public in a *New Edition*. The present generation is at that distance from the founders of *New England*, that it has become interesting to trace the first lines of their History; &, if I am not greatly deceived in respect to the public taste, these plain & venerable originals would be generally & highly acceptable. Feeling a strong desire to have the work accomplished, which I have suggested, it would [18] be gratifying to me to be indulged with the use of these Records for that purpose, & I would cheerfully consent, that the entire profits of the proposed publication should be accounted for to the *Precinct* to constitute part of a fund for the maintenance of the ministry therein.²

I am, Sir, respectfully
& with great regard
Your obed^t Serv^t
JNO DAVIS

Rev. James Kendall.

The Chh. gratefully accepted the above proposition, and Voted, That the Pastor be authorized to loan the the 1st Vol. of

¹ Written over a word erased.

² Written over a word erased.

Chh. Records to the Hon^{ble} John Davis agreeable to his request for the purpose mentioned in the above communication.

Voted, Also, that the Pastor, Dea. Spooner, & brother Ichabud Morton Jun be a Committee to join a Committee from the precinct to carry the proposed plan into execution.¹

1803. March 6. Read a letter from the first Chh. of Christ in Dedham to this Chh, requesting their attendance & assistance at the ordination of Mr Joshua Bates, on the 16th instant. Voted to comply with this request, & that brothers Dea. Spooner & Doct. Thacher be the delegates to represent the Chh. — Attended accordingly at the time & place appointed. When the Rev. Mr Bates was solemnly ordained over said Chh & Society. On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Bradford of Roxbury made the introductory prayer. Rev. Mr Flint of Cohasset preached a sermon. Rev. Mr Mellen made the ordaining prayer. Rev. Mr Prentiss of medfield gave [19] the Charge. Rev. Mr. Chickering gave the right hand & the Rev. Doct Tappan closed with prayer.

1804 March 18. Stayed the chh. after service, & informed them, that the time had expired for wh. the furniture was loaned to the 3^d Chh. Authorized the deacons, to notify the said Chh. of the same; & voted to adjourn the meeting to the ² second monday in April.

April 9. Met agreeably to adjournment at the parsonage house. After opening the meeting, the deacons informed the chh, that the 3d chh, had concluded for the future to provide themselves with furniture for the use of the communion table.

The chh. then proceeded to take into consideration the case of *Rebecca Stephenson*, who several years before had been *suspended* from special ordinances on account of lascivious & criminal behavior. The chh, after due deliberation, finding that “she was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,”

Voted, That, in consequence of her notoriously abandoned conduct, for the sake of the honor of religion & the purity & safety of the chh, at the expiration of three months if no appearance of reformation should take place,³ she be *excommunicated* from this chh. Also,

¹ See pp. 561, 562, 568, 570–572, below; and cf. Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, xviii. 15–26.

² Here “third” is crossed out.

³ Here “in” is crossed out.

Voted, That Dea. Spooner & brother Ichabud Morton Jr communicate this Vote to ¹ s^d Stephenson.

The case of Bethiah Howard, who also had been under suspension for several years, was postponed for further inquiry. This meeting was adjourned to the 2^d monday in july.

June 28. Stayed the chh. after Lecture & communicated the request of brother Richard Cooper & wife to be dismissed from the first & recommended to the 3^d chh. who were dismissed & recommended accordingly.

July 12 Met agreeable to adjournment. After the meeting was opened took up the case of Rebecca Stephenson but some of the brethren being absent,² it was agreed to postpone the consideration of it. The case of Bethiah Howard was also postponed, for further evidence, [20] & brother Lem¹ Drew appointed to make the inquiry. Then

Proceeded to the consideration of the request of brother John Kempton to be dismissed from this chh, & recommended to the 3^d chh. This request appearing to have been the result of misrepresentation & false³ information on a mind greatly impaired & debilitated by the infirmities of old age, &, therefore,⁴ not⁵ an act of his own, the chh. conceived it to be expedient previous to giving him a dismission to choose a committee to wait on him, & inquire into the real grounds of the application. It was then

Voted — That Dea. Crombie & dea. Spooner with our brother Ichabud Morton be this committee. The meeting was then adjourned to ⁶ the 23^d of July, at 4 oclock. P.M.

July 15. Stayed the chh, after meeting, & were informed by the above committee, that they had waited on our aged brother, Mr. Kempton, in compliance with the vote of the chh. But finding his mind very⁷ weak & feeble & incapable of reasoning, still, however, appearing desirous to have his relation removed, they thought proper to use⁸ no arguments, & to ask him but few questions. He observed,

¹ Here the letter "R" is crossed out.

² Apparently altered from "assent."

³ Altered from "falsehood."

⁴ This word has apparently been altered.

⁵ Here "voluntary" is crossed out.

⁶ Here "monday" is crossed out.

⁷ Here the letter "f" is crossed out.

⁸ Written over a word erased.

that, althô he had been misinformed respecting some matters relative to the proceedings of the chh, which had given him uneasiness; yet having been corrected, he had nothing now in particular against either the minister or the chh. but thot nevertheless that his happiness would be promoted by having his relation removed — The chh, then, notwithstanding the singularity of the case — notwithstanding his connexion with this chh, for upwards¹ of 60 years — notwithstanding his having voted for the present establishment & uniformly expressed his satisfaction while able to attend on the public services — notwithstanding by reason of the infirmities of old age he has been unable to attend public worship any where for nearly two years, [21] & will never probably be able to attend again; — notwithstanding all this, the chh, judged it expedient to comply with his request; & accordingly, Voted that he be dismissed from his special relation to the first chh, & recommended to the third.

July 23^d Met agreeably to a previous adjournment, and, after opening the meeting by prayer, proceeded¹ to the consideration of the case of Rebecca Stevenson. On making particular inquiry into her conduct & behavior of late it appeared that there were at least some symtoms of penitence & amendment. The chh, willing to encourage the least appearance of reformation, & thinking that further forbearance² might be a mean of stimulating her to a change of conduct, Voted that they would still postpone her excommunication until the next semiannual meeting, which will be the first tuesday in August. Brother Lem¹ Drew & D^r Cotton were appointed a committee to give her this information.

As to the case of Bethiah Howard, on inquiry it was found, that her behavior of late was more examplary, & that there was reason at least to hope that her future good conduct would prove that she was intirely reformed.

Oct. 2. Semiannual meeting; — stayed the chh after comun̄ lecture. Took up the subject of R. Stevenson but several of the brethren being absent, Voted to adjourn the meeting to monday the 15th of Oct^r 3 O'clock at my house.

Oct. 15. Met agreeably to adjournment, but few of the brethren being present, Voted to adjourn again, to monday the 22^d instant.

¹ Altered from "proceeding."

² Here the words "by a" are crossed out.

Oct. 22 Met agreeably to adjournment, & after taking into consideration the character & conduct of Rebecca Stephenson, & finding no evidence of her reformation, voted to continue her suspension from special ordinances until the next semiannual meeting. [22]
Continued

Read to the chh. the following request.

The subscribers take the liberty to represent to the Rev. Pastor & brethren of the 1st chh. of Christ in Plymouth, that for several years past we have been members of regular standing in the Episcopal chh.; but being providentially situated at a considerable distance from their place of assembling, we are unhappily deprived of the privilege of participating with them in the ordinance of the Ld's supper. While we unite with your assembly in public worship our minds are deeply affected with grief & concern, that we cannot enjoy with our christian friends the benefits of that sacred ordinance instituted by our common Savior. Acknowledging the same Lord & Master with yourselves, & grounding our faith & hope on the same crucified Redeemer for Salvation we are compelled from a sense of religious duty to express to you our most earnest desire to be admitted to a communion with you in the celebration of the death of our great Redeemer. Your compliance with this our request will afford great comfort & satisfaction to our minds, & we engage to conform to such conditions & to subject ourselves to such rules of discipline as you may deem proper consistently with our connexion with the particular chh. to wh. we belong.

JOANNA WINSLOW
MARY WARREN

Plymouth Oct. 12. 1804

After reading a letter of recommendation from the Rev. Mr Wheeler, pastor of the Episcopal chh in Scituate, Voted unanimously that Joanna Winslow & Mary Warren be admitted to occasional communion with this chh. agreeably to their request.

Concluded, as we began, with prayer, & dissolved the meeting. [23]

1804 Dec. 30 — Lord's Day. Communicated to the Chh. a letter from the Chh. of Christ in Dennis, requesting the attendance & assistance of Pastor & Delegates at the ordination of Mr Caleb Holmes. Voted to comply with the request of the chh in Dennis;¹

¹ The first letter in this name has been altered.

& that brother Lem^l Drew, Doct Thacher, & Benj^a Whiting be delegates to Represent the chh.

Jan. 2. 1805 Attended at Dennis agreeably to the above request, when the Rev. Mr Holmes was solemnly ordained to the work of the ministry in that Place. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Burr of Sandwich made the Introductory prayer; Pastor of this Chh. preached a Sermon¹ from Phil. 2. 29.; Rev. Mr Whitman of Welfleet made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Shaw of Barnstable gave the charge; Rev Mr Waterman of Barnstable gave the right Hand; Rev. Mr Lincoln of Falmouth made the concluding prayer.

March 24. Stayed the Chh. after Meeting, & communicated the request of Wid. Ruth Luce to be dismissed from this chh, & recommended to the 3^d chh. The chh. Voted to comply with her request.

May. 2. After Lecture, semiannual church meeting. Conversed on several subjects relative to the object of this meeting. But without passing any votes dissolved the meeting.

July 28. Stayed the chh. after divine Service, & communicated to them the request of E. Stevens to be dismissed from this church & recommended to the third. But on account of some misunderstanding between her & her brother Dr Thacher Voted, That the Pastor, Dea Crombie & Dr Cotton be a Committee to wait on her, & endeavor effect a reconciliation [24] 1805 Continued

Aug^t 25. Stayed the chh, after divine service & inform them, that their committee appointed to wait on Sister Stevens had done it, & had effected the object for wh they were appointed. And agreeable to her request,

Voted, That she be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, & recommended to the third.

1807 Jan. 11. Stayed the Chh. & communicated the request of Eliz^{beth} Torrey to remove her relation from this to the 3^d Chh. in Plymouth. And

Voted, That she be dismissed from her special relation to this Chh, & recommended to the 3. Chh.

Aug^t 2. Stayed the chh, & communicated to them an application of Cap^t Jesse Churchill to have his relation with the chh renewed. Adjourned the consideration of the subject to the 3rd Sept. after communion lecture.

¹ For the title of the sermon, see p. lviii, above.

Sep^t 3rd After divine Service took up the subject of Capt J. Churchill's application, & chose a committee of five to confer with him: Viz. Dea. Spooner, Dea. Crombie, Capt. John Paty, Dr Thacher, & brother Ichabud Morton Jun. Adjourned the meeting to the 6th of October.

Sep^t 27. Read a letter from the chh of Christ in Carver to this Chh, requesting their assistance¹ attendance at the ordination of Mr John Shaw on the seventh of October.

Voted to comply with this request, & that brother Benj^a Whiting be the delegate to represent the chh. [25] 1807

Oct. 7. Agreeably to the preceding votes, attended in council at Carver, when the Rev. John Shaw was solemnly ordained over s^d chh & Society. — On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Strong of Randolph made the introductory prayer: Rev. Mr. Niles of Abbington preach[ed] the Sermon; Rev. Mr Everette of Wareham² made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr. Barker of Middleborough gave the charge; Rev. Mr Judson of Plymouth expressed the fellowship of the chhs; & the pastor of this chh made the concluding prayer.

Oct. 6. Stayed the chh, after quarterly lecture, & heard the report of the committee relative to the request of Cap^t J. Churchill. But on account of a small number being present, adjourned the consideration of the subject until the first wednesday in Dec.

Oct. 18 Read a letter missive from the West Chh of Christ in Barnstable to this Chh, requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Enoch Pratt on the 28th of Oct.

Voted, To comply with this request; & that brother Dr. Thacher, & brother Dr Rocessiter Cotton, be the delegate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 28. Agreeably to the preceding vote, attended in council at Mr Bursley's, Barnstable, when the Rev. Enoch Pratt was solemnly ordained over said Chh & Society. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Gurney of Middleborough made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Harris of Dorchester preached the sermon; Rev. Dr Sanger of Bridgewater made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr Forbes of [26] Raynham delivered the Charge; Rev. Mr Burr of Sandwich expressed the fellowship of the Chhs; & the pastor of this chh. made the concluding prayer.

¹ Written above "attendance," but neither word is crossed out.

² Here "closed" is crossed out.

Dec. 9. 1807 Agreeably to a notification on the Sabbath (the pastor being indisposed the *first wednesday*) the Chh. met at the house of the pastor; when, after opening the meeting by prayer, the consideration of Cap^t Jesse Churchill's application & the report of the Chhs Committee were taken up; — after much conversation on the subject, in wh. the brethren generally were of opinion that there was in some respects¹ external reformation in Mr Churchill, & expressed their readiness to receive him whenever he should give evidence of a proper temper of mind; yet,

Voted, Unanimously, that they deem it inconsistent & inexpedient to admit him to christian fellowship in any other way, than those persons are admitted, who have had no previous connection with the Chh. viz, by a relation expressive of humility & penitence for past error & sin as well, as sincere desire for admission to the Chh.

Voted, That our Sister Lucy Holmes, the wife of Rev. Caleb Holmes, be dismissed, agreeably to her request, from her special relation to this Chh. & recommended to the Chh of Christ in Dennis.

Voted, That the pastor & Deacons be a Committee to exchange a Tankard bequeathed by the Wid. Desire Mathews to this Chh, & another piece of old plate belonging to the Chh, for such vessel or vessels as they shall think proper for the use of the Communion table.

Voted, That Dea. Crombie provide a table cloth [27] for the use of the Chh, & at their expense. After prayer, dissolved the meeting.

1811 Jan. 20. Lord's day — Stayed the Chh. after service, & communicated to the brethren the request of Thomas Witherell to be dismissed from his special relation to this chh, & recommended to the 3^d Chh. — As the subject required deliberation, & there not being time to take it up & consider & act upon it, it was Voted, To adjourn the meeting until Wednesday the 23. instant, to meet at the house of the Pastor.

Jan. 23. Meeting of the Chh, agreeable to adjournment. After opening the meeting by prayer, entered upon the consideration of brother Witherell's request. After a lengthy discussion, conducted with great tenderness & candour, the brethren were of opinion, that the applicant's past irregularity had been such, as not to justify their

¹ Here a word is crossed out.

giving him a recommendation in the common form. It was therefore Voted unanimously that the following clause, or qualification, be inserted, viz; "And, altho we regret that we are not able to say that his walk has been wholly conformable to his christian profession; Yet such is our hope of his amendment, that he is at this time in full communion & in regular standing with us. As such we commend him to your ch, charity & watchfulness" &c. With this variation from the common form his dismissal was Voted unanimously.

Voted, That our brother Ichabud Morton Jur be [28] requested to have an interview with Lemuel Bradford Jur. who it appears was several years since admitted as a member of this chh., &, altho for some time an inhabitant of another part of the State, yet is now a resident in Plym^o; but has not come up to the ordinances. The object of the interview is to inquire into the reasons of this neglect of duty.

Voted, That our brother Benj^a Whiting be requested to converse with our sister Polly Morton, who for some time has not communed with this chh, & learn the reasons of this irregular walk.

Voted. — That there be a semiannual Meeting of this Chh, for the purpose of inquiring into the state of the Chh, &, particularly, learning the necessities, & relieving the wants of those poor members, who are needy & indigent. And that this meeting be on the first tuesday in Jan^y, & on the first tuesday in July; unless circumstances should be such as to render it necessary to have it on some other day. Closed the meeting by prayer, & dissolved.

June 30. Sabbath Day. After divine Service, stayed the Chh. & communicated to the brethren the proceedings of the Pastor relative to Hannah Burbank; wife Nehemiah who, considering herself in her last sickness & nigh unto death, expressed an earnest desire to own the covenant, to receive the elements, & give up her children in baptism; & who, having given satisfaction to the Pastor & some other members of the chh, of her sincerity & faith, & it being apprehended that her life would not continue until a meeting of the chh, could be called, was gratified in her desire. The chh, considering her peculiar circumstances approved of the proceedings & voted [29] to receive her as a member in full communion, she being yet living.

Voted, That semiannual meeting of the chh, be on the second

tuesday in July instead of the first, on account of the meeting of the Association.

July 9th Met agreeable to adjournment; & after opening the meeting, received the report of brother Whiting relative to our sister Polly Morton; but the chh not being satisfied with the reason wh she gave for absenting herself from communion, Voted that Dea. Spooner be added to this committee, & further to converse with her.

Brother Ichabud Morton not being present, no report was received relative to Lemuel Bradford Jur. After conversing on several subjects relative to the interest of religion in the chh, dissolved the meeting.

Aug^t 4. Stayed the Chh. after divine service, & communicated the request of Martha Clarke, who being dangerously sick, requested to own the Covenant, & be admitted as a member in full communion with this chh. Voted unanimously to comply with her request.

Sep^t 8. Ld's day, after divine Service, communicated to the Chh. a letter missive from the President & Corporation of Har. Col. requesting their assistance at the ordination of¹ Mr Phinehas Fish² as a missionary over the Indians on the Marshpee Plantation. Voted to comply with the request, contained in this letter, & chose Deaⁿ Spooner, & brother E. S. Goodwin delegates. Accordingly [30] on the 18th Sept met in council at Marshpee, when Mr Fish was solemnly inducted into the pastoral office in that place. On wh. occasion, Rev. Mr Waterman of Barnstable made the introductory prayer, Rev. Doc^t Kirkland, President of Har. Col. preached a sermon from these words, Thy kingdom come. Rev. Mr Thaxter of Edgarton made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Simpkins of Brewster gave the charge; the pastor of this Chh gave the right hand; Rev. Mr Pratt of Barnstable, west parish, made the concluding prayer.

Jan. 6. 1812. A Semiannual meeting of the Chh. was held agreeably to notice given the preceeding sabbath. Agreeably to the request of some of the members, it was proposed for the consideration of the Chh.³ to omit the administration of the ordinance in the winter, & to have the communion more frequently in the milder sea-

¹ Here "the" is crossed out.

² Here "over" is crossed out.

³ Here the letters "wh" are crossed out.

sons. But some of the members preferring the present arrangement, it was concluded to remain in usual practice of the chh.

Brother Ichabud Morton, agreeable to the request of the Chh, reported that he had an interview Lemuel Bradford Jun on the subject of his not coming up to the ordinance; & that his apology was, that he was afraid that he had been too hasty in making a profession, & was unfit to commune at the table. But that soon after this interview, he left the town, to reside in Portland.

Voted to adjourn this meeting to first tuesday in Feb. for the purpose of making choice of a Deacon in the room of Dea. Bishop resigned some years since; now rendered more necessary by the indisposition & confinement of Dea. Crombie. [31]

1812 Feb. 4. The Chh. met agreeable to adjournment at the house of the Pastor. After opening the meeting by prayer to God for his direction & blessing, Voted, unanimously, that they would now proceed to make choice of a Deaⁿ to fill the vacancy made by the resignation of Deaⁿ Bishop. On collecting & counting the Votes, it appeared that brother *Lem^l Drew* was chosen almost by a unanimous Vote. There being only one vote for brother Rosserter Cotton, & one for brother Nath^l Russell. May a divine blessing accompany this solemn transaction, wh, was conducted with great harmony & unanimity by the chh. The meeting was dissolved & concluded with a prayer.

July 7. A semiannual meeting of the chh. was held, agreeable to notice given the preceeding sabbath. At the request of Lydia Barrow, formerly Ellis, the chh, voted to dismiss her from her special relation to the this chh, & recommend her to the chh of Christ in Middleboro, of wh, Mr Crafts is minister. After conversing on some other subjects relating to the interest of the chh. the meeting was dissolved.

Dec. 20. Stayed the chh, after divine service, & communicated the request of W^m Clarke, who had been propounded on the same day, to be admitted into the Chh, & baptized in his own house, on account of his extreme deafness.

Voted, That his request be complied with, & that the tuesday following be the day for this service. [32]

1813¹ Jan. 5. — Being quarterly Lecture, the Chh, met after service to attend their Stated Semiannual meeting; but, the after-

¹ Altered from "1812."

noon being far spent, concluded to adjourn to the following tuesday at half past two o'clock P. M.

Jan^y 12. Met agreeable to adjournment, & after opening the meeting by prayer, proceeded to the business of the meeting. It appeared that our Sister Polly Clark, formerly Morton, continued to absent herself from the worship & communion of this chh, contrary to her covenant engagement without having satisfied the Chh for her conduct — therefore,

Voted, That brothers Deacon Spooner & Lemuel Simmonds be a committee to have an interview with her, & to learn the reasons for her continuing to absent herself, & to report to the pastor.

As a contribution for the poor members of the chh, was one object of the meeting, between 23 & 24 dollars in money & other articles were contributed for this purpose.

Closed the meeting by prayer.

March. 7. Lord's day, after divine Service, communicated at letter from the first Parish & Chh. in Sandwich to this Chh, requesting their attendance & assistance at the ordination of Mr Ezra S. Goodwin on¹ the seventeenth instant to the work of the gospel ministry in that place.

Voted. That the Chh, comply with this request; & that brother Nath^l Russell be the Delegate, to represent the Chh. [33] 1813

March 20. Reverend Ezra S. Goodwin was ordained over the first Parish & Chh, in Sandwich, on the 17th instant; on wh, occasion the Rev. Mr Gurney made the introductory prayer; the Rev. W^m Shaw preached from 1 Tim. 4.16: the Pastor this Chh, made the consecrating prayer; the Rev. Dr Sanger gave the Charge; the Rev. Mr. Fish expressed the fellowship of the chhs. the Rev. Mr Simpkins made the concluding prayer.

1814 Jan. 3. Notified the Society of the quarterly lecture & of the semi meeting of the chh. immediately after.

Jan. 5. Attended lecture in the School house on account of the severity of the weather. But few of the brethren being present, the chh. meeting was postponed to a future day.

Jan. 30. Lords day. Notified the chh, that there would be a meeting of the brethren on monday following at 3 o'clock at the house of the Pastor.

¹ Written above "of," crossed out.

Jan. 31. Met agreeably to notification. The meeting was opened by prayer. Communicated to the Chh, a letter from the Hon^{b16} Judge Davis relative to the N. England's Memorial; in which he states, that, from various avocations & engagements, he had been unable to complete his intentions [34] of preparing for¹ the press & printing a new edition of the Memorial as he had proposed to the chh. some years since. (see page 17²) That Mr Avery had lately conversed with him respecting reprinting the Memorial, & that they had concluded the work should be published under his direction. That an extract from the first Vol. of Chh. records should be attached to the N. E.s Memorial as an appendix making over 100 pages. That he had stipulated with Mr. Avery that the First Chh. in Plymouth should have the benefit of the *copy right*, if they chose to have any participation in this edition; expressing "a wish that the proceeds, whatever they may be, be put to interest — the Income to be applied by the officers of the Chh, for the relief of the poor of the Chh."

After some conversation on the expediency of accepting this proposal, Voted, — That Dea^a Spooner, Gen. Goodwin, Capt Russell & Dr Thacher with the Pastor be a Committee to make such an arrangement relative to the copyright with Mr Avery as should be most for the interest of the chh.

Dea. Spooner & brother Simmonds, who had been appointed at a former meeting as a committee to call on our sister Polly Clarke, & inquire into the cause [35] of her absenting herself from the communion & worship of this Chh, & Society, after having been repeatedly reprov'd for her misconduct in this respect, reported, that they had performed the duty assigned them — that the offender appeared to be convinced of her irregular³ conduct in withdrawing from the communion in the manner she had done, altho' she tho't she could worship to more edification elsewhere; & manifested a disposition to make suitable satisfaction to the chh, & said she would take an opportunity & call on the Pastor for this purpose. It appearing that she had not called on the Pastor agreeable to her engagement, therefore, Voted, that the Pastor call upon our Sister

¹ Written over a word erased.

² P. [17] of the text, or p. 549 of this volume.

³ Altered from "irregularly."

Polly Clarke, & inform her that unless she made seasonable & satisfactory¹ concessions to the chh, for her disorderly walk, the chh, would be under the necessity of taking some decisive step with respect to her.

Feb. 2. The committee appointed to make an arrangement with Mr Avery relative to the N.E.s Memorial met Mr A. at the house of the Pastor; & after conversation had with him, agreed to convey to him the copy right of the New Edition of the Memorial with the extract from the Church records on the following conditions, viz. That he should give to the chh. sixty volumes of s^d Memorial neatly [36] bound & lettered, for the *first edition* provided that not more than 2000 copies be printed; and at the rate of 5 pr cent. for² all he should publish over 2000 copies of *this edition*.³

Feb. 8. It is understood that this conveyance of the copy right by the Committee of the Chh, to Mr Avery is limited exclusively to the *first edition* of this new & improved N. England's Memorial. And as security to Mr Avery the Committee in behalf of the Chh, agree that they will not dispose of, so as to cause to be printed, a second edition so long as s^d Avery shall have 200 copies remaining unsold.

1815. April 30. Sunday after service, notified the Chh, that there would be a meeting of the brethren on the thursday following, immediately after Com. Lecture.

May 4th Met by appointment at the house of the pastor, & read to the brethren a communication from Jesse Churchill expressive of humility & penitence, & of a desire to be restored to a regular standing in the Chh, & received into ^{their}our christian fellowship & communion. After considering this communication, (wh, may be found among the papers belonging to the chh) & being satisfied from his life & conversation of its sincerity, the Chh,

Voted, unanimously, that agreeably to his request, our brother, Jesse Churchill, be restored⁴ to a regular standing in the Chh, & received again into our christian fellowship & communion. [37]

¹ Written above "suitable," crossed out.

² The words "rate of 5 pr ent. for" are written over some words erased.

³ Here the words "And the same per cent (5) for a future edition, if it should be called for" are crossed out.

⁴ Altered from "restoring."

1815 June. 25. Stayed the Chh. after divine service, & communicated to the brethren a letter from the Chh. & Society, thro' their Committee, of the East Parish in Barnstable, requesting their assistance & advice by their pastor & delegate in council, on the 28th instant, on account of a difficulty subsisting between s^d chh, & Society, & their pastor, the Rev. Jotham Waterman.

Voted to comply with the request contained in the letter missive, & that our brethren, Gen. Goodwin, be the delegate to represent the Chh.

June 28, 29. The council, mutually chosen, met conformably to letters missive, consisting of Rev. Mr Damon of Truro, Rev. Mr Bentley of Salem, Rev. Mr Briggs of Chatham, Rev. Mr Frothingham of Saugus, Rev. Mr Davis of Wellfleet, &¹ The Pastor of this Chh with their delegates. Mr Richardson of Hingham was not present. After investigating the grounds of complaint, the chief of wh, was *intemperance* on the part of Mr Waterman, & the consequent imprudences & irregularities resulting from this habit, & finding the charges supported by creditable witnesses, the council Voted unanimously to recommend an intire dissolution of the pastoral relation between Mr Waterman & his Chh, & Society; & also that Mr Waterman cease from the exercise of his ministerial functions.

Oct. 30. Communicated to the Chh, a letter missive from the East Chh, & Society in Barnstable requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Oliver Hayward, their pastor elect, on the 8th of Nov next Voted to comply with this request, & chose Dr Thacher & W.P. Ripley as delegates. [38]

1815, Nov. 8. Council convened at the East Parish in Barnstable agreeably to letters missive, on which occasion the Rev. Oliver Hayward was solemnly consecrated & ordained as a minister of the gospel over the Chh, & Society in that place. The Introductory prayer was made by the Rev. Mr Davis of Wellfleet; the sermon² was preached by the pastor of this Chh. from 1. Kings 22.14; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Doct. Allyne of Duxboro'; Charge by Rev. Dr Shaw of Marshfield; Fellowship of the Chhs. was expressed by Rev. Mr Pratt of the West Parish in Barnstable; concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Fish of Marshpee.

¹ Written above "Rev.," crossed out. ² For the title, see p. lviii, above.

1816 June 18. Agreeably to notice the preceeding sabbath, the brethren of the Chh, met at the house of the pastor. Opened the meeting by prayer for divine direction & blessing. A proposition was then made to the Chh. to know whether at this time they would come to the choice of a Deacon to supply the place made vacant by the death of Deaⁿ Crombie. After deliberation it was voted to postpone to a future¹ meeting filling this vacancy in order by inquiry & consultation it may be done with the greatest possible harmony & unanimity.

The subject of brother Benj^a Whiting's irregularity & intemperance was then taken up. And it appeared that several brethren of the chh, had repeatedly conversed with him on this painful subject, [39] and had endeavoured to impress on his mind the injury he was doing himself & his family, the wound he was giving to religion, the dishonor he was bringing upon his profession, & the grief he had² occasioned his brethren. And urged the necessity & importance of a speedy reformation. It appeared also that the pastor had written him to the same effect; but that no evidence had been given of such reformation, but the contrary. It was, therefore,

Voted, that a Committee of two of the brethren be appointed to visit him, & further to remonstrate with him, on the subject of his intemperance, & urge every possible motive to effect his reformation. And that Brother W^m P. Ripley & brother I. Morton be of this committee.

After some further conversation on other subjects relating to the interest of the Chh, Voted to dissolve the Meeting.

1817 Jan. 26. Communicated to the Chh, a letter missive from the First Chh, & Society in Marshfield, requesting their assistance by their Pastor & Deligates at the ordination of Mr Martin Parris.

Voted to comply with this request; & that Gen. Goodwin & Capt. N. Russell be the Delegates to represent the Chh.

29. Attended the ordination conformably to the vote of the Chh, when the Rev. M. Parris [40] was solemnly inducted into the Pastoral Office. On wh, occasion the Rev. Mr Thomas of Scituate made the Introductory Prayer; Rev. Mr Willis of Kingston preached

¹ Here "day" is crossed out.

² Apparently written over "was."

the Sermon; the Pastor of this Chh. made the consecrating Prayer; Rev. Dr Allyn of Duxboro'¹ delivered the Charge; Rev. Mr Leonard of Marshfield expressed the fellowship of the Chhs. and the Rev. Mr Richmond of Halafax made the concluding Prayer.

1818 Jan. 25. Stayed the chh, after divine service, and communicated² to them the request of Sarah Bartlett, the wife of Freeman B. to be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, & recommended to the third Chh, in Plymouth. But not feeling satisfied with her reasons for this request, & not entirely with her conduct, in absenting herself from communion, when able to attend worship in another society in town, it was Voted, to postpone the consideration of her request until the first tuesday in³ February, to wh, time the meeting was adjourned.

Feb. 3. Met agreeable to adjournment; after opening the meeting by prayer for divine guidance & direction; the request of S. Bartlett was again deliberated upon; And it was deemed expedient to choose a committee to wait upon her, & ascertain the precise grounds of her request. Accordingly it was voted, That the Pastor, Deaⁿ Drew, & brother W^m P. Ripley be of this committee. The meeting was then dissolved, being concluded with prayer. [41]

March 5. — The Chh, met agreeably to notice given the preceeding sabbath. After opening the meeting by prayer, the Committee appointed for the purpose informed the Chh, that they had an interview with Sarah Bartlett; & that there appeared to be a general dissatisfaction in her mind both towards the Pastor & Chh; but that this dissatisfaction in their opinion was occasioned more by the interference of others connected with her own infirmities (being very deaf) than any true & reasonable grounds. But that there appeared to be no hope of doing away these prejudices so as to satisfy her with remaining in connection with this Chh. There being some peculiarities in the case, & it being deemed improper & irregular to give her a dismission & recommendation under existing circumstances — & not having made up their minds with respect to the proper course⁴ to be taken — it was voted to adjourn the meeting until

¹ Here something is crossed out.

² Altered from "communicating."

³ Here a word is crossed out.

⁴ Here "of" is crossed out.

monday next, March the 9th, with a view in the first place of making choice of a Deaⁿ to fill the place made vacant by the death of Deaⁿ Crombie.

March 9th The brethren met agreeably to adjournment. After opening the meeting & addressing the throne of grace for divine guidance & direction, it was voted that the Chh at this time make a choice of a Deaⁿ to fill the office made vacant by the death of Deaⁿ Crombie. On collecting & counting the votes it appeared that brother William P. Ripley was unanimously chosen. May a divine blessing follow this solemn transaction, conducted with so much unanimity and harmony by the brethren. [42]

The case of Mrs Bartlett was then taken up. After due & mature deliberation, it was Voted unanimously as the first proper step to be taken in this case, that she be requested to make a written acknowledgement to the Chh, for her irregular and improper conduct in absenting herself not¹ only from public worship, but from the Lord's table, at a time when she was able to attend public worship at another Society in town equally distant, & before she had applied for a dismissal & recommendation.²

In order to avoid perplexity & embarrassment on any future application of this kind, & to prevent being pressed for a hasty decision by any particular regulation of any other Chh. it was voted to adopt the following as a rule of proceeding. That on application being made for a dismissal from this Chh, with a view to join some other Chh, that the Church will grant a *dismissal only*, unless the distance of removal be so great as to render it necessary and proper that a *recommendation* be added for the purpose of giving information respecting the character of the applicant. [It was understood that this rule was not to apply to the case of Mrs Bartlett.]³

Sally Kendall, the wife of the Pastor of this Chh, being dismissed from the Chh, in Templeton & recommended to our christian fellowship & communion, it was unanimously Voted that she be admitted as a member in regular standing & in full Communion with

¹ Written over a word erased.

² Written over some words erased, and followed by some words also erased, probably "step to be taken with respect to her."

³ The square brackets are in the original.

this Chh. The meeting was then dissolved, being closed with prayer. [43]

March. 15. At a meeting of the Chh, immediately after divine service — informed the brethren that Sarah Bartlett declined acknowledging any irregularity or impropriety of conduct in absenting herself from the Communion as stated at a former meeting, because she did not feel conscious of any; and requested, if the Chh, could not consistently give her a recommendation, that they would grant her a dismission without it. The brethren, tho' satisfied that her conduct in this respect was irregular & improper, were nevertheless willing to comply with her request as far as they could consistently, choosing rather to dismiss her, than to detain her contrary to her desire. Accordingly it was

Voted, that Sarah Bartlett, the Wife of Freeman Bartlett, at her particular request, be dismissed from her special relation to this Chh. with a view to connect herself with the third Chh. in Ply.

Nov. 29. Stayed the chh, after divine service, & communicated to the brethren a letter from Mary Clark, expressive of her sense of the irregularity & impropriety of her conduct in absenting from their Communion & worship without a regular application for her dismission from the chh. & asking the brethren to forgive her & consider in regular standing, as her conduct in this particular resulted from want of consideration rather than an intention to give offence or violated her covenant. The Chh, Voted, in consideration of this ¹ acknowledgment [44] to forgive her, & consider in regular standing. This acknowledgment was accompanied by a request to be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, with a view to join the Chh, in Eel River. But the consideration of this request was postponed to a future meeting of the Chh.

Dec. 6. ² Stayed the Chh after service with a view to take up the subject of Mary Clark's request.

In consideration of the circumstances of Eel River being the place of her expected residence & the convenience of her worshipping with the Society now organized & established there, it was

Voted unanimously that our Sister Mary Clark, now a member in regular standing with us, be dismissed at her particular request

¹ Here two or three letters are crossed out.

² Apparently altered from "3" or "8."

from her special relation to this Chh, with a view to join the 4th Chh of Christ in Plymouth.

1821 May 21. At a special meeting of the brethren of the Chh, at the house of the Pastor, communicated a letter from the Hon^{ble} Judge Davis, suggesting for the consideration of the Chh, the expediency of transferring the Copy right of the New England's Memorial, of which they had become the rightful owners by a gratuitous proposal of the Judge, to the Pilgrim Society as having peculiar relations to a work of this kind [45] and affording more extensive patronage; intimating, at the same time, that the transfer be made on such terms as to secure to the Chh, the same profit for every future edition, wh, they are now to receive¹ for the first edition by the arrangement with Mr Avery. (See page 35²) After being made acquainted with the reasons & motives for vesting the copy right in the Pilgrim Society, & ascertaining the Judge's wishes respecting it;

Voted, unanimously, that this Chh, relinquish their claim to the copy right of the New England's Memorial, & transfer the same to the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society; if they choose to accept it on terms similar to those agreed upon between Mr Avery & a committee of the Chh, for the edition now printing & soon to be published.

Voted, also, that brothers, Dr Thacher & N. Russell with the Pastor, the surviving members of the Committee who made the arrangement with Mr Avery, be a Committee for making the necessary arrangements with the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society.

It was likewise Voted that the thanks of the Chh, be presented to the Hon^{ble} Judge Davis for the interest he has taken in the first Chh, & the liberal donation he has made & provided for the benefit of the poor of the Chh. [46]

1821. Aug^t.12.³ After divine Service communicated a letter mis-sive from the Chh in Wareham requesting our assistance at the ordination of Mr Hemenway on the 29th instant over the Chh, & Society in that place. Voted to comply with their request, & chose Brother Simeon Dyke, delegate.

29. The Council met at the house of Mr⁴ Everett, agreeable

¹ Here "by" is crossed out.

² P. [35] of the text, or p. 561 of this volume.

³ Here "Stay" is crossed out.

⁴ Perhaps "Mrs."

to assignment: But in consequence of the extraordinary & unprecedented proceedings of the Council, relative to Rev. Mr Goodwin of Sandwich & his Chh, in voting that he was not the Pastor of a regular Chh, & of course had no¹ right to assist in Council — The Pastor of this Chh, having protested against this proceeding as unjust & oppressive as respected Mr Goodwin, & as a violation of the rights of the Chh, & Society in Wareham, who had invited him, & by their letter missive, given him a right to a seat in council,² decline officiating as Scribe of the Council, or taking any part in the transactions of the day. The Candidate was, however, ordained.

Sept. 2. Sabbath, after divine service, communicated a letter from the Chh, & Society in the South Parish in Bridgwater, requesting the assistance of this Chh. on the 12th instant at the ordination of Mr Richard M. Hodges their pastor elect.

Voted to comply with this request, & chose brother Dr N. Hayward, delegate. [47]

1821 Sept. 9. Sabbath after divine Service communicated a letter from the religious Society in the East Parish in Bridgwater, requesting the assistance of this Chh, on the 19th inst. at the ordination of Mr Benjamin Fessenden.

Voted, to comply with the request, & chose brother John B. Thomas delegate.

Sept. 12.³ Attended the ordination at South Bridgwater, agreeably to the Vote of the Chh. when the Rev. Mr Hodges was solemnly inducted into the Pastoral office. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Sanger of Dover made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Lowell of Boston preached the sermon: Rev. Dr Harris of Dorchester made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr. Prince of Salem gave the charge; Rev. Mr Briggs of Lexington expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs; & the Rev. Mr Palfrey of Boston made the concluding prayer.

Sept. 19. Attended the ordination at the East of Bridgwater, when the Rev. Mr Fessenden was solemnly inducted into the pastoral office. On wh. occasion Rev. Mr Allen of Pembroke made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Ware of Boston preached the Sermon; Rev. Mr Clark of Norton made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr

¹ Altered from "not."

² Here "in" is crossed out.

³ The first figure in this date has been altered.

Ware, Professor of Divinity at Harvard University, gave the charge; the Pastor of this chh, expressed the Fellowship of the chhs; & the Rev. Mr Barstow of ¹ Hanson made the concluding prayer.

Nov. 18. Sabbath after divine Service communicated a letter from the Chh in Monument Ponds, requested the assistance of the Pastor & a delegate to assist at the ordination of Mr Bushnell their Pastor elect on the 21st instant. Voted to comply with this request, & that Dea. W. P. Ripley be the Delegate to represent the Chh. [48]

Nov. 21. The Council met agreeable to appointment, on wh, occasion, the Mr Bushnell² was solemnly consecrated to the work of the ministry in that place. Rev. Mr Torrey of Plymouth made the first prayer, & preached the sermon; the pastor of this Chh, made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Cobb of Rochester³ gave the charge; Rev. Mr Hunn of Sandwich gave the Right Hand; Rev. Mr Holmes of N. Bedford, tho' not of the Council, was requested to make the concluding prayer.

1822. Jan^y 11. Received the following Note from Dr. Z. Bartlett inclosing two votes of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society relative to the transfer of the Copy right of the New England's Memorial from the first Church to that Society. (See page 44.45⁴)

PLYMOUTH Jan^y 11. 1822

To Rev^d James Kendall — Chairman &c.

SIR,

The within is a vote of the trustees of the Pilgrim Society. In conformity with which I propose, that your Committee meet us at my house next monday Even'g. at ½ 6 o'clock, or at ⁵ such other time & place as may best suit them —

Respectfully yrs.

Z. BARTLETT.

At a meeting of the Trustees held at the house of William Davis Jan^y 10, 1822. Voted to accept the Copy Right of the N. E. Memorial to be published by John Davis Esqr. on the terms generously proposed by the First Chh, in Plym^o agree-

¹ Written over another word.

² The seventh letter in this word has been altered.

³ Here "made" is crossed out.

⁴ Pp. [44, 45] of the text, or p. 568 of this volume.

⁵ Here "any" is crossed out.

able to the communication from the Rev^d Mr Kendall by his letter 23^d of May last in behalf of a Committee of the Church.

Also Voted that Zaccheus Bartlett William Davis Zabdiel Sampson Esqrs be a committee to communicate this vote to Mr Kendall, as Chairman of the Committee of the Church, & to appoint the time to meet them on [49] the subject, & to agree on a mode of transfer of the Copy Right to the Pilgrim Society, & receive the same & deposit it with the Clerk of the Trustees, & he record the same in their¹ records.

A copy of record.

W. DAVIS,

Clerk of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society.

Jan^y 14. The committee of the Chh, met at Dr Bartlett's agreeable to his proposal, & agreed on the mode of transferring the Copy right of N. England's Memorial, of wh, the following is a copy.

Whereas the first Church in Plymouth have received from the Hon^{ble} John Davis of Boston a grant of his Copy right of a New & improved edition of Nathaniel Morton's New England's Memorial, —

Now, therefore, know all men that we the undersigned, being a Committee of said Church agreeable to a Vote of said Church, on the 21st day of May A.D. 1821. as by their record will appear, to transfer the title of said Church to the Copy right aforesaid to the Pilgrim Society — do, by said authority, and by these presents, transfer, set over, and assign to said Pilgrim Society all the right, title, & interest, of said Church in & to said Copy right, upon the same² conditions as have been made with Joseph Avery, under a contract, made Feb.3.1814 — and under the same limitations³ and is on the records of said Church.

That is to say, after said Avery shall have fulfilled, & had the⁴ entire benefit of his contract, that said Pilgrim Society shall have full right & title to publish a new edition, or editions, of said Memorial forever after, on the following conditions; that they the said Pilgrim Society, or the Trustees of⁵ the [50] same, shall deliver to said first Church⁶ in Plymouth, or a committee appointed by them, one hundred & ten volumes of said work for every three thousand volumes they may publish — and in the same proportion for a greater or less number, being in full for a consideration for this transfer.

¹ Here "books" is crossed out.

² Here "terms" is crossed out.

³ Altered from "limittations."

⁴ Here the words "full benefit" are crossed out.

⁵ Altered from "thereof."

⁶ Altered from "Chhurch."

In witness hereof in behalf of said Church, we have here unto set our hands & seals this fourteenth day of January, one thousand & eight hundred & twenty two.

Signed, sealed and
delivered in presence
of us, —
WILLIAM DAVIS
ZABDIEL SAMPSON.

JAMES KENDALL



JAMES THACHER



NATH^l RUSSELL



Plymouth Jan^y 15. 1822. This certifies that the above is a true copy of the transfer from the first Church in Plymouth by their committee of their right to a copy Right therein stated.

WILLIAM DAVIS

Secretary of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society

March 24. Sabbath, after public service — Notified the brethren of the Chh. that there would be meeting of the brethren on tuesday evening following at the house of the Pastor, principally for the purpose of choosing a Deaⁿ to fill the vacancy occasioned by the ¹ the death of Deaⁿ Spooner.

March 26.² Met agreeable to the above notice. The meeting was opened by prayer. [51] The brethren concluded that they would come to the choice of a Deacon this evening. After considerable delay, occasioned by a disaffected brother's introducing a subject of controversy — relative to the doctrine of the Trinity; the brethren proceeded to bring in their votes for a Deacon. On counting them, it appeared that brother Rosseter Cotton was unanimously chosen to fill that office. And he consented to accept the appointment. An³ application had been made by two or three members to be dismissed from their relation to this Chh, with a view to join the third Chh. in Plymouth. But the evening being spent it was,

¹ Here "March" is crossed out.

² This date has perhaps been altered.

³ Altered from "And."

voted to adjourn the meeting three weeks, to tuesday evening, the 16th of April.

April. 16. Met agreeable to adjournment. After opening the meeting by prayer; the request of the wid. Phebe Cotton & Priscilla Sampson, wife of Capt John Sampson was taken under consideration. And after due ¹ deliberation it was

Voted, that our Sisters, Phebe Cotton & Priscilla Sampson, members of this Chh, & in regular standing, at their particular request be dismissed from their special relation to us, with a view ² & intention of connecting themselves with the third Chh, of Christ in Plymouth.

The brethren also consented, that our brother Ichabud Morton, who had requested a dismissal, should be included in this Vote, provided that he had made a selection of the Chh, with wh, he wished to be connected.

The meeting was then dissolved. [52]

1823 May 4. Stayed the Church after divine Service & communicated a letter from the Pastor & Church of the first congregational Society in New Bedford, requesting the advice ³ & assistance of this Church by the Pastor & delegate to unite in Council relative to the dissolution of the connexion between the Rev. Mr Whitaker & the Chh, & Society of wh he is pastor.

Voted to comply with this request on the contingency that the Pastor should not be prevented ⁴ from attending on account of sickness in the parish.

July. 6. Notified the brethren of the Chh, after divine service, of a meeting of the ⁵ Chh, on wednesday afternoon at 4 o'clock at the house of the Pastor.

July. 9. Met accordingly. Stated to the brethren, that the principle object for wh, the meeting was called was to consider the expediency of altering the terms or conditions of becoming members of the Chh, & enjoying Christian privileges; & in order to render them more conformable to the ⁶ requirements of the gospel, more agree-

¹ Here "consideration" is crossed out.

² Here "of" is crossed out.

³ Here the words "of the" are crossed out.

⁴ Written above "able to," crossed out.

⁵ Here the words "meeting of the" are crossed out.

⁶ Here "standard" is crossed out.

able to Apostolic practice, & more in accordance with the usage of this ancient Chh, for 175 years. It appeared that in the year 1795 a departure from the ancient usage of the Chh, was introduced, by adopting a *written creed* or *confession* * wh, was thought

* See 92 Page of Vol 2^d Chh records.¹

[53] to be a condition of admition to christian ordinances not warranted by Ch, or his Apostles, & not promotive of the increase & prosperity of the Chh. That it was² in fact a departure from the practice of this Chh from the time of our forefathers, & from the first principle³ of protestanism — wh, is a sufficiency of the holy scriptures for all the purposes of faith & practice. Instead, therefore, of continuing to make a publick acknowledgement of this creed a condition of enjoying ch-fellowship & communion in future it was

Voted, unanimously, to return to the former practice of this Chh, in this respect, & adopt the *Covenant* * made use of by the Chh, pre-

* See page 29th of Vol 1st Chh. records.⁴

vious to the year 1795. The following is the original.

To the Church.

You having been acquainted with the desires of this person to be admitted to full Communion with this Church: — Please to manifest your readiness to receive ——— by the usual sign.

This Chh. having received you to their Communion; you are now to renew your Covenant with God and his people.

Chh. Covenant.

You do (now) in the presence of God, in the presence of his holy Angels, and in the presence of this solemn assembly, this day avouch the Lord Jehovah, the only living and the true God,⁵ to be your God, and do give up yourself to him alone, acknowledging God the Father to be your Father and Sovereign: And giving yourself unto the Lord [54] Jesus Christ as your only Priest and Sacrifice,⁶ atonement, as⁷ your only

¹ The reference is to p. [92] of Volume II of the text, or p. 388 of these volumes.

² Written above "is," but neither is crossed out.

³ Altered from "principles."

⁴ This footnote is at the bottom of p. [53] of the text. The reference is to p. [29] of Part ii of Volume I of the text, or p. 183 of these volumes.

⁵ Here the words "to be" are crossed out.

⁶ Written above "atonement," but neither is crossed out.

⁷ Here something is erased.

Prophet and Guide, as your only King and Lawgiver: — and to the Holy Spirit of God as your only Sanctifier and Comforter; — and also giving up yourself to this Church of our Lord Jesus Christ — You do solemnly promise by the help of ¹ his grace to walk with God and this his Church, in ways of holy Communion, and due subjection to all his holy ordinances, and according to his will, revealed in his holy word.

This you promise.

I do then, in the name of this Chh, promise to you, that, by the help of the same grace, we will walk towards you in brotherly love, and holy watchfulness for our mutual succour and edification in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Now the God of all grace who keepeth Covenant & mercy to a thousand generations make us all faithful herein to himself and to one another for his name sake. Amen.

It was also, voted that written *relations* as they are called, should no longer be *required* as a term of admition to Christian ordinances; but that it should be optional with the applicant to communicate his request in writing, or verbally through the Pastor.

With respect to Mercy W. Bramhall, who from religious scruples, had withdrawn herself from our Communion for some time, & even from worshipping with us, without applying for any dismissal from the Chh, it was

Voted, that whereas Mercy W. Bramhall has with drawn herself from our Communion & fellowship [55] We as a chh. withdraw our special care & watchfulness over her.

This meeting was closed as it was begun with prayer.

Dec. 6. After divine service, communicated to the Chh, a letter from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in New Bedford, requesting the assistance of Pastor & Delegates from this Chh. at the ordination of ² Mr Orville Dewey, on the 17th instant.

Voted, to comply with the request contained in the above letter missive, & chose Dea^a Cotton & Capt. N. Russell delegates to represent the Chh.

Dec. 17. The council covened agreeably to letters missive when Mr O. Dewey was solemnly consecrated to the Pastoral office over s^d Chh, & Society. On this occasion the Introductory prayer was

¹ Here "God" is crossed out.

² Here "the" is crossed out.

made by Rev^d Mr Goodwin of Sandwich; the Sermon preached by Rev^d Mr Tuckerman of Chelsea; the Consecrating prayer was offered by Rev^d Mr Ripley of Waltham; the Charge was delivered by the Pastor of this Chh; the Right Hand of Fellowship by the Rev^d Mr May of Brooklyn, in Connecticut: & the concluding prayer by Rev^d Mr Swift of Nantucket.

1824 Sept. 26. After divine service communicated a letter missive from the East Chh. in Barnstable to this Chh, requesting our Assistance by Pastor & delegates at Ordination of Mr Henry Hersey on the 6th of Oct. Voted. To comply with request & chose Dr J. Thacher and Dea. W^m P. Ripley delegates.

Oct. 6. The council convened agreeably to letters missive when Mr H. Hersey was solemnly consecrated to the Pastoral office over s^d Chh, & Society. Introductory Prayer by Rev. Mr Brooks of Hingham; Sermon by Rev. Mr Palfrey of Brattle Street Chh, Boston; [56] Consecrating in prayer by the Pastor of this Chh.; Charge by Rev. Dr Lowell of West Chh. Boston; right Hand by Rev. Mr Gannett of Federal Street Chh, Boston; Address to the Chh, & Society by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Sandwich; Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Swift of Nantucket.

1825 Jan^y 30. Communicated to the chh, a letter missive from the Chh, in Barton Square, Salem, requesting our advice & assistance in council at the Installation¹ of Rev. Henry Colman over the religious Society in that place.

Voted to comply with this request, & chose² brother Nath^l Russell as a delegate.

Also notified the brethren of a chh, meeting at the house of the Pastor on tuesday following.

Feb.³ 1. The brethren met accordingly. The meeting was opened by prayer. Then took into consideration the request of Nancy Brewster and Lucy Nicolson to be dismissed from their relation to this Chh. The brethren, having respect to the rights of conscience, & disposed to treat with tenderness those whom they considered under the influence of error, prepossession, & prejudice, Voted to comply with their request. After due deliberation, and considering

¹ Here "over" is crossed out.

² Altered from "chosen."

³ Perhaps "Fer."

that the applicants for ¹ some time had voluntarily absented themselves from our christian fellowship & communion, the brethren directed that the *following* should be the *form* of the certificate to be delivered to them.

This may certify that — is a publick professor of the christian religion and a member of this Chh, and that so long as ² (she) continued to worship & fellowship with us ³ was in regular standing with the Chh; and that at her particular request she is now absolved from her special relation to the first Chh.

The Chh, also Voted, that the ancient Communion [57] furniture belonging to this Chh, the place⁴ of which has been supplied⁵ by the purchase of new furniture,⁶ be presented to the 4th Chh, for their acceptance & use, and that the Pastor & Deaⁿ Ripley communicate this Vote.

The meeting was then closed with prayer.

1826 Jan^y 8. Lord's Day, after service communicated a letter missive from the 2^d Chh. in Plymouth, requesting the assistance of this Chh. with their Pastor & deligate at the ordination of Mr Joshua Barrett over s^d Chh, & Society on the 11th instant.

Voted to comply with their request & chose ⁷ Dean W^m P. Ripley as deligate.

Jan. 11. The council meet at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, & ordained over the 2^d Chh, & Society in Plymouth. On wh, occasion, the Rev^d Mr Fish of Marshpee made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Pratt of Barstable preached the sermon; the Pastor of this Chh, made the Ordaining prayer; the Rev. Mr Dexter of Plymton delivered the Charge; the Rev. Mr Whitmore expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs.; the Rev. Mr Fish addressed the People of the Society; and Rev. Mr Pratt made the concluding Prayer.

June 4. Lord's day, after service, communicated a letter missive

¹ Here "a" is crossed out.

² Here the words "he or" are crossed out.

³ This word has apparently been altered.

⁴ Written above "use," crossed out.

⁵ Written above "superseded," though the latter is not crossed out.

⁶ Cf. p. 1, above.

⁷ Altered from "chosen."

from the first Congregational Chh, & Society in Duxbury,¹ inviting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate at the ordination of Mr Benj^a Kent as Colleague Pastor with Dr Allyn over said Chh & Society on the 7th inst. Voted to comply with their request, & chose Dr N. Hayward as Deligate.

June 7. The council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work [58] of the Christian ministry, & ordained over the first Congregational Chh, & Society in Duxbury as Colleague Pastor with Rev. Dr Allyn.

Oct. 8. Sabbath after service, communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Chh, & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate, at the ordination of Mr John D. Williams over said Chh & Soc. on the 18th instant.

Voted. To comply with this request; — And that brother Nath^l Russell be the Deligate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 18. Council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was Solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry in that place. The introductory prayer & reading of the Scriptures by Rev. Dr Lowell; Sermon by Rev. Dr Porter; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Dr. Willard; Charge by the Pastor of this Church; Fellowship of the Churches by Rev. Mr Hodges; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Clark; concluding prayer by Rev.² Dr Reed.

Oct. 22. Sabbath after Service communicated a³ Letter missive from the Church & Society in Hanson, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Delegate on the 25 inst. at the ordination of Mr Freeman P Howland over⁴ said Chh, & Society.

Voted — To comply with this request; — and that Deaⁿ R. Cotton be the Delegate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 25. The Council convened at the time & place appointed the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the ch, minister & ordained over the Chh, & Society in that place. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Eaton of Middleboro', Sermon by Rev. Sylvester

¹ Apparently altered from "Duxboro."

² Here "Mr" is crossed out.

³ Altered from "at."

⁴ Written above "of," crossed out.



View of Town Square

*Engraved for The Wilson
from the drawing by S.*



Plymouth about 1828

*Society of Massachusetts
from Harris Bartlett*

Holmes of N. Bedford; Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Willis; Right hand by Rev. Mr Huntington; Address by Rev. Mr Hitchlock; concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Thomas of Abbingdon. [59]

1827.¹ Dec. 21 Communicated a letter missive from the Chh, and Society in Littleton ² requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & deligate at the ordination of Mr W^m H. White ³ over said Chh, & Society on the 2 Jan^y next.

Voted — To comply with their request, & chose brother Nath^l Russell as deligate.

1828 Jan^y 2. The Council ⁴ convened at the time & place appointed, and the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, and ordained over the chh, & Society in that town. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Blanchard of Harvard; Sermon by Rev. Dr Thayer of Lancaster; Ordaining prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Dr Lowell of Boston; Right hand of fellowship by Rev. Mr. Stetson of Medford; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Allen of Bolton; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Robinson of Groton.

1828. June 8. Lord's day, after service, communicated a letter missive from the 2^d Congregational unitarian Society in N. York, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor and deligate at the Ordination of Mr W^m Parsons Lunt over said Society on the 19th instant. Voted to comply with this request, & brother Joseph Bartlett was appointed deligate.⁵

The council convened at the time & place appointed when the Pastor elect was solemnly Consecrated to the work of the Christian ministry, and⁶ ordained over said Chh, & Society.

Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Pierpont of Boston: Sermon by Rev. Mr Greenwood [60] of Boston: Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Frothingham of Boston: Right hand & address to the Society by Rev. Mr Ware of N. York: Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston.

¹ Altered from "1826."

² Here "to" is crossed out.

³ Here "of" is crossed out.

⁴ Altered from "Chh."

⁵ Altered from "deligated."

⁶ Written over "in."

Nov. 16. — Lord's day, after service, communicated a Letter Missive from the 1st Congregational Chh, & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor and Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Eliphalet P. Crafts over said Chh, & Society on the 19th inst. Voted to comply with this request; and that ¹ Dea. W^m P. Ripley be the Deligate to represent the chh.

The council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, and ordained over said chh, and Society. — On which occasion the Introductory prayer and reading of the Scriptures was performed by Rev. Mr Brooks of Hingham; Sermon by Rev. Mr Barrett of Boston, from 2 Cor. 6. 1; Consecrating Prayer by Rev. Dr Porter of Roxbury; Charge by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton; Right hand by Rev. Mr Gouldsbury of North Bridgewater; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Huntoon of Canton; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Kent of Duxbury.

1829. Jan^y 4 — Stayed the Chh, after public Service, & communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Society in Kingston inviting this Chh, with their Pastor & delegate to assist in the Ordination of Mr Jonathan Cole on the 21st instant. Voted to comply with this request & chose brother Nathaniel Russell as a Delegate.

Also: Voted, unanimously to dispense with the [61] customary form of taken ² a vote, when a person is admitted to the Chh, who had stood propounded the usual time & no objections made to their being received into ch, Fellowship and communion.

Jan^y 21. The Council convened at 9 o'clock A M at the house of Rev. Mr Willis; and, after attending to the proceedings of the Society relative to the Senior Pastor, & also to their invitation given to the Pastor elect & his answer and being satisfied, from the credentials exhibited ³ with the character & qualifications of the Candidate, Voted that they were ready, and did proceed to ordination. On which occasion, the Introductory prayer and reading of the Scriptures was performed by Rev. Mr Robinson of Groton; Sermon by Rev. Mr Brazier of Salem, from Rom. 12. 11. "Fervent in spirit,

¹ Here the letters "brot" are crossed out.

² Here the words "a taken" are crossed out.

³ Here "of" is crossed out.

serving the Lord." Prayer of Ordination by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Willis, senior Pastor; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence; — Address to the people by the Rev. Mr Gannett of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Hodges of Bridgewater.

1830. Feb.¹ 7. Communicated a Letter missive from the Congregational Chh, & Society in Concord, Mass; inviting this Chh, by their² Pastor and deligate to assist in the ordination of Mr Hersey Bradford Goodwin on the 17th instant, as colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr. Ripley. Voted, to comply with this request, and that brother Nath¹ Russell Jun be the deligate.

Feb. 17. The council convened at the time [62] and place appointed; — and having examined & approved of the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect, and being satisfied also with the testimonials presented in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry; — the council Voted³ to proceed to ordination. On which occasion the Rev. Mr Francis of Watertown made the Introductory prayer, — Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston, read the Scriptures; — the Pastor of this Church preached the Sermon, from Gal. 1. 11. 12.⁴ Rev. Mr Ripley of Wal-
tham made the ordaining prayer; Rev. Mr Field of Weston gave the charge; — Rev. Mr Emerson of Boston expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs; — Rev. Mr White of Dedham delivered the Address to the people; Rev. Mr Whitman of Billerica made the concluding prayer.

May 2.⁵ Communicated a letter missive from the first congregational chh, & society for Sherburne, inviting this chh, by their Pastor and deligate to assist in the ordination of Mr Samuel Clarke, as associate Pastor with the Rev. Mr. Townsend, who from ill health is unable to preach, on the 20th of May instant.

Voted — to comply with this request. Brother Ichabud Morton was appointed deligate.

May. 20. The council convened at the time and place appointed. And having attended to the proceedings of the chh, & Society relative to the invitation given to the pastor elect; [63] and also to the

¹ Written above "Jan.," crossed out.

² The words "by their" are written above "with their," crossed out.

³ Here the letters "tha" are crossed out. ⁴ For the title, see p. lix, above.

⁵ Here the words "Stayed the" are crossed out.

testimonials in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry — Voted, that they were satisfied, & were ready to proceed to ordination. Introductory prayer was offered by Rev^d Mr Ripley of Waltham; Rev. Mr Thompson of Elliotville, Natick, read selections from the Scriptures; the Pastor of this Chh, preached the sermon, from Acts 3. 26; Rev. Mr Richie¹ of Needham made the ordaining prayer; Rev. Dr Pierce of Brookline gave the Charge; Rev. Mr Sanger of Dover expressed the Fellowship of the Churches. Rev. Mr White of Dedham made the concluding prayer.

May 30. Communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Chh, and Society in Northfield — inviting this Chh, by their Pastor and Delegate to assist in the Ordination of Mr Geo. W. Hosmer as Pastor of s^d Ch, & Society on the 9th of June. Voted to comply with the request.

June, 9th The council met at the time and place appointed; and having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect — and also to the testimonials in favour of his character & qualifications for the christian ministry — Voted that they were satisfied with the same, & were ready to proceed to ordination. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston; Reading scriptures by Rev. Mr Whitwell of Walpole, N.H. — Sermon by Rev. Mr Walker of Charlestown; — Consecrating Prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; — Charge by Dr Ripley of Concord; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Concord; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Ripley of Boston; — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Ripley of Waltham. [64] Records continued.

1830. Oct. 31. After publick service, communicated a letter missive from the First Congregational Chh. and Society in Medfield, requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and Delegate to meet an Ecclesiastical Council, and assist in the Ordination of Mr James Augustus Kendall, their Pastor elect, on the 10th of November. Voted, to comply with the request, and Dr N. Hayward was appointed Delegate.

Nov. 10. The Council met at the time and place appointed; Dr Ripley was chosen Moderator, and Rev. Mr Storer Scribe. — and having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, and Society

¹ Perhaps altered from "Richey."

relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect, and also to the testimonials in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry; — Voted, That they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to Ordination. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Allen of Northborough; — Reading selections from the scriptures by Rev. Mr Hosmer of Northfield; Sermon¹ by the Pastor of this Chh, the father of the Candidate Philip. 4. 17.; Ordaining prayer by Dr Ripley of Concord; Charge by Rev Mr Clark of Norton; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Wells of Kennebunk, Maine; Address [65] to the people by Rev. Mr Ripley of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Clarke of Sherburne.

Nov. 28. Communicated a letter Missive, after publick service, from the First Congregational Chh, and Society in Athol, inviting this Chh, by their Pastor and a Delegate, to join an Ecclesiastical Council, and assist in the Ordination of Mr Josiah Moore, their Pastor elect, on the eight of December. Voted, To accept the invitation: — But on account of the distance and the lateness of the season, though altogether satisfied with the candidate and the proceedings of the Society, the Pastor was excused, at his request, from attending on the occasion.

1831. April. 10. Being the sabbath — the last religious service was performed in the Old Meeting House, by the Pastor: It² having been decided by a Vote of the Parish, that it was expedient to take it down, and to rebuild. The House had stood 87 years. The text on the occasion was from the prophet Haggai, 2. Chap. and 3^d verse: “Who is left among you, that saw this House in her first glory? And how do you see it now?” The Communion was on the same day. The occasion, from the associations and the tender recollections, that it brought to view, was solemn and interesting. — The monday following, the workmen began to take down the House. [66] Records Continued.

June 2^d — The foundations of the New Church being completed, and preparation for raising the frame of the Building being made — a prayer was offered up, by the Pastor of the Chh, to Almighty God for his assistance, protection and blessing upon this “good work of our hands.”

Dec. 14. The New Church being completed without the slightest

¹ For the title, see p. lix, above.

² Here “have” is crossed out.

accident to the workmen — It was solemnly Dedicated to the worship and service of Almighty God. The following clergimen took part in the services on this interesting occasion. The Rev. Benj^a Kent of Duxbury made the Introductory prayer. Rev. Jonathan Cole of Kingston read selections from the Scriptures. Rev. Ezra S. Goodwin of Sandwich offered the prayer of Dedication. The Pastor of the Church preached the Sermon: Text, Ezra, 6. 16. “And the children of Israel, the priests and Levites — kept the Dedication of this House of God with joy.” — Rev. Charles Brooks of Hingham made the concluding prayer. Benediction by the Pastor.

The sale of the pews was in the afternoon of the day of Dedication. They were all sold, except such as were reserved for the aged & free pews, for a sum sufficient to cover the expense of the New Chh, to pay the pew-holders in the Old house, at the apprized value — and leave a balance of about \$25,00. [67] 1831

On the 22^d of Nov. a remarkable circumstance occurred, worthy of being recorded, as an instance of the interposition of Providence in the preservation of lives and property. During a severe tempest, that passed over this region in the morning the *New Church* was *struck by lightning*. One of the pinnacles on the North side of the tower received the fluid — the lightning running down to the bell-deck room, crossed in a diagonal direction to the South west, till it came in contact with one of the columns — and then passed down the inside of the column to the ground. The pinnacle was destroyed, and the plastering¹ forced from the column — and the granite pillar, upon which it rested, was removed. No other damage² was sustained by the tower; and the body of the building was not injured at all. Although several persons were within the tower at the time, and two in the bell-deck room — yet no one suffered the slightest injury.

May. 13. After public service, communicated a letter from the first Congregational Unitarian Society in Brattleboro', Vermont — requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and delegate to assist at the Ordination of Mr Addison³ Brown, their Pastor elect, on the 14. June. Voted, to comply with the above request.

¹ This word is obscure.

² Altered from “damaged.”

³ Apparently altered from “Addisson.”



Jenssena Lithog. Boston

THE NEW CHURCH OF THE 1ST CONGR^G SOCIETY IN PLYMOUTH, MASS.

Pub^d by Marsh, Capen & Lyon Boston

Fourth Meeting-house, Plymouth, 1831-1832

*Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from Dr. James Thacher's History of the Town of Plymouth, 1832*

June 14. The council Met at the time and place appointed. Rev. Abiel Abbot of Peterboro' was chosen Moderator — [68] Rev. Josiah Moore of Athol was chosen Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society, relative to the invitation given to their Pastor elect — and also to his¹ testimonials & qualifications for the christian ministry,

Voted that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to ordination. The following was the order of exercises on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Mr Rogers of Bernardston; Reading of the Scriptures by Mr Crosby of Charlestown, N.H. — Sermon by Mr Hill of Worcester — Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh — Charge by Mr Abbot of Peterboro', N.H. — Fellowship of the Churches by Mr Hosmer of Northfield — Address to the Society by Mr Goodwin of Concord, Mass: — Concluding prayer by Harding of New Salem, Mass: — Benediction by Mr Brown.

1832. Jan^r. Brother Ichabud Morton was chosen Deacon of the Chh.

March. 24. 1833. After publick service, communicated a letter missive from the first congregational Chh, and Society in Taunton, requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and Deligate to assist in the Installation of the reverend Andrew Bigelow, their Pastor elect on the 10th of April next. Voted to comply with the above request Brother Nath^l Russell Jun. was appointed deligate.

April 10. The Council met at the time and place appointed. Rev. Dr Richmond of Dorchester was chosen Moderator; — Rev. Mr Hall of Providence Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society [69] relative to the invitation given to their Pastor elect &c Voted that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to Installation.

The following was the order of exercises on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Stetson of Medford; reading of the scriptures by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater; Sermon by Rev. Mr Brazer of Salem; Prayer of Installation by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton; Fellowship of the Churches by Rev. Mr Hall of Providence; Address to the Society by Rev. Mr. Pierpont of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence; Benediction by Rev. Mr. Bigelow.

¹ Altered from "the."

April. 21. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the First Congregational Chh, and Society in Sandwich, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate, at the Installation of Rev. John M. Merrick, their Pastor elect, on the 1st of May next. Voted to comply with the above request.

May. 1st The council convened at the time and place appointed — and was organized by the choice of the Pastor of this Chh. as Moderator, and the rev. Mr Hersey of Barnstable as Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & the answer of the Pastor elect — and also to the testimonials exhibited in favour of his ministerial character & qualifications Voted, That they were satisfied with the same [70] And were ready to proceed to Installation.

The following was the order of exercises on the Occasion. Introductory prayer & reading selections from the scriptures by Rev. Mr Hersey:— Sermon by Rev. E. S. Gannett, Boston;— prayer of Installation by rev. Mr Swift of Nantucket; Charge by the Moderator; Right hand of fellowship & address to the people by Rev. Mr Sewall of Danverse:— Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston;— Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 3. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Society in Bridgewater, requested the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor and deligate at the Ordination of Mr Theophilus P. Doggett their pastor elect, on the 13th inst. Voted. To comply with the above request. Dr Hayward was appointed delegate.

Nov. 13. The Council convened at the time and place appointed — and was organized by choosing the rev: Pitt Clark of Norton, Moderator — and Rev. Mr Edes of Canton Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & the answer of the Pastor elect, and also to the testimonials exhibited relative to his ministerial character & qualifications — Voted, that they were satisfied with the same, & were ready to proceed to ordination.

The following was¹ the order of exercises [71] on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Hodges — Sermon by Rev. Mr Doggett of Raynham, father of the pastor elect — Consecrating

¹ Altered from "were."

prayer by Rev. Dr Lowell of Boston — Charge by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater — Address to the Society by Rev. Mr Bigelow of Taunton — Concluding prayer by the pastor of this Chh. Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 24. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the 2^d Chh, and Society in Boston requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate, at the Ordination of Mr Chandler Robbins, their Pastor elect, on the 4th of Dec. next. Voted — To concomply with the request — and Brother B. Hedge was chosen Deligate.

Dec. 4. The Council convened at the time and place appointed — and organized by choosing Dr Packard of Chelmsford, Moderator and Rev. Mr Young of Boston Scribe. Being satisfied with the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & ¹ the answer of the Pastor elect — and also with the testimonials exhibited in favour of his ministerial character & qualifications — Voted. They were ready to proceed to Ordination.

The following was the order of exercises, on the occasion. Introductory prayer & reading the scriptures by Rev. Mr Pierpont of Boston. [72] Sermon by Professor Henry Ware Jun — Consecrating prayer by the Moderator — Charge by the Pastor of this Church — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Putnam of ² Roxbury.

1834. Feb. 8th At a regular meeting of the Church, the case of our brother Benj^a Whiting, came under consideration. It having appeared, that, by an acknowled habit of intemperance, he had deprived himself of a regular standing in the Church, and it further having appeared, on satisfactory testimony, that he had reformed, & become exemplary in his christian walk — the following Vote was passed by the brethren — & the Pastor was authorized to furnish him with the subjoined Certificate of his regular standing in the Church.

Whereas our brother, Benj^a Whiting, by an acknowledge habit of intemperance, had deprived himself of a regular standing in the Chh, & of the privilege & enjoyment of christian Communion — And Whereas

¹ Here "also" is crossed out.

² Here a word, perhaps "Boston," is crossed out.

we have satisfactory¹ reason to hope & believe, that he has repented & reformed and that his life & conversation for some time past have been as becometh the gospel of Christ — Therefore, as an expression of our tender regard and christian sympathy for him, and with a desire to strengthen every good purpose of his heart, & to encourage him in his christian course — [73] Voted, unanimously, That this our brother be restored to a regular standing in the Church, and received as a member in christian fellowship and full communion with us.

The following Certificate was authorized by the brethren to be given to brother Whiting.

This may certify that our brother Benj^a Whiting is a public professor of the christian religion — and, having been recently restored to a regular standing in the Chh, & received as a member in christian fellowship & full communion with us — At his particular request, he is hereby absolved from his special relation to this Chh, & cordially recommended to the charity & fellowship of the 4th Chh, in Plymouth.

By direction & in behalf of the brethren.

J. KENDALL, Pastor.

May, 4th Communicated a letter of² the Congregational Church & Society in Duxbury, requesting the presence & assistance of this Chh, by the Pastor & deligate at the installation of Rev. Josiah Moore on the 14th inst. Voted to comply with the request, & Dea. W^m P. Ripley was appointed the deligate.

The council met at the time & place appointed — and having satisfied themselves of the regularity of the proceedings of the Society [74] Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Installation.

The usual services were performed by the following clergimen. Reading the scriptures by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Concord: — First Prayer by Mr Sewall of Scituate: Sermon by Mr Young of Boston: — Prayer of Instalation by the Pastor of this Chh: Charge by Dr Lowell of Boston: Right Hand of Fellowship by Mr Cole of Kingston: Address to the people by Mr Ripley of Waltham: Concluding Prayer by Mr Allen of Pembroke.

Aug^t 3^d Communicated a letter from the First Congregational

¹ Here "evidence" is crossed out.

² Here "of" is crossed out.

Society in West Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh by their Pastor & Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Richard Stone, their pastor elect, on the 20th instant. Voted to comply with their request and Capt. Nath^l Russell was appointed deligate.

The council met at the time & place appointed — And being satisfied with the regularity of the proceedings of the Society — and also with the character & qualifications of the candidate, Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Ordination. The services were assigned as follows: Reading the Scriptures, by Rev. Mr Allen of Pembroke; Introductory prayer by Rev. Adin Ballou of Mendon; Sermon by Rev. Jason Whitman of Boston; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton; Charge by the Pastor of this Church; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Bigelow of Taunton; Address [75] to the people by Rev. Mr Doggett of Bridgewater; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater. [76]

1835. May 10. Communicated a letter from the First Congregational Chh. & Society in New Bedford, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Angier,¹ their Pastor ² elect, on the 20th instant. Voted, to comply with the above request, & brother Nath^l Russell was appointed deligated.

June 20. The Council met at the time & place appointed and the preliminary proceedings, Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Ordination. The following was the order of the services. Reading the Scriptures after the Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Edes of Nantucket. Sermon by Rev. O. Dewy. Ordaining prayer by Mr Hall of Providence. Charge, by Rev. Mr Greenwood, Boston. Right Hand of Fellowship, by Rev. Mr Robbins of Boston. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Stetson of Medford. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence. Benediction, by Mr Angier.

1836. May. 24. Communicated a letter from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Quincy, requesting the aid of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate at the Instalation of Rev. W^m P. Lunt, as Colleague Pastor, with Rev. Mr Whitney, on the 3^d of June next. Voted to comply with the above request.

¹ Here "to" is crossed out.

² Altered from "Pastoral," followed by "care," crossed out.

June 3^d The Council met at the time & place appointed. The following clergimen performed the public services. Introductory Prayer & Reading the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Whitney of Roxbury. Sermon by Rev. Mr Frothingham of Boston. Consecrating prayer by Rev. Mr Whitney, Senior Pastor. Charge by Rev. Dr Parkman, of Boston. [77] Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Cunningham of Dorchester. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Gannett of Boston. Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence.

Oct. 16. Communicated a letter missive from the 2^d Congregational Chh, & Society in Scituate, requested the aid of this Chh, by Pastor & Deligate at the Installation of Rev. Sam^l J. May as their Pastor on the 26th instant.

Voted — To comply with the above¹ request — and brother Nath^l Russell Jun was appointed deligate. The Council convened at the time & place appointed. The following Clergimen took part in the public services. Introductory prayer & Reading Scriptures by Rev. Mr Angier of New Bedford. Sermon by Rev. Mr Francis of Watertown. Prayer of Installation by Rev. Mr Moore of Duxbury. Charge by the Pastor of this Church. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Sewall of East Scituate. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Hall of Dorchester. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Phipps of Cohasset. [78]

June 15, 1837. The brcthren of the Chh, agreeable to notice, met at the house of the Pastor: the meeting was opened by prayer. After conversing upon the interests of the Chh, and the best means of promoting its increase and prosperity² — it was voted, unanimously, to adopt the following Profession & Declaration as the form & condition, in future, of admission to the Chh, and of partaking of the ordinances of the gospel

Believing the scriptures of the Old and New Testament to contain the word of God, and to be the only and a sufficient rule of faith and practice; — it is my (or our sincere) desire and purpose of heart in professing this belief — in joining the Chh, — and partaking of the Ordinances of the gospel³ — by the aid of his grace — *to live by the faith of the Son*

¹ Here "the" is crossed out.

² Here the words "and increase" are crossed out.

³ Here the words "to live by the" are crossed out.

of *God*, and thus to walk in all the¹ Commandments and Ordinances of² the Lord blameless.

It is to be optional with the applicant to manifest his or her assent to this *profession*³ either in public, or to the Pastor in private; — and, by so doing the person is to be recorded & declared to be a member in full Communion with the Chh. This *form*, being so much in harmony with “the Simplicity that is in Christ” — and so conformable to the primitive practice [79] of the Chh, — it is hoped and believed will tend to remove from the minds of⁴ sincere and devout persons every reasonable objection against joining the Chh, and availing themselves of the satisfaction and benefit of enjoying the christian Ordinances. May this harmonious proceeding of the brethren⁵ be followed by the favour and blessing of⁶ the great Head of the Chh, — and result in the growth & prosperity of our spiritual Zion.

Sept. 17. — Communicated a letter Missive from the Congregational Chh, & Society in East Barnstable, requesting⁷ the aid of this Chh by Pastor & Delegate at the Ordination of Mr. Geo. W. Woodward as their Minister, on the 27th inst. Voted to comply with the above request & brother Andrew L. Russell was appointed Delegate.

The Council convened at the time & place appointed. The following Clergimen took part in the public services. Introductory prayer & reading the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Stearns of Dennis. Sermon by Dr Francis of Watertown. Prayer of Consecration by the Pastor of this Chh. Charge by Dr Francis. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Briggs of Fall River. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Merrick of Sandwich. Concluding prayer by Mr Sears — Candidate. [80]

1838. — Jan^y The following is a record of the proceedings of the First Parish & Church in Plymouth, relative to the Invitation and settlement of Rev. Geo. Ware Briggs as Associate minister with their present Pastor.

¹ Written above “His,” crossed out.

² Written over some other words, perhaps “Jesus Christ.”

³ Here “purpose” is crossed out.

⁴ Here “serious” is crossed out.

⁵ Here the words “of the chh” are crossed out.

⁶ Here “God” is crossed out.

⁷ Altered from “requested.”

At a meeting of the Members of the first Congregational Parish in Plymouth, legally assembled and held at the Meeting house of the said Parish on the thirteenth day of October in the year one thousand eight hundred and thirty seven —

Voted — *unanimously* — to invite the Rev. George W. Briggs of Fall River to become Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr Kendall. Voted — that a Committee of six be appointed to communicate the proceedings of this Meeting to the Rev. Mr Briggs — and ask his acceptance: — and Jno B. Thomas — Bourne Spooner, Isaac L Hedge, Allen Danforth, Jacob H. Loud and Johnson Davie were accordingly chosen. Extract from the record

Attest — JOHN B. THOMAS
Clerk 1. Parish — Plymouth.

At a Meeting of the First Chh, in Plymouth Voted — *Unanimously* — that the Church do approve of the proceedings of the Parish at a meeting held on the thirteenth day of October last, whereby the Rev. George Ware Briggs is invited¹ to become Colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr Kendall.

Attest — JAMES KENDALL
Pastor² & Moderator. [81]

FALL RIVER, NOV. 10th 1837.

To the Fall River Unitarian Society —

CHRISTIAN BRETHREN,

I have received an Invitation from the First Parish in Plymouth, to become Associate Pastor with Rev. Dr Kendall, their present Minister. For some time past, and especially within the last two months, I have thought that the circumstances of our Society here were such as to make it my duty soon to ask, that the connexion between us might be dissolved. Indeed, I had determined, before any proposition was made to me to go elsewhere, unless some entire change should take place in the condition and prospects of the society, to make that request very soon. Such being the case, I thought it right to say to the people of Plymouth, when that question was put to me, that there would be no improper interference on their part in giving me a Call to come among them. And I now feel it to be right, and for the best, to ask that³ our connexion may be dissolved, in order that I may accept their Call.

¹ Altered from "invited."

² The word "Attest" is erased before "Pastor."

³ Here "the" is crossed out.

It is with regret that I make this request. I regret to have such a bond broken, as has united us. There has been no discord between us. You gave me a kind and hearty welcome among you, when wholly inexperienced in the duties of my profession. And notwithstanding the many imperfections, as far as I know, the same kind feeling has always [82] continued. From my heart I thank you. And let me assure you, my brethren, that wherever Providence may direct my steps, I shall remember with interest this scene of my early labours, and the many friends I have found here. And my earnest prayer is, that the seed, which I have sown in weakness, may be raised in power — and that however wide apart our paths in life may be, they may bring us all at last, to the unbroken union of the pure in the better world.

Very truly your friend & brother,

GEORGE W. BRIGGS.

FALL RIVER, NOV. 14. 1837.

DEAR SIR,

At a meeting of the unitarian Society, on the evening of the 10th inst, a letter from you to the society was read, in which you request that the connection¹ now existing between yourself and the society may be dissolved.

The undersigned were directed by a Vote of the society to reply to your communication, and to desire you to name the time when you wish the connection to cease.

We take the liberty to add, that the pain we feel at parting with you, who in an eminent degree have won our respect, esteem, and love, pervades the whole society; and, perhaps, more than ever do we deplore that *situation* [83] in our circumstances and condition, which determined you to request a dissolution of those bonds, by which we are united. — But it affords us some relief that our *parting* is not caused by any discord between us, and will tend to your pecuniary benefit and, we trust, happiness.

That such may be the result of the separation, which must soon take place; that a more deserved success may attend your future labours; and that our common Father may ever guard, protect, and bless you, and all dependent on you — is the prayer we all devoutly offer.

JOSEPH S. BLIVIN
 JOSEPH GOODING
 BENJAMIN P. SISSON

¹ Here "between" is crossed out.

Rev. Mr Briggs' answer to the Invitation of the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Plymouth.

FALL RIVER NOV. 15th 1837.

To the members of the First Parish in Plymouth: —

CHRISTIAN BRETHREN,

I have received your invitation to become Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr. Kendall. This whole movement, my Brethren, seems to me to have been directed by the finger of Providence. I came among you at my last visit apparently by accident, and without the slightest dream of the present result. Your unanimous approbation and desire for me to come among [84] you, under such circumstances, has filled me with gratitude and surprize. I know not why your hearts have been thus turned towards me. Still I think, that Providence directs me to accept your kind invitation. In the hope that this new connection may be blessed, tho' still with many apprehensions as to my own power of serving you, I do, therefore, accept it.

The little experience, which I have had in the office of a christian Minister, has increased, rather than diminished, my sense of its importance. Each successive year indeed has made me reverence that office more, and pressed more deeply upon my heart a conviction of my incompetency to fill it worthily.

But, my Brethren, I will do what I can. I trust in your readiness to look with kindness and sympathy upon the efforts I may be able to make. You have called me to a place rich in stirring associations — to "holy Ground." I trust I may obtain guidance and inspiration by walking in the light of the bright example of the sainted dead, who have dwelt there — and of the beloved living, now in your midst. I trust to that Providence wh, gives the needed strength to the seeking spirit, and which permits no earnest effort in the cause of truth and righteousness to be made in vain. [85]

With fervent prayers for your continued prosperity, my Brethren,

I am respectfully and affectionately Yours

GEO. W. BRIGGS

The Churches invited to compose the Council for the Installation of the Rev. George Ware Briggs as Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr Kendall over the First Congregational Church and Society in Plymouth to be convened on Wednesday the third day of January, 1838 — are

The Church in Harvard University		Dr H. Ware Jun
First	Medford	Rev. Mr Stetson
First	Dorchester	Rev. Mr Hall
Second ¹	Boston	Rev. Chandler Robbins
First	Quincy	Rev. Mes. Whitney & Lunt
First	Hingham	Rev. Mr Richardson
Third	Hingham	Rev. Mr Brooks
First	Cohasset	Rev. Mr Phipps
First	Scituate	Rev. Mr Sewall
Second	Scituate	Rev. Mr May
First	Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Doggett
First	East Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Devens
First	West Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Stone
First	Pembroke	Rev. Mr Allen
First in	Kingston	Rev. Mr Sweet
First	Duxbury	Rev. Mr Moore
Second	Marshfield	Rev. Mr Leonard
First	Sandwich	Rev. Mr Merrick [86]
First Church in	East Barnstable	Rev. Mr Woodward
First	Taunton	Rev. Mr Bigelow
First	New Bedford	
Christian	Plymouth	
Unitarian	Fall River	
Beneficent Congregational in Providence		Rev. Mr Hall
Westminster Congregational Providence		Rev. Mr Farley
Unitarian, Buffalo N.Y.		Rev. Mr Hosmer

The above Churches were generously represented by their Pastors and Delegates — and convened and were organized into an Ecclesiastical Council in the Court House, Jan^y 3^d 1838 — by choosing Rev. Morrel Allen, Moderator — and Rev. Chas. Brooks, Scribe. The meeting of the Council was opened by prayer by the Moderator. The record and documents containing the proceedings of the Church and Parish, relative to the invitation given to Rev. Geo. W. Briggs to settle with them as Associate Minister, were then read, together with his answer and acceptance; — and also Mr Briggs' communication to the Society in Fall River, with which he had been connected — and their reply to the same. — After attending to these proceedings — and finding them to have been in order, and marked with ² entire harmony, unanimity, and christian feeling, by the parties; — the Council Voted — *unanimously*, that they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to the Installation of Mr Briggs. [87]

¹ Written over "First," erased.

² Here "an" is crossed out.

The following arrangement for the exercises in the Meeting House was made and approved by the Council;— and the services were thus assigned & performed;—

Introductory Prayer and Reading the Scriptures by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy;— Sermon by Rev. Caleb Stetson of Medford;— Prayer of Installation by the Senior Pastor of this Church;— Charge by Rev. Henry Ware Jun D D — of Harvard University;— Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. F. A. Farley of Providence;— Address to the people by Rev. Samuel J. May of Scituate;— Concluding Prayer by Rev. Chandler Robbins of Boston;— and Benediction by the Rev. George W. Briggs, the Junior Pastor of this Chh.

The day of Installation was the *thirty eight Anniversary* of the Ordination of the Sen. Pastor. The weather was fine — and the day most propitious. The services in the Church, filled to overflowing, were generally appropriate, and of a highly interesting character. May the result of this important connexion, under the guidance and blessing of the great Head of the Church, be as favourable and propitious as the beginning.

JAS. KENDALL

Sen. Pastor of the Chh. [88]

1838.¹ May. 6. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in New Bedford, requesting the presence & aid of this Chh, by its Pastors & Delegates at the Installation of Rev. Ephraim Peabody and Ordination of Mr John H. Morrison on thursday, the 24th inst.

May, 24. The Council met agreeable to Notice;— and, having attended to the preliminary business — Voted — Unanimously — to proceed to the Installation & Ordination of the Pastors elect. The following Gentlemen took part in the public services:— Introductory prayer and reading the scriptures by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy. Sermon by Rev. O. Dewey of N.Y. Prayer of Consecration by Rev. Dr Parkman of Boston. Charge by Rev. Abiel Abbot of Peterboro', N.H. — Right Hand of Fellowship to Mr Peabody by Rev. Geo. Putnam of Roxbury — and to Mr Morrison by Rev. Mr Bartol of Boston. Address ² to the people by Rev. Mr

¹ Here the letter "J" is crossed out.

² Altered from "Address."



Geo. W. Briggs.

*Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from a photograph taken in 1890*

Hall of Providence. Concluding prayer by Rev. G. W. Briggs of Plymouth. Benediction by Rev. E. Peabody of N.B.

Oct. 21. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Southboro', requesting the presence & assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors and delegates, at the Ordination of [89] Mr. William H. Lord on the 31st instant. Voted — to comply with this request.

Oct. 31. — Met at the time & place appointed. Having organized the council, and attended to the preliminary business — & expressed their satisfaction with the proceedings of the Society and the character & qualifications of the Pastor elect for the gospel ministry, Voted — Unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The following Clergimen took part in the exercises: — Introductory prayer and Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Barry of Framingham; — Sermon by Rev. A.¹ P. Peabody of Portsmouth, N.H; — Ordaining prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh; — Charge by Rev. Mr Clarke of Sherburne; — Right-Hand of Fellowship by the Junior Pastor of this Chh; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Allen of Northboro'; — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Morse of Marlboro'. [90]

1841. Feb. 19th The brethren of the Church — Met at the house of the senior Pastor. A letter was read from brother I. Morton, requesting to be excused from officiating any longer as Deacon of the Church. It was Voted to accept his resignation.

It was then proposed to chose a substitute to fill his place in the Office of Deacon of the Chh. After some consultation — it was Voted to postpone the meeting indefinitely — for the purpose of selecting and agreeing on some suitable person among the brethren, who might be willing to accept the office, if chosen.

1842. Jan. 30. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Pembroke, requesting the presence and assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors and delegate at the Instalation of Rev. Joshua Chandler, on the 9th of Feb^y. Voted to comply with this request — and chose brother Jacob. H. Loud as Deligate.

Feb. 9th Met at the time and place appointed. the Council was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh, Moderator —

¹ Apparently altered from "O."

[91] and Rev. Geo. W. Briggs, Junior Pastor Scribe. Having attended to the preliminary business — and expressed their satisfaction with the proceedings of the Chh, & Society, and also with the qualifications of the Pastor elect for the christian Ministry — the Council Voted — unanimously that they were ready to proceed to his Installation.

The following Clergimen took part in the exercises: — Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Sweet of Kingston. Reading selections from the Scriptures, by Rev. Geo. Leonard, of N. Marshfield. Sermon by Rev. S. Barrett of Boston. Prayer of Instalation by Rev. Mr Richardson of Hingham. Charge by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Moore of Duxbury. Address to the people by Rev. M. Allen former Pastor. Concluding prayer, by Rev. Geo. W. Briggs. Benediction by Rev. J. Chandler.

Oct. 23. Communicated a letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Cohasset, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors & delegate at the Ordination of Mr Joseph Osgood on the 26th inst. Voted — to comply with this request.

The council met at the time & place [92] appointed, — and was organized to choosing Rev. E. Q. Sewall Moderator &

Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, & Society, relative to the Invitation of Mr Osgood — & expressed their satisfaction with the same — & also with the qualifications of the Pastor elect for the christian ministry — the Council Voted — Unanimously that they were ready to proceed to Ordination.

The following clergimen took part in the exercises. Introductory prayer and selections from the scriptures by Rev. G. W. Briggs. — Sermon by F. T. Gray. Prayer of Ordination by Rev. Josiah Moore. Charge by the Moderator. Right hand of Fellowship by Rev. Fred^k D. Huntingdon. Address to the Society by Rev. C. Robbins. Concluding prayer by Rev. O. Stearns. Benediction by the Pastor.

Oct. 23. — On the evening after the sabbath the brethren met at the house of the Senior Pastor — when a letter from brother Ichabud Morton was read, requesting that his connexion with this Chh, might be dissolved. It was Voted that his request be complied with. It was also Voted — That the thanks of the members of the

Chh be given to br Morton for his acceptable services during his connexion with the Chh — especially, in the Office of Deacon. [93]

1843. Feb. 12. Communicated a Letter Missive from the Congregational Society in South Scituate — requesting the assistance of this Chh. by its Pastors & delegates at the Ordination of Mr William O Mosely on the 15th inst. Voted to comply with this request. The Council met at the time & place appointed; — and was organized by chosing Rev. Morrill Allen of Pembroke Moderator. — Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh & Society, relative to the invitation given to Mr Mosely to settle with with them as their Pastor — and also to his qualifications for the christian Ministry — the Council Voted — Unanimously, that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The usual services were performed by the following clergimen. Introductory Prayer by Rev. W^m P. Tilden of Norton: — Reading selections from the Scriptures by Rev. J. Osgood of Cohasset: — Sermon by Rev. Thos. B. Fox of Newbury Port: — Ordaining Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Church; — Charge by Rev. E. Q. Sewall of N. Scituate: — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. R. C. Waterston, Boston: — Address to the people by Sam^l J. May of Lexington: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. Geo. Leonard of N. Marshfield: Benediction by the Pastor. [94]

1843. April 16. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Kingston, requesting the assistance of this Chh by its Pastors & deligate at the Ordination of Mr Augustus R. Pope on the 19th inst. Voted to comply with the above request; — and brother Nath^l Russell Jun was appointed deligate.

Apr. 19. The Council met at the time & place appointed — as was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Moderator of the Council — and Rev. Mr Osgood of Cohasset Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, and Society relative to the invitation given to Mr Pope to settle with them as their Pastor; — and also to his qualifications for the christian Ministry — Voted — Unanimously that they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The usual services were assigned as follows:— Introductory Prayer¹ By Rev. Geo. W. Briggs of Ply:— Reading selections

¹ Here "by" is crossed out.

from the Scriptures by Rev. Josep Osgood of Cohasset: Sermon by Rev. Mr Bartol of Boston: — Consecrating Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh: — Charge by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy: — [95] Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. W^m O. Mosely of South Scituate; — Address to the people by Rev. Chandler Robbins of Boston: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. Josiah Moore of Duxbury. — Benediction by the Pastor.

1844 July 14. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Cong. Chh. & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh. by its Pastors & Delegate at the Instalation of Rev. Nath^l Whitman over said Society on 17th inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

July 17. The Council met at the time and place appointed — and was organized by choosing Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke Moderator, and Rev. Mr Mossely of Scituate Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to Mr Whitman to settle with them as their Pastor — and also to his qualification for the ch. Ministry; — Voted — That they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to his instalation.

The following was the arrangement for the public services. Introductory Prayer by Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Jur Pastor of this Chh. — Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. A. R. Pope of Kingston: — Sermon by Rev. Dr Flint of Salem: — Prayer of Instalation¹ by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. — Charge² by Rev. Mr Richardson of Hingham: — Right Hand by Rev. R. Sanger of Dover: Address by Rev. J. Whitman of Portland: Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Sewall of Scituate. [96]

1845. May³ 3. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh. & Society in Bridgewater to this Chh, requesting the presence & assistance of the Pastors & a Delegate of this Chh, at the Installation of Rev. Claudius Bradford over s^d Chh. & Society on the 7th inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

Met at the time & place appointed.⁴ The Senior Pastor of this

¹ The words "Prayer of Instalation" are written above "Charge," crossed out.

² Here the words "by Rev." are crossed out.

³ Written above "Aug^t," crossed out.

⁴ Here "Chose" is crossed out.

Chh, was chosen Moderator of the Council: — and Rev. Mr Bridg- ham of Taunton Scribe.

The following was the Order of exercises. Introductory Prayer by the Moderator. Selections from the Scriptures read by the Scribe. Sermon by Rev. Ephraim Peabody of N. Bedford. Prayer of Installation by Rev. Nath¹ Whitman of East Bridgewater. Charge by Rev. Sam¹ Barret of Boston. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Josiah Moore of Duxbury. Address to the Society by Rev. William O Moseley of S. Scituate. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Ralph Sanger of Dover. Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 15. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congrega- tional Chh. & Society in Sterling to this Chh & Society requesting the presence & assistance of their Pastors & delegate at the ordina- tion of Mr Thos. Prentise Allen over s^d Chh, & Society on the 18th inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

Met at the time & place appointed. The council was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Moderator — and Rev. Mr Hale¹ of Worcester Scribe. The following was the order of Ex- ercises:— Introductory Prayer by Rev. Mr Winkley of Boston. Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. [97] Rev. H. Withington of Leom- inster:— Sermon by Rev. Geo. Putnam, D.D. of Roxbury:— Consecrating Prayer by Rev. Calvin Lincoln of Fitchburg: Charge by Rev. Joseph Allen of Northbury:— Right Hand of Fellowship by J. H. Allen of Jamaica Plain: Address to the people by Rev. Alonzo Hill of Worcester.— Concluding prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Benediction by the newly consecrated Pastor.

1850. July. This summer the Chh. of the First Parish — has been greatly improved by substituting a New Pulpit for the old one — and painting the inside entirely with Fresco paint — giving to the whole a soft and beautiful appearance, Also —

A new and beautiful Communion Table of *Marble* has been intro- duced in place of the former one of *wood* — and presented by Mrs. Priscilla Cotton an aged Lady of over 90 yrs — and more than 46 yrs. a worthy member of the Chh.

1852. Dec. 31. — At the close of the present Year — The con- nexion between this Chh. and Parish and their Junior Pastor the Rev. Geo. Ware Briggs — at his particular request — was dissolved

¹ This name is uncertain.

— after a continuance of 15 Years of great unanimity and satisfaction on the part of the Society — and of *unbroken harmony* between the *Junior* and *Senior Pastor*. — The following is the correspondence between Mr Briggs and the Committee of the First Parish relative to a dissolution of the connection. [98]

PLYMOUTH, Dec. 22^d 1852

To the Parish Committee — of the First Parish in Plymouth: —
CHRISTIAN FRIENDS —

It is known to you, that the First Congregational Society in Salem invited me in Aug^t last to become their Minister. At that time I gave a negative answer to their invitation. My refusal, however, was based upon reasons, which do not now exist, in the changes, which have since occurred. And, during the last week, the Society has unanimously renewed its Original invitation.

For the last six Years the question of remaining in Plymouth has frequently been presented to my Mind. For a great variety of reasons I have found myself constantly tending towards the conclusion, that it would be better for me to enter some other field of labor — and better for the Parish to have some other Minister. In two or three instances, in which the decision for the time depended upon some contingency in the Parish — I have presented the question to you. But I thought last year, that, until the result should become clear to my own¹ convictions, I would not again mention the subject to you. It seemed more proper for me — more just to you, — not to raise the question again, until I could communicate my own sincere and deliberate conclusion.

I trust, therefore, that you will understand and excuse the apparent abruptness of my communication to you — when I now resign my connection with the Parish as its Junior Minister. To avoid misconception in one particular — let me say, that my resignation has no connection, in any form — with pecuniary considerations. I have never asked nor wished — [see 100 page]²

[99] Chh. Records continued

1853. March, 4th At an adjourned meeting of the brethren of the Chh. at the house of the Pastor — in consequence of some misunderstanding of the Notice given of the meeting — and few of the

¹ Here "mind" is crossed out.

² P. [100] of the text, or p. 603 of this volume.

brethren present — it was deemed expedient further to adjourn the meeting until the evening of the 13th inst. for the purpose of filling the vacancies in the office of Deacon of the Chh. — occasioned by death or otherwise; Notice to be given of the meeting — with a request for the attendance of *all the members* of the Chh. — from the pulpit — on the sabbath previous to the Meeting — being the 13th inst.

March 13th Met agreeable to the above Notice at the House of the Pastor; and after opening the Meeting as usual by prayer — proceeded to make arrangements for filling the vacancies in the office of Deacon. The names of the following brethren were proposed by a Committee, appointed for the purpose as suitable persons for this office Viz. Mr W^m S. Russell and Mr. Thomas Russell. These brethren¹ were unanimously chosen to fill the vacancy.

Mr W^m S. Russell — Mary H. Russell — and Lydia M. Kendall — were appointed a Committee to make arrangements in connexion with the Parish for laying a foundation for a Parish Library.

[100] that² the Parish should do more for me. I am most grateful that they have done so much. I never expect to find warmer or truer friends, than I found in Plymouth. The confidence of so many steadfast friends through the experience and agitations of fifteen years — I shall never forget wherever I may be. Perhaps, I may have to rely upon that confidence now — in doing what I do, when the reason for it cannot seem so clear to others as to myself. Still I hope that as we have lived in mutual trust hitherto, we may preserve the same unbroken confidence; and that the simple fact of my going away will not affect or ³ change the feeling — which has hitherto known no change.

In regard to the exact time at which my resignation shall take effect — I shall wish for your judgment.⁴ Had the question been presented a little sooner, I should have proposed the close of this year. As I came here the beginning of the year and as every arrangement in reference to myself begins and closes with the Year this would have seemed a natural and fitting proposition. Now, however, I refer the question of the time to you — only asking leave to make one suggestion. I do not wish to do any thing abruptly; — still, I believe that any protracted period — after

¹ Perhaps altered from "brothers."

² Continued from p. [98] of the text, or p. 602 of this volume.

³ Altered from "nor."

⁴ Altered from "judgement."

a decision has been made — would be a trial of feeling in many respects. It seems to me that our connection had better end in the course of January.

May I beg of you to inform me of the conclusion to which you may¹ arrive² in this respect as soon as it may be practicable — as it will affect my arrangements both here and elsewhere.

And with the earnest hope, and the confidence, that he who shall take up the work, which I am laying down, will be to you, — and do for you, — far more than I have been able to be, or to do, —

believe me always yours
in Christian fellowship

GEO. W. BRIGGS.

[For the answer of the Committee &c — See Page 280.]³

[101] 1799 Account of Baptisms

March	10	Holmes Polly, Eleazar, Esther & Jane Avery — the Children of Eleazar & Elizabeth Holmes
	31 st	Bartlett Jane Holmes Daughter of William & Mercy Bartlett
April	14 th	Whiting Elizabeth Doten Dau ^r of Nathan Whiting & Wife
	21 st	Holmes Betsy Lewis & Mary Sherman Children of Lewis & Betsy Holmes both deceas ^d baptiz ^d on their Grand Mother Phebe Holmes' Right
July	21	Bartlett Thomas Son to Thomas & Margaret Bartlett by the Rev ^d M ^r Howland of Carver ⁴

1800⁵

Jan.	12 th	David Son of Jesse Harlow & Wife Anna ⁷ daughter of Sam. Rider Jur. & Anna his Wife
Feb.	16 th	John May Son of Tho ^s Witherly Jur. & Wife
March	3 ^d	Elizabeth Finney daughter of y ^e Wid. Hannah Holbrook at whose house the ordinance was administered (South Pds. ⁸)
May	25 th	Eliza daughter of Holmes

¹ Written above "have," crossed out.

² Altered from "arrived."

³ The square brackets are in the original. The reference is to p. [280] of the text, or p. 710 of this volume.

⁴ To this point the entries on p. [101] of the text are in the hand of the Rev. Chandler Robbins.

⁵ Beginning with this date, the entries down to p. [123] of the text, or p. 620 of this volume, are in the hand of the Rev. James Kendall.

⁶ Perhaps "19th"

⁷ Here "Rider" is crossed out.

⁸ This word is obscure.

June	29	Tho ^s Jackson Son of Dr Mercy & John Winslow Son of Rossiter Cotton & Anna daughter of W ^m Jackson &	Wife	Wife
July	3 ^d	Eliza daughter of Ichabud Morton Jur Sarah daughter of Ephr ^m Morton	Wife	
July	6	Anthony Sherman Son of Timothy Allen &	Betty his Wife	
Aug ^t	31	John Son the Widow	Carver	
Nov.	9 th	Sarah Stevens & Hannah Stevens (twins) children of Freeman Bartlett &	Wife	
	30 th	Josiah Foster Son of Benj ⁿ Whiting &	Wife	
Dec.	14	Henry Son of John Paty &	Wife	

1801

Feb.	8	Meriah daughter of Sylvanus Paty &	Wife	
March	29	Sarah daughter of Nath ^l Harlow		
May	10	Samuel Son of Capt Sam ^l Rider		
		William Thomas Son of Capt Thos. Bartlett		

[102] 1801 Record of Baptisms

May	17 th	Wid. Elizabeth Barnes		
June	22 ^d	Isaac Ichabud Morton's Jun Child		
		Elizabeth daughter of	Bartlett	
July	5 th	Anna May daughter of Tho ^s Witherell Jun		
Aug ^t	9 th	Abigal grover daughter of David Diman		
Sep ^t	20	Anna Clarke daughter of		
Oct	4	Mary Lewis daughter of Wyatt Harring ^l		
	11	Hannah Davis daughter of Isaac Symmes		
Dec.	6	William Russell Son of Maj ^r W ^m & Mercy Jackson		
	20	Samuel Avery Son of Ichabud Holmes Jun		

1802

Jan.	17	Rowland Edwin Son of D ^r Rossetter Cotton		
Feb.	21	Sarah Palmer daughter of Lem ^l Brown		
May	2 ^d	Ichabud & Peabody Sons of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett		
May	30 th	Sarah daughter of James & Sarah Kenda[[]]		
Sep ^t		W ^m Thomas Son of Thos. Witherell Jun		
Nov.	7	Mary daughter of	Holmes	

1803

Jan.	2	Betsy daughter of Ichabud Morton ² Jun		
March	20	Eunice ³ daughter of Rufus Churchill		
	22	Mary Taylor daughter of Dr Mercy & Wife		
June	19	Coleman Son of ⁴ Peabody & Lucy Bartlett		
July	10 th	Lewis Son of Cap ^t Sam ^l Rider		

¹ This name is uncertain.² This name is blurred.³ Written above another name, crossed out.⁴ Here "Lucy" is crossed out.

Sep ^t	28 th	Elizabeth Consider Howland & George	} Children of the widow Priscilla Hammat, baptized at her own house on account of the sickness of the mother
Oct.	30 th	Benjamin the Son of Benj ^a Whiting	
Nov.	13	Priscilla Hammat an adult	

[103] Record of Baptisms

1803

Nov.	13	James Augustus Son of James & Sarah Kendall Jerusha Barnes ¹ daughter of Sylvanus Paty William Son of Isaac Symmes
------	----	---

1804

March	18	Margaret James daughter of Thos. & M. J. Bartlett
May	20	William Cushing Son Dr. R. Cotton
June ²	3	Eliza Ann daughter of Cap ^t T. Witherell
Aug ^t	12	Ann daughter of Nath ¹ Goodwin, adult
	19	Susan Willard daughter of George Jackson
Nov.	11	Sarah daughter of Joseph Whiting

1805

Jan.	15	Edwin son of Ichabud Morton Jun
March	3	Hannah Poor daughter of James & Sarah Kendall Lucy daughter of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett Eleazer Stevens Son of Freeman Bartlett
April	28	Sarah Palmer daughter of Lem ¹ Brown ³ Lucy daughter of Nath ¹ Holmes
June	30	Mary Dyer } children of Joseph & Martha Holmes Martha Cotton }
July	28	Richard Son of Henry & Mary Warren Sarah daughter of Tho ^s Witherell Jun
Aug ^t	18	Martha Harlow daughter of Benj ^a Whiting
Sept	29	Lucy Goodwin an adult daughter of Timothy Goodwin
Dec.	1	Maria daughter of Ichabud Morton Jun

1806

Feb. ⁴	23	Nathaniel son of Capt Thos Bartlett
March	16	Esther Phillips daughter of Joseph & M. Holmes
April	20	Rufus Son of Rufus Churchill

[104]⁵ Record of Baptisms

1806

May	18 ⁶	Elizabeth Brewster an adult Susanna Leonard an adult
-----	-----------------	---

¹ Written over "Paty," erased.² The letter "M" is crossed out before "June."³ Written above "Drew," crossed out.⁴ "Jan^y" is written above "Feb." and crossed out.⁵ This page is not numbered in the original.⁶ Apparently altered from "10," or perhaps "10" altered from "18."

June	29	Mary the wife of Nath ¹ Holmes Elizabeth the wife of W ^m Allen Deborah the wife Alden Lucas Mercy Cobb the daughter of Nath ¹ & Eliz. Holmes ¹
July	20	Anna daughter of Sam ¹ & Nancy Rider ²
Aug [†]		Catharine Bradish daughter of Lemuel Brown
Sept.	29	Ellenor daughter of Joseph Whiting Esther
Nov.	2	Eliza } children of William & Eliza ^{bth} Allen Caroline }
	9	Isaac son of Thomas Witherell Jun William
Dec.	21	Rebecca } children of William & Susannah Leonard Ellenor ³ } Bethiah }
1807		
Jan [∇]	11 ⁴	Elizabeth Thacher ⁵ daughter Freeman Bartlett
March	22	Susanna Holmes daughter of Capt W ^m Allen & Eliz th his wife
April	5	Lydia daughter of James & Sarah Kendall
	12	Alden Son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
May	3	Hannah Rogers daughter of P. & Lucy Bartlett Susanna Bradford daughter of H. Tilson
	24	Lucy daughter of Jos. Bartlett & Eliz. Bartlett
June	14	George Son of Henry & Mary Warren
July	5	Catharine Elizabeth daughter of Daniel & Betsy Elliot
	12	Ellis Son of Benj ^a Whiting & Wife
Aug [†]	10	daughter of Sylvanus Paty, baptz
Sept.	20	William Cushing Son of W ^m & Easter Hammatt ⁶ [105] Polly daughter of Ezekiel Morton adult
1808		
Jan.	24	Hannah Parker daughter of George Jackson & Susan his wife
July	3	Mary Briggs daughter of Lemuel Brown & wife Nathaniel
Sept.	4	Mary Howland } children of Nathan ¹ & Martha Russell Andrew Leach }
		Elizabeth Thacher, daughter of Freeman Bartlett
		Esther Phillips daughter of Joseph Holmes
Sept.	8	James Hervey ⁷ Son of Joseph & Polly Whiting
Oct.	17	Ephraim Bartlett Son of W ^m & Susanna Leonard
Nov.	13	Polly daughter of Samuel & Nancy Rider
Dec.	17	Elizabeth daughter of Rev. James & Sarah Kendall

¹ This name is obscure.

² This name is obscure.

³ Altered from "Elleanor."

⁴ This date is uncertain.

⁵ Written over a name erased.

⁶ This name is obscure.

⁷ This name is uncertain.

1809

Jan ^y	1	{ W ^m Putnam Ripley an adult Simeon Dyke an adult Lucy Mayhew Nicholson an adult
April	2	Ezra Shaw Goodwin an adult
		Caroline George Thomas Lucy Mary Anne
		} Children of Thos & Sally Jackson
April	23	Abigail Winslow daughter of Hamlin Tilson

[106] 1809 Record of Baptisms Continued

April	30	Mary Clarke Jane Barnes Elizabeth M. Turner	} Adults
June	18	William Son of Capt. William & Elizabeth Allen William Zebina Son of W ^m P. Ripley	
	25	Sarah Roberts Robert Mary Eliza Healy	} children of Capt John Clarke & Mary his wife
		Nancy Bradford Ichabud Holmes	} children of B. Barnes & Jane his wife
July	16	Hannah Phillips daught. of Maj ^r Hammatt & Esthir his wife	
	30	William Prince Gibbs Son of Simeon & Mary Dyke	
Aug ^t	6	Deborah daughter of Alden & Deborah Lucas	
	27	Deborah daughter of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett	
Sept ^t	3	Priscilla Alden daughter of Thomas & Sarah Jackson	
	10	Mary daughter of Capt Thos. & Margaret James Bartlett	
Oct.	26	Mercy Ann daughter of Capt. Nath ^l & Martha Russell	
	29	Ezra Son of Ichabud Morton Jun	
Dec.	17	Edward Son of Henry & Mary Warren Steven ¹ Parmer Son of Lemuel Brown	

1810

March	11	Ichabud Holmes & Jane	} twin children of Bradford Brown
April	22	Mary Gibbs daughter of Simeon Dyke	
May	27	Daniel Son of Daniel & Eliz ^a M. Jackson	
June	7	George Ellery Son of George & Susan Jackson	[107]
July		Catherine Morton adult wife of W ^m Morton	
Aug ^t	5	Wid. Hannah Holbrook adult	
Sept ^t		Betsy Williams daughter of Capt W ^m and Betsy Allen	
Oct.	28	John May Son of Thomas Witherell	

¹ Written over a word erased.

1811

- April 14 Anna Hamlin daughter of Hamlin Tilson
 June 26 Hannah Torrey } Children of Nehe^h & Hannah Burbank bap-
 Pricilla Lovell } tized in private on account of the mother's
 } sickness
 Aug^t 4 Corban Barnes Son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
 Sarah daughter of Osborn Morton baptized on her dying bed
 on her own account
 Oct. 13 Francis James Son of Nathniel & Martha Russell
 Oct. 27 William Seargent Son of Joseph & Martha Holmes
 Margerett Dyer daughter of Peggy Holbrook deceased &
 baptized on the faith of the grandmother Bethia Dyer
 Nov. 24 Mary Elizabeth daughter of Rev. James Kendall & Sally K.

1813

- Jan. 8 Elisha Son of Joseph & Polly Whiting baptized at their house
 March Pamey¹ Young daughter of Simeon Dyke
 April 23 Samuel Son of Capt Thos. Bartlett
 26 Ann Elizabeth daughter of W^m P. Ripley
 June 22 Jerusha Daughter of Peabody Bartlett & ² Lucy his wife
 Oct. 4 Abraham Le Baron Son of William & Ester Hammatt

[108] 1813 Record of Baptisms continued

- Jan^y 31 William Gurney son of W^m Reed
 Feb^y 24 Joshua Barker Thomas son of Judge Thomas
 May Marie de Verdier daughter of Lothrop & Marie de Verdier
 Turner Jun
 July 11 Joseph Philemon son of Lem^l Brown
 Aug^t 22 Lydia Mason daughter of Rev. J. Kendall
 Sep^t 26 Lucy daughter of Jeremiah & Bethiah Holbrook
 Oct. 15 Nancy Winslow daughter of W^m P. Ripley
 Nov. 7 John Armstrong Son of Moses Webster

1814

- Jan^y 9 Elizabeth ³ Morton daughter of Daniel Jackson Jun
 Feb. 27 Anna Hamblin daughter of Hamblin Tilson
 June 19 Deborah daughter of Alden & Deborah Lucas
 July 10 Allen Crocker Son of Capt. Nath^l & Lucy Spooner
 Aug^t 21 Jane Barnes daughter of Cap^t W^m & Betsy Allen
 Sept. 4 LeBaron Son of Cap^t Nath^l & Martha Russell
 Joseph Son of Joseph & Martha Holmes

1815

- May 14 Persis daughter of Rev. James Kendall & Sarah Kendall
 Jeremiah Son of wid. Bethiah Holbrook
 Esther Jackson daughter of W^m & Esther Hammatt
 Simeon Son of Simeon Dyke & Mary Dyke [109]

¹ This name is uncertain: perhaps "Parney."

² Here "wife" is crossed out.

³ The letter "B" is erased before "Elizabeth."

1816

March	19	Rebecca Lothrop daughter of Capt. Daniel Jackson ¹ & Betsy his wife
June	22	Isaac Francis Son of Isaac Le Baron Jun. and Mary Le Baron ² Baptized in private on account of sickness from wh, it was expected he would not recover
June	23	William Son of Cap ^t W ^m Allen & Eliza ^{beth} his wife
Aug ^t	25	Rhoda wife of Nath ^l Wood Caroline Matilda
Sept.	8	Rhoda Ann Nathaniel
Sept.	15	Experience the wife of Beza Hayward Esqr. (in private)
Oct.	20	Rebecca daughter of Hamlin Tilson
Nov.	3	Catharine daughter of Rev. James & Sally Kendall Nathaniel son of Capt. Nathaniel Jun & Lucy Spooner
Dec.	8	William son of Rufus & Eunice Churchill

1817

March	13	Lucy Jackson Susan Pratt Charlotte Ann	} Children of Steven Charles and Joseph Marcy — left motherless & in the family & of the household of the grandmother Wid. Lucy Marcy & baptized on her account in private
May	4	Charlotte Warren an adult	
Aug ^t	3	Elizabeth daughter of John & Marcia Torrey	
Sept.	7	Lydia an adult wife of Ezra Burbank Pricilla daughter of Ezra & Lydia Burbank	
Oct.	6	Willard Son of Nath ^l & Rhoda Wood	
Nov.	7	Daniel Lothrop Son of Daniel Jur & Betsy Jackson	

1818

Jan.	18	Ellen Goodwin daughter of Dr & Ann Boutell
	18	Lucy Goodwin an adult ³ baptized in private on account of sickness

[110] 1818 Record of Baptisms Continued

April	26	{ Wid. Nancy Brewster an adult Pricilla Sampson an adult wife of John S. Phebe Cotton an adult wife of T. J. C. Mercy Warren Bramhall an adult
June	7	{ Rebecca Bartlett an adult wife of Capt. Joseph B. Edward Winslow Watson adult George Son of Joseph & Mary Whiting
June	14	Lueretia Ann daughter of B. M. & Lueretia B. Watson Sarah Jackson Margaret Minot } children of Jas. B. Jun. & S. Bartlett ⁴ Harriot Witherell }

¹ This name has been altered, apparently from "Jackforth."² Here the words "member of Dr. Freeman Chh. Boston" are crossed out.³ Here a word is crossed out.⁴ Written over "Judge," crossed out.

July	5	John Robinson Son of James & Sally Kendall Eliza Ann Benj ^a Paris } children of Capt. Joseph & Rebecca Bartlett Augustus
		Sally Gorham Eveline Goodwin } children of Salisbury & Sally Jackson Samuel Salisbury } William Hall } Salisbury }
July	26	John Augustus } Children of John & Pricilla Sampson Charles }
Aug ^t	2	James Warren son of Capt. Charles & Charlotte Mercy
Oct.	4	Ann Frances daughter of William & Esther Hammatt Jane Mary Bishop } children of Benj ^a & Sukey Crandon Emila Henrietta } Abbe } Benjamin Howland }

[111] 1818 Continued

Oct.	7	Lucy Cotton } children of Wid. Lucy Jackson Lydia } Charles Thomas }
Oct.	11	Mary Williams daughter of Hamlin Tilson
Dec.	13	James Thomas son ¹ of James & Sarah Bartlett baptized in private on account of sickness
Dec.	27	Betsey Burges an adult

1819

Jan.	12	Hannah Stevenson daughter of Col. J. B. Thomas baptized in private the day before her death
April	4	Elizabeth Ann } children of Dr. N. Hayward & J. Hayward Pelham Winslow } Charles Latham } George Partridge }
June ¹	27	Martha LeBaron } children of Col. J. B. Thomas and Mary John Stevenson } Howland Thomas
Sept.	19	Priscilla daughter of John & Priscilla Sampson
Nov.	21	Rebecca daughter of Daniel & Elizabeth Jackson Ellen Lincoln daughter of Wid. Ann Boutelle

1820

March	19	Charles Alien Son of Deborah & Alden Lucas
June	4	Sylvanus Taylor Son of James & Sarah Bartlett
July	16	Benjamin Marston Son of Benj ^a M. Watson & his wife Priscilla

¹ "July" is crossed out above "June."

Augt. 6 Lewis Colburn Son Nath¹ & Rhoda Wood
 Nov. 19 Mary Ann daughter of Charles & Charlotte Mercy

1821

April 1 Hamlin Son of Hamlin Tilson
 May 13 Hannah Stevenson daughter of Col. J. B. & Mary Thomas
 June 25 John Burgis an adult

[112]¹ Record of Baptisms Con.

1822

Feb. 24 Jane Elizabeth daughter of Sally & James Bartlett
 May 12 Lucia Jane daughter of Nath¹ & Martha Russell
 June 9 Jonathan Sturgis Son of Benj^a & Lucretia Watson

1823

April 6 Betsey Foster Morton daughter of Dea. W^m P. Ripley
 Harriet Maria daughter of Nath¹ & Rhoda Wood
 July 20 Julia Parkhurst daughter of Rev^d James & Sally Kendall
 Aug^t 24 George Finney son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
 Dec. 7 Susan Turner daughter of Daniel & Elizabeth Jackson

1824

Aug ^t	1	Rebecca Morton ²	} children of Wid. Johann Davis baptized at her house
		Hannah White ³	
		Charles Gideon	
		William Thomas	
		Sarah Elizabeth ⁴	

1826

Feb. 26 Elizabeth Allen daughter of Alden and Deborah Lucas
 May 14 Rebecca daughter of Simeon Dyke
 May 14 Winslow Warren Son of Capt. Gideon & Rachel White
 July 2 Mary Ann daughter of James B. Jun. & S. Bartlett
 Aug^t 20 John Rosseter Son of John Winslow Cotton ⁵
 Sept. 3^d Joseph Bartlett adult with his daughter Rebecca

1827

Sept. 23 Meriah Torrey Jackson

1828

March 30 Lucy Bagnal wife of Benj^a B.
 June 15 Joseph Johnson an adult in private on account of sickness

¹ This page is not numbered in the original.

² Here "Davis" is crossed out.

³ Here "Davis" is crossed out.

⁴ Here "18" is crossed out.

⁵ Here something is crossed out.

[113] Continued

1828

Aug ^t	10	Ellen Hobart an adult daughter of Barnabas Hedge
	24	Susan Louisa
		Betsey Thacher } children of William and Susan Thacher
		John } Bartlett
		Eliza Ann }
Dec.	7	Abigail daughter of Ichabud Morton

1829

Jan ^y	4	Lydia Churchill an adult aged 84 years
April	5	Charles Alwin son of ¹ Wid. Mary D. Graten
July	19	Elliot ² son of Nath ¹ Russell Jun. & Catharine R.
Nov.	8	Hannah Witherell an adult aged 84

1830

August	1 st	Lucy Emily
		Betsey Crocker } children of Sam ¹ W. and Lucy Bagnol
		Elizabeth }
Sept.	5	Martha LeBaron daughter of Nath ¹ Jun. and Catharine Russell
Oct.	31	George Ellis Son of Ichabud Morton & wife

1831

Feb.	19	Jane Sturtevant
		Sarah Sturtevant and } adults baptized and admitted to
		Rebecca Warren Sturtevant } the Chh
March	31 st	Rebecca Taylor daughter of James & S. Bartlett
June	26	Nathaniel Son of Ichabud Morton
Nov.		Mary Elizabeth } children of Putnam Kimbal
		Henry Ware }

1832

March	4	Ann Maria Weston baptized & admitted to the Chh.
May	6	Susan Leach Harlow baptized & admitted to the Chh.
June	24	Elizabeth Barnes baptized & admitted to the Chh.
Sept.	22	Francis Henry Son of Nath ¹ Russell Jun.

[114] Record of Baptisms

1833

May	12	Ichabud Son of Ichabud Morton
Aug ^t	25	Laura Dewey daughter 'of Andrew L. Russell — the mother of the infant died of fever

¹ Here "Mrs" is crossed out.² "John" is crossed out before "Elliot."

1835

June 7 Ichabud Morton's Son named Austin
 Aug^t 9 Anna daughter of Nath¹ Jun & Catherine Russell

1836

Emory Wells Sudler Son of Edwin R. Cotton

1837

Jan^v 29 Howard Son of Ichabud Morton
 Feb. 2 Isabella Thomas daughter of I. N. Stoddard
 Feb. 26 Susannah Wid. Capt. Lothrop Turner Baptized in private on
 account of sickness
 July 2^d Wid Mary Spooner
 Bourne Spooner
 Hannah B. Spooner
 Wid. Hannah Nicholson
 Wid. Hannah Otis Spooner
 Aug^t 27 Nathaniel Son of Nathaniel Russell Jun.
 Elizabeth daughter of Benj^a & Lucy Bagnall
 Sept. 3 Wid. Elizabeth Sampson
 Abigail Mercy Sampson
 Nov. 5 Wid. Grace H. Goddard
 Thomas Russell
 Mary Ann Russell
 Rebecca Russell
 Charles Walter }
 Nov. 26 John Adams } Children of Bourne & Hannah Spooner
 Edward Amasa }
 Dec. 30 Elizabeth Russell }
 Lydia C. Russell } children of Thomas & Mary Ann Russell
 Mary Russell }
 W^m Goodwin Russell }
 Thomas Russell }
 Francis Jane Russell?² }
 Dec. 31 Nathaniel Goodwin
 Susan Turner
 Sarah Turner

[115] Continued

1838

Jan^v 13 Thomas Edwin Sudler Son of R. E. Cotton
 Feb. 18 John Thomas Son of I. N. Stoddard
 Aug^t 12 Sarah Loring }
 and } Children of Jacob H Loud
 Hersey Jones }

¹ Altered from "of."² An error for "Jane Frances Russell."

1840		
March	8 th	Eliza Ann Watson adult
July	4 th	Ellen Otis
July	5 th	and Catharine Brindley } daughters of Wid. Hannah Otis Spooner
Nov. ¹	1	William Son of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Junior Pastor of this Church
		Ephraim Spooner and his Wife Mary E. Spooner adults

1841		
May	9	William Green & Marcia Green adults
Aug ^t	22	Nathaniel and Eliza Hussey children of Albert & Eliza Ann Goodwin

1842		
May	22	John Fredrick Son of Jacob Shrom (German)

1843		
July	2	Abigail Hollace widow
Sept.	3	{ Lewis Bartlett Margarett W. wife of Steven P. Brown Betsey Rogers Adults

1844		
Jan ^v	14	Geo. Briggs Son of Andrew L. & Hannah W. Russell
March	2	{ Nathan ¹ Lanman Isaac L. Hedge Marcia Churchill
June	2 ^d	Rose Standish daughter of William and Lydia C. Whiting of Roxbury

[116] 1844 Record of Baptisms

July	7	John Henry and Ann Catharine } children of a Mr Stevens — a German in the employment of Mr B. Spooner
Dec.	22	Sarah Elizabeth daughter of Abram Baldwin and wife Germans in Mr B. Spooner's employment
		Jacob Son of — McLaughlin & Wife also in Mr Spooner's employ

1845		
Nov.	30	Barbara daughter of John Swallenberry ² a German in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

¹ Something above "Nov." is erased.

² This name is uncertain. The German names that occur on pp. [115-123, 235-246, 269-277] of the text — or pp. 614-620, 688-695, 705-710, of this volume — are extremely obscure and can be deciphered with certainty only in a few cases: hence practically all must be regarded as doubtful.

1846

May 10 Hanaman Henry Son of—Mr Lefler a German in Mr B. Spooner's employment

1847

Aug^t 8 Babara daughter of Mr Bonienkie & Wife Germans in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

Nov. 7 Fredrick William Son of Henry Myer & Wife Germans in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

1848

John Frederick Son of John F. Goldsbury & Mary his Wife: — German in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

1849

Feb. 4 John Russell Son of James T. and Mary Hodge baptized by Rev. G. W. Briggs

March 25 Isabella Thomas¹ daughter of ² Wm. H. and Ann Whitman
Mary daughter of I. N. and ³ Martha Stoddard Baptized by Mr. Briggs

May 13 Baptized 4 children at Northtown Germans

June 10 Josephine Elise Marie daughter of Mr Müller German

Aug^t 6 Martha ⁴ Le Baron daughter of Andrew L. & Hannah White
Russell Baptized by Mr. Briggs.

[117] 1849 Continued

Nov. 11 Fredrick Henry and Jacob Henry children ⁵ of a Mr Stevens a German

Marie daughter of Henry Myer German

a child of Mr Smith baptized by Mr Briggs

1850

Aug^t 11 Christopher⁶ Louis Son of Louis Christopher Helm German

Sept. 15 Eleanor Wyman daughter of Mr Steven and Mrs Rebecca W Collingwood

1851

Jan^v Christian Adolph Son of John George and Johanna Elizabetha Schuh

June 8th Martha daughter of I. N. & Martha Stoddard

Elizabeth Winslow daughter of W^m H and Ann S. Whitman
(Baptized by Mr. Briggs)

¹ Written above a name, perhaps "Thomson," crossed out.

² Here the letters "I. N." are crossed out.

³ Here two or three letters are crossed out.

⁴ The second letter in this name has been altered.

⁵ This word has been altered.

⁶ "Louis" is crossed out before "Christopher."

- 22 Caroline Louise daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Schmidt — Germans
 Nov. 22 John George infant child of Frederick — German at North Town

1852

- Apr. 8 Herman Heinrick Son of Mr Schinpolk German
 Wilhelmina Magdalena child of Mr Reitemeier
 Hermand Henrick } children of Mr Meyer Germans
 Catrina Loisa }
 May 2^d A child of Mr Lyon German

[118] 1852 Record of Baptisms

- June 13 Arthur }
 and } Children of W^m H. and Persis K. Lord
 Eliot }
 June 20th Dorothea Amalie child of Gettlieb Ballonscheng
 July 25 Dorothea Amalie child of Martin Keinrich
 Oct. 3^d Friedrich child of Andrew and Barbara Graf
 Dec. 12 Mary Jane daughter of Steven and Rebecca W. Collingwood
 Dec. 25 Henry Fredrick William Son of Chas. and Emilie Kleinhaus

1853

- Jan^y 6 Henery Adem Son of Augustus and Elewise S. Milber Germans
 March 12 Kaderine Schmitd daughter of ¹ Philip & Elizabeth ² Schmitd.
 I baptized a daughter of the same parents 2 years ago — by
 the name of Caroline Louise
 May 1st Pricilla Weston a widow of four-score & four years — Baptized
 in private on a/c of her infirmity
 Aug^t 6th John Henry Son of Herman and Mery Nemyer Germans
 Lucy Cotton }
 July 31st and } children of Dr. Chas. T. Jackson
 Louisa Eugenia }
 Aug^t 10 Anna Martha Catrina daughter of Friedrick and Maria
 Eliz^{beth} Zahn Germans

[119] Continued

1853

- Aug^t 14th Anna ³ Thomas daughter of I. N. and Martha Stoddard bap-
 tized by Rev. G. W. Briggs
 Sept. 11 John Friedrig son of Mr — B[]ket Germans
 Anna daughter of Mr Bassert Germans
 Oct. 2^d Mari Elizabeth daughter of Otto and Eliz^{beth} Hellmann Ger-
 mans

¹ Here "daughter" is crossed out.² Here something, perhaps "M" or "Mr," is crossed out.³ Written above "Hannah," crossed out.

Dec.	4 th	Catrina Dorothe daughter of Mr Lion German
	25	Charles Henry Louis Son of Ernest and Henriette Hoepe Germans
		1854
		Robert
		Ann
		Margreat
		and John
		} Children of John and Margreat Hepburn a Scotch family
March	5	Phillip Son of Phillip Swarts and Mrs Swarts
April	5 th	Adam Heinrick Son of H. Leinhard German
April	14	Henry William Son of Charles and Emilie Kleinhaus
May	13	Elizabeth daughter of Mr Muller & Wife ¹
Sep ^t	17 th	Francis Tiffany Son of Rev. Henry L. Myrick and Lucy C. Myrick

P.S. This Sabbath closed Mr Myrick's connexion as associate Pastor — with this ² Parish.

[120] 1854 Record of Baptisms

Sept.	24	David Son of William & Mary Dunn from Scotland
		Ellen Maria daughter of Anthony & Jane Richardson. From England
Oct.		Andrew William Son of W ^m & Margaret ³ Burns from Scotland
		Thomas Anderson Son of David and Marian Brown from Scotland
Oct.	8	John Son of Richard & Agnes Kennedy McLean from Scotland
		John Jacob Son of Lewis Hoepel and Christine Hoepel Germans

1855

Jan ^y	7	Mary Anna daughter of Casper H. and Catrina Eliza Myer Germans
April	8	Henry William Messenger Son of John J. and Louisa Messenger Germans
June	17	Friedrich Gustane Reitemeier Son of Friedrich and Wilhelmine ⁴ Reitemeier
July	1 st	John Hendall Son of John F. & Fanny Potter ⁵ of Wisconsin
July	3 ^d	William Russell and Harold Sons of W ^m and Lydia Whiting of Roxbury
July	8 th	Joseph Son of Felix Detling and Theresia D. his wife Germans
July	29	Mary Ann daughter of Judge ⁶ Thomas Russell and Nelly his wife

¹ Here "14 Elizabeth" are crossed out.

² Here "Pastor" is crossed out.

³ Here a name is crossed out.

⁴ Here the words "Son of" are crossed out.

⁵ This name is obscure.

⁶ This word, which is interlined, is obscure.

[121] Continued

1855

Aug ^t	5 th	Louis Julius Erneste Slater Son of Mr Slater German Henry Charles William Hapes Son of Mr Hapes German Mary daughter of James T. and Mary S. Hodge
Aug ^t	31 st	Charles Horace ¹ Son of W ^m Brown and Wife colored people. The child was dangerously sick and died the next day
Sept	13 th	Charles Henry William Son of Carl ² and Mina Kleinhardt ³ Germans
	16	Geo. Howland Son of I. L. and Martha Stoddard. Baptized by Dr Briggs
Nov. ⁴	28	Casper Henry Son of Casmer Henry and Maria Klingerhagen Germans
Dec.	16	Elizabeth Augusta daughter of Mrs Reinhard her husband absent
Dec.	25	Mary Warren daughter of John and Agnis Gannett of Boston

1856

March	9 th	William Thomas Son of W ^m H Whitman the mother not living
April	20 th	Barbara daughter of Augustus and Elewise S. Milber Germans
April	26	Phillip Henry Son of Henry Skneider German
May	10	Maria Louisa daughter of John H. Nemyer

[122] Record of Baptisms

Sept.	14	Philip Stadle son of Geo Stadle & wife Caroline daughter of Peter & Mary Smidt Philip Wilhelm son of Martin & Fredercka Keinrich
Sept.	21	Sarah Elizabeth daughter of William Dane Valentine Hermann son of Wilhelmina Hermann
Sept.	28	Helen ⁵ daughter of W ^m H. Cobb & Mercy R. C. his Wife
Oct.	18	John L. son of Louis & Christina ⁶ Hebels
Nov.	2 ^d	Peter ⁷ son of Peter Haler & Wife Ann Elizabeth Charle son of Jakel & Eliz ^{beth} Haler
Dec ^{br}	11	Christiana } children of Joseph Ricell & Wife and } Robert }
	21	Fredreck Casper son of Casper H. Heyer

¹ Here "Brown" is crossed out.² Here "Charles" is crossed out.³ Here the letter "H" is crossed out.⁴ Written above "Dec.," crossed out.⁵ Altered from "Hellen."⁶ Here a name is crossed out.⁷ Here "Haler" is crossed out.

1857

Jan ^r		Mary C. Farriss and her daughter Elizabeth Farriss Lydia Weston
Feb.	15	Robert Alexander son of David Brown Margeret Louise & Mary Anna children of Henry & Maria Foght
March	22 ^d	Henry William son of Casper & Anna Monez John Matheus Conobert son of Matheus & Katharina Steg- mier Germans
April	5	Friederich Philip August son of Ernst and Henriette Hope Heinrich Jacob son of Heinrich and Caroline Bumann Germans

[123] Continued

Sept.	27	Louisa Adams daughter of Dr Edward and Hannah Spooner
-------	----	---

1858

Feb.	8 th	Joseph Son of Joseph McNelley
April	4	Marie Elizabeth daughter of Valentine H. and Wilhelmine Herrmann
May		John Friedrich son of Heinrich & Philipine Schneider Friedrich son of Peter & A. Liese Muhler Louise Caroline daughter of Franc & Barbara Schaefer Louise Zahn daughter of Valentine & Erlem Zahn Elizebeth Müller daughter of August & Louisea Müller
July	20	Charles Robert Son of W ^m & Mary Dunn Janet daughter of Richard & Agnes M ^c Lean Germans
Sept.	26	Albert William Brand Son of Albert E. Heaye German
Oct.	2	William C. and Henry E Sons of W ^m and Barbarace Hemmeale Germans
Oct.	10	Albert Edwart Son of Charles Heinrich and Barbara Dottlings Germans

1859

Jan.	2 ^a	Frederic William ¹ son of Louis Habel ²
------	----------------	---

[124-139³] [140] Record of Deaths continued from V. 2^d ⁴

1799

Jan ^r	12 th	Ichab ^d Holme's Jun ^r Child inft
	16	Widow Mercy Harlow
	18	Thaddeus Faunce J ^r
Feb ^r	5 th	Will ^m Burges & Melzar Pierce y ^g men drown ^d in the harb ^r
	6 th	— Rider's Child
	D ^o	Eben ^r Nelson Jun ^{rs} Child

¹ Apparently written over a name erased.

² Here the entries in Mr. Kendall's hand cease.

³ Pp. [124-139] are blank, and only the odd-numbered pages are numbered.

⁴ Continued from p. [102] of the text of Volume II, or p. 429 of these volumes. The heading and a few entries (as indicated in note 5, p. 621, below) are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

		Caleb Howard sudd ⁿ at Provid ^{ce}
	24	John Washburn
Mar.	22 ^d	Will ^m Jackson's Child
April	10	Josiah Morton 84
	23	Sylvanus Sampson
	24	Sam ^l Churchills' Child ¹
May	3	Experience Morton
		Lucy Crosswell
June	23	Eben ^r Robbins
	y ^e 30	The Rev ^d Chandler Robbins D.D. ²
		Edward Lanman
		Caleb Howland drown ^d ³
July	11 th	Mr Baileys Child
		Capt Lewis Holmes W Ind.
		Nath ^l Morton Ag ^d 91
		Diman Bartlett's Wife
		Josiah Finney } Drown'd
		& } Drown'd
		Benj. Barnes }
		Will ^m Goddard at sea
		Mary Cobb Maid ⁿ School Mistress
		Sylvanus Harlow
		Lydia Dunham ⁴
		Zeph ^r Holme's Child ⁵
		Solomon Davees Child Aug st 25 ⁶
		Barnab ^s Donham Daught ^t Sep ^t 3 rd
		Tho ^s Covingtons Child Sep ^t 24 th
		Abner Sylvester Sep ^t 26 th
		Cap ^t Enoch Randal y ^e 27 th
		Mercy Jackson Oct ^r 13 th
		Jeremiah Holmes Jun ^r y ^e 14 th
		Jo: Treeble y ^e 3 rd s Child y ^e 18 th
		Jn ^o Rogers ^s Child a son y ^e 22 nd
		Rufus Churchells Child Nov ^r
		Widd ^o Eliz ^a Warren Nov ^r 22 nd
		Thomas Washburns Child Dec ^r 21 st

1800

Jan ^{ry}	3	Deb ^o Crombie wife of W ^m Crombie Jun ^r
	4	Irene Thomson Widd ^o
	19	Sarah Curtis Widd ^o
	26	Patience Tinkcom

¹ Here the name "Sylvanus Sampson" is crossed out.

² This entry is in the hand of Ephraim Spooner.

³ The word "drown^d" may belong to the next entry.

⁴ Perhaps "Donham."

⁵ Mr. Robbins's hand ceases here.

⁶ This entry and all the entries to the end of the first column are in the hand of Ephraim Spooner.

Feb.	10	Catherine Thacher Daug ^t Doct ^r James Thacher Ichabod Berces ¹ Child in Dec ^r Nathaniel Raymonds Son in January ²
Feb.	16	Youngest Child of Widow Elizabeth Savery ³
	18 th	Widow Lydia Atwood
	27 th	Ezra Burbank Joanna Howland daughter of Consider Howland deceased
March	10	Sam ¹ Rider Jun ^{rs} Child
	15 th	Asa Hall's Child
	17 th	Thomas Torrey aged 75
	20 th	Thomas Spooner aged 75
March	27	Wid Sarah Lanman
Ap.	7	Elizabeth Finney
May	4	A Child of Abraham Howland
May	8 th	W ^m M ^c Lathley's Wife
May	23 rd	The Wid. Han. Cotton
May	29 th	a child of Lemuel Leach Jun. The Wid. Anna Gould June 2 ^d Sam ¹ Briant June 21 st Nath ¹ Clark's Jun. Child Jun 26 John Burbank's Child June 28 A Child of Lem ¹ Robbins July 5 Nath ¹ Thomas' Child July 12 Benj ^a Warren Jun D ^o July 21 Sam ¹ Churchill's Child July 22 ^d 4 Bradford Barnes' Child July 26 Ichabud Morton's Jur. Ch. 27 th Lemuel Drew ⁵ D ^o 29 th John Carver Aug. 8 th Daniel Churchill's Child Aug. 17 th The child of Robert Davie Sep ^t 1 The Wid. Jane Robbins Relict ⁶ of the late Dr Robbins aged 60 Sept. 12 Thomas Rogers Sept. 22 A Child of Lewis Weston Sep ^t 23 A child of Zeth Nicholson Sep ^t 24 A child of Sylvanus Churchill Sep ^t 28 The Wife of Battles Sept. 30 Ephraim Bartlett Ebenezer Sampson & — Bartlett lost at sea on the 9 th of 7 Sept Anselm Robbins' child Oct 5 th

¹ This name is obscure.

² Here the hand of Ephraim Spooner ceases.

³ This entry begins the second column. It and the other entries to the end of p. [140] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume, are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

⁴ This entry begins the third column.

⁵ Here something, apparently "Jun," is crossed out.

⁶ Written above "Consort," crossed out.

⁷ Here "Oct." is crossed out.

Eliza Read daughter of John Read Roxbury Oct. 7th
 Benj. Warren's Jun Child Oct 7
 Andrew Bartlett's Child Oct 7 ¹

[141]

Lord's day June 30th 1799, died, after a long and distressing illness, The Rev^d Chandler Robbins D D. The justly & highly esteemed & greatly beloved Pastor of this Church; to the great and inexpressible loss of his bereaved flock, and his other numerous acquaintance. — After having faithfully and indefatigably laboured in this part of the Lords vineyard, nearly forty years, it pleased his Divine Master to release him from his service here, & call him home to receive a gracious reward.

May this awful frown of Providence upon this church be sanctified to their spiritual good, & may the great shepherd of Israel provide for this people a Pastor after his own heart! ²

[142] Record of deaths Continued ³

1800

Oct.	14 ⁴	John Russell
Oct ^t	30 th	A Child of Thos Witherell Jun
	31 st	John ⁵ Churchill
Nov.	1	A child of W ^m Crandon
Nov.	2 ^d	A child of Col. Torrey
Nov.	4 th	A Child of Capt Lothrop Turner
	7 th	Tho ^s Polen Jun
	9 th	A child of Nath ^l Bradford
	10 th	A child of Cap ^t Tho's Bartlett
	14	Betsey Bramhall
	18	Richard Holmes' Child
	24 th	A Child of Henry Jackson
Dec.	3 ^d	Col. George Watson in the 83 ^d year of his age
	7	Daniel Sears
	12	Wid. Mary Godard ⁶

¹ Here the hand of Mr. Kendall ceases. The list of deaths is continued on p. [142] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume.

² These two entries are in an unidentified hand.

³ Continued from p. [140] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume. The entries on pp. [142-152] of the text— or pp. 623-634 of this volume—are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

⁴ The first figure has apparently been altered.

⁵ Apparently written over a name erased.

⁶ Altered from "Goddard."

14	Rhody Coffin a black woman
16	Robert Davie
25	Hezekiah Tinkham
26	A Child of Nathan Holmes
28	Sam ¹ Marshall

Seventy one deaths this year (viz. 1800,) in this Society. 12 had past the age of 70 years. 24 other adults of different ages. & 35 children.

1801 ¹

Feb.	19	Hannah Harlow daughter of W ^d H. Harlow
March	13 th	Nat. ² Doten
	22 ^d	Dr Haywards Infant Child
	24 th	Lemuel Barnes
		Lydia Goodwin
April	16	Wid. Sarah Tinkham
May	4 th	— Rider ³
		Solomon Bartlett
May	15 th	Nat ¹ Ripley's Wife
May	25	The Wife of John Kempton
June ⁴	21	A child of Dorphin's a black man
	22	A daughter of Eliza. Dunham
July	9	Widow Sylvester
		a child of Daniel Jackson
Aug ^t	5	Eleazer Morton's chld
	13 th	Joanna Holmes
	14 th	W ^m Barnes' Child
18 &	19	two children of Doct. Marey
Aug ^t	30 th	Hannah Stevens
Sep ^t	5 th	Jenny Morton
	17	A child of Josiah Diman
	18	The Wife of Cowit a Porteguese
Sept	19 th	Eleazer Morton's daughter ⁵
		Charles Jackson's Child
		Polly Torrey
	25	Thos. Bartlett's child
	26	Steven Sampson's Wife
	28	Josiah Morton's Son
	29 th	George Threshers Child
	31	Prince Goodwin a black man's child
Oct ^t	3 ^d	W ^m Burgis Child
		W ^m Leonard's Wife
	5 th	Capt Parsons Child
		Mr ⁶ Bayley's Child

¹ This begins the second column.

² Written above "Steven," crossed out.

³ This name is perhaps crossed out.

⁴ Altered from "July."

⁵ This entry begins the third column.

⁶ Before "Mr," "5" is crossed out.

6	Steven Richmonds child Capt. Lucas' wife
7	Job Rider's Son & W ^m Leonard's inf child ^d
8	David Dinans daughter Mr Brick's child
14	Job Brewster's child
15	Lemuel Brown's Child Barnabas Holmes' Child
16	Thos. Bartlett's Wife W ^m Morton's Wife
22	W ^m Morton's Child
24	Mrs Code's Child
26	Ephraim Bartlett ¹
28	W ^m Morton's Child
29	Lem ¹ Nelson Mathew Cushings child

[143] Continued

1801

Nov	8 th	Bej ^a Holmes' child	
	9 th	Banabas Churchill's Wife Nath ¹ Holmes Abraham Howland Nathan Whiting's Child Lemuel Leach's daug ^t	
	21	Wid. Meriah Mendel	
	25	Bennett Symmons	
	Dec	1	Pelham Bradford's wife
		4	Nelly a black woman
5		Nath ¹ Thomas	
21		Peabody Bartlett's Child	
22		Benj ^a Bartlett	
31	Wid. Bartlett, wife of Joshua Bartlett deceased Capt Ansel Rickard died at sea		
		total, 67	

[144] Record of deaths Continued

1802

Under 5 years of age

Feb.	14 th	Capt. Joseph Doten's Child
April	13	Lem ¹ Bradford's Child
May	4 th	W ^m Weston's Child
July	14	Ephraim Holmes child
	20	Simond Richmond's Child

¹ This name is obscure.

Aug ^t	28	Solomon Ingle's Child
Sept.	6	Osborn Morton's Ch
	7	John Atwood's Child
	11	Daniel Goddard's Child
		Daniel Finney's Child ¹
	15	W ^m Rogers' Child
	15	Roland Holmes Child
	20	Pelham Bradford's Child
		Lemuel Drew's Jun Child
	21	Capt Eleazer Holmes Child
		Cap ^t Solomon Davie's Child
	24	Cap ^t Joseph Bartletts Child
		Cap ^t W ^m Brewsters two children
Sept	29 th	W ^m Barnes' Child
	30 th	David Turner's Child
		Tho ^s Bartlett's Child
Oct.	3 ^d	Heman Churchill's child
		Thos. Holmes' Child
	6	W ^m Allen's child
		Lemuel Brown's Child
	7	Capt John Paty's Child
		Between 5 & 21 ²
July	11	Henry Otis Son of Barnabas Otis died in Martinico
Sep ^t		David Bacon's Son
Nov.	28	Olive Holmes
		Under 5 years old
Oct.	7 th	Lazarus Lucas' Child
	9	Capt Thomas Paty's Child
		John Dickson's ³ Child
	10	Peter Lanman's Child
		Doc ^t Godard's Child
	14	Maj ^r W ^m Jackson's Child
		Thos' Witherell's Child
	15	Zephaniah Holmes's Child
	16	John Allen's Child
		Joshua Bartletts Child
	17	Southward Shaw's Child
		Capt W ^m Holmes Child
		Between 21 & 70 ⁴
Feb.	20	Widow Eliz th Russell
	26	Joseph Trask
	19	Thos. Leonard drown'd at sea
Jan.	1	George Straffin at Sea by lightning

¹ Here the entry "13 Joshua Bartlett's" is crossed out.

² This begins the second column.

³ This name is obscure, having been altered.

⁴ This begins the third column.

March	29 th	Ichabud Holmes Jun
April	18 th ¹	W ^m Davie appoplex. ²
May	13	Zeth Luce
	28 th	Abigail Vasset ³
July	11	David Bates
Sep ^t	1	Benjamin Churchill Jur
	13	Joshua Bartletts wife
	24	Mercy Jackson the wife of Maj ^r W ^m Jackson Doct Goddard died the 3 ^d of July on board the Boston Frigate
Nov.	3	Capt Ichabud Davee's Wife
Nov.	13	Thos. Jackson Wife
Dec.	7	David Lothrop

92 the whole number of deaths in the first precinct, 1802

under 5 years old

Dec.	2	Samuel Rogers Child
	11	Sam ^l Battles Jun Child
	20	Lem ^l Bradford Child
	24	Capt James Bartlett's Child

70 & upwards ⁴

Feb.	26	Nath ^l Washburn
	28	Nath ^l Dunham
March	12	Wid. Washburn
Aug ^t	31	Jeremiah Holmes
Aug ^t	28	Wid. Mary Drew Wife of James Drew deceased
Sept.	20	Doct W ^m Thomas
Dec.	24	Wid Joanna ⁵ Ward ⁶

Under 5 years old

Oct.	15	John Douglas' Child
		Samuel Rogers Child
	20	Ichabud B[] ⁷
	22	W ^m Barnes Ch'd
		Lewis ⁸ Churchill's Child
	23	Joseph Bradfords Child
		Nath ^l Holmes' Child
	24	Ichabud Morton Jur Child
	28	Widow Kyes' Child
	31	Joseph Holmes Jur Child

¹ The second figure in this date has perhaps been altered.

² This word is perhaps crossed out.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ This begins the fourth column.

⁵ Written above "Hannah," crossed out.

⁶ Perhaps "Wood."

⁷ The remainder of this name is so blurred as to be undecipherable.

⁸ The figure "2" is erased before "Lewis."

Nov.	3	Eben Nelson's Child
	15	— Chace's ¹ Chld
	17	W ^m Huestin Chd
	28	Maj ^r Jackson's Child

[145] 1803 Continued

Under 5 years of age

Feb.	4	— Michell's infant child
March.	6	Col. J. Torrey's Infant Child
March	27	John Sylvesters Child
April	10 th	John Moroch's Child
	13 th	John Burgis's Child
May	1 st	Thomas Sears' Child
	21 st	Ransel Jackson's Child
		Sylvanus Paty's Child
June	26	Capt. Elcazer Holmes' Child
July	22	Wid. Polly Holmes Child
Augt	1 ^t	W ^m Straffin's Child
Aug ^t	18	(Finny Leach's child)
		Ansell Holmes' Child
	20 th	Tho ^s Sherman's Child
Sept.	14 ²	Isaac Thomas' Child
	23	Mr. Hollis' Child
Oct ^t	1	Thomas Homes' Child
	6	the Wid. Gardner's Child

Between 5 & 21³

May	7 th	Zacheus Harlow's Child
Nov	13	John Stevens ⁴ daughter
Dec.	17	Zacheus Harlow's daughter

Under 5 years

Nov.	6 th	Bradford Barnes Child
Nov.	17	Dr Hayward's two infants
Dec.	29	Heman Churchill's child

Between 21 & 70⁵

Jan.	10	Jon ^a Polden's Wife
Feb.	3	Mevus' (a black man) wife
Feb.	17	Wid. Sarah Churchill
		Sam ¹ Ellis drowned at the southward Jan
		Isaac Witherell died in the W. I. Jan. 22 ^d

¹ This name is obscure.

² Here something is erased.

³ This begins the second column.

⁴ Here "Child" is crossed out.

⁵ This begins the third column.

		Capt Joseph Doten died in ¹ Gaudaloupe Jan. 24
		Benj ^a Dunham at the same place
Feb.		W ^m Weston 3 ^{lus} in the Island of Martinico
		Dolphin Hubard black man at the same place
		Samuel Churchill died in the W. Indies
May	3 ^d	Dea. W ^m Crombie's Wife
May	25 th	Abner Holmes
July	8 th	John Roger's Wife
	10 th	Eben. ² Luce
		H. Gardner died in the W. Indies June 10
Sept	6	Wid. Abiah Landman's daughter
	15	Thomas Holmes wife
	26	Samuel Barnes
Oct ^t	1	Polden
	14	Wid. Priscilla Hammatt
		70 & upwards ³
May	1 st	Eben. Nelson's Wife
	3 ^d	Madam Hammatt
	26	Mary Le Baron
July	25	Ichabud Holmes wife
		Between 21 & 70
Nov.	1 st	Elkanah Churchill's wife
	2	Hannah Barrett
	14	Elisha Dunham
Dec.	23	Dolphin a blackman
		53 deaths 1803

[146] Record of Deaths

1804

Jan ^y	9 th	Tho ^s Bradford's Child aged 13 months
	12	Capt W ^m Brewster aged 33 years
	26	George Le Mote aged
Feb.	9	Cap ^t W ^m Crombie aged 41 years
March	11 ⁴	Hannah Bartlett aged 53 years
April	3 ^d	Widow Bathsheba Doten aged 73 ⁵
	19	Wid. Polly Homes 23
May	1 st	Benj ^a Homes' Child aged one year
	6 th	John D. Dunbar's wife aged
	15	Mr Eben. Holmes' wife
		Unice Howard (a black girl)
	19	Daniel Goddard's child aged 5 years
May	24	Wid. Eunice Howard aged

¹ Here "the" is crossed out.² This name is obscure.³ This begins the fourth column.⁴ This date is uncertain, being blurred.⁵ Perhaps "79."

June	5	Deborah Sherman
June	28	Calvin Crombie's daughter aged 7 years Sally Tinkam aged
July	26	John D. Dunbar's child
	27	Wid. Lydia Delano
Aug [†]		Capt Lemuel Leach's child (son) aged 10 years Corban Barnes 3 ^d drowned at sea
	24	Joseph Wright aged 83 years
	25	Atwood Drew's child aged two years
Sept	9	Capt. Elkanah Watson aged 72 years
	11	Bethiah Howard wife of Eben Howard
	16	Wid. Fanny Watson's son aged 11 years
	27	Ezra Burbank's child aged two years
Oct.	5	Wid. Sarah Holmes aged 86 years
	10	Wid Cobb's child (burnt) aged 4 years
	12	Maj ^r Benj ^a Rider aged 72
	15	A lad by the name of Crowel, a stranger ¹ shipwreckd with 4 others on Salter's beach in the gale on the night of the 9 th instant R. C. Parker & James Holmes drowned at sea on the 7 th of Oct
	29 ²	Grace Cobb aged
Nov.	14	Capt Edward ³ Morton aged
	24	Capt George Morton's child
	30	John Sylvester's child
	31	John Burges wife aged [147]
Dec.	22	Capt Eleazer Holmes aged 35 Mason & ⁴ Maltiah Howard died in the W. Indies
1805		
Jan ^v	15	Nehemiah Ripley aged 73
Jan.	18	Sarah Cobb aged 58
	21	Nehemiah Burbank's child aged 2 months
	23	Capt Jesse Harlow's wife aged 66
	26	Wid. Eliz th Rider aged 84
Feb.	1	Capt Andrew Farrel ⁵ an Irishman resident in Boston who with ten others was shipwrecked on Plymouth Beach on ⁶ the night of ye 28 th of Jan ^v all of whom excepting the first mate perished in the storm
Feb.	10	John Doten's infant child aged 3 weeks
	12	Rose's daughter a black girl aged 8 years
	23	Widow Sarah Morton aged
	26	John Doten's wife aged 24 years
March	11	Wid. Dorothy Bartlett aged

¹ The words "a stranger" are written above the words "lost in," crossed out.

² The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.

³ Apparently altered from "Edmand."

⁴ Here a name is crossed out.

⁵ Altered from "Farril," or perhaps "Farril" altered from "Farrel."

⁶ Altered from "in," or perhaps "in" altered from "on."

April	5	Wid. E. Brewster's child aged 18 months
	6	Jabez Doten aged
	9	Nehemiah Cobb aged 51 years
	19	Mary Dyer aged 25 years
	22	W ^m Barnes child aged 18 months
May	18	Polden aged
June	4	Sylvanus Paty's child aged 7 years
	5	Josiah Finney's wife aged 37 years & an infant child a week before
June	15	Thomas Monton's 4 th child aged
June ¹	5	A child of Richard Holmes Jun. aged 1 year
	6	Sylvanus Rogers Child aged 18 months
July		Richard Austin aged
	16	Ephraim Harlow's Wife aged 35
July	22	Grandchild of Willard Sears aged 8 years
	28	Capt W ^m Weston's Wife aged 69 years
Aug ^t	11 ²	Sam ^l Holmes Child aged one year
	6 ³	Daniel Churchill's child aged 10 months
	19 ⁴	Mr Bosworth's child aged 4 years

[148] 1805 Continued

Aug ^t	23	Dr R. Cotton's child aged 16 months
	27	Capt. Nath ^l Holmes aged
	31	Sam ^l Bradford's child aged
Sept ^t	6	Atwood Drew's child aged 17 months
		Ansel Holmes child aged 21 months
Sept	30	Capt Cornish's Child aged 3 years
Sept	26	Lydia Holmes aged 37 years
Oct.	3 ⁵	Charles Ripley's Child aged 20 months
	4	Spear's Child aged 13 months
	8	W ^m Morton aged
	9	Calvin Crombie's child aged 20 months
Nov.	26	Joseph Treble aged 75 years
	27	Rebecca Dewy aged 60 years
Dec	31	Isaac Barnes child aged 3 years
Nov.		Cap ^t W ^m Straffin on his passage to the W. Indies

1806

Jan.	19	A black woman in ⁶ the arms house belonging to Pembroke
Jan.	20	Sam ^l Sherman's Wife in her 83 ^d year
Feb.	7	Nehemiah ⁷ Savery's wife & infant

¹ Apparently altered from "July."

² This date is uncertain.

³ This date is uncertain, having been altered.

⁴ This date is uncertain, having been altered.

⁵ Apparently altered from "2."

⁶ Written above "from," crossed out.

⁷ Written above "Joseph," crossed out.

	4	Eleazer Morton's Son aged 12 years
	20	Rebecca Dunham aged 74 years
March	26	Zaccheus Harlow's child aged 5 years Edmund Sears' wife aged
April	11	Atwood Drew's child aged 7 months
May	17	John Churchill's child aged 11 months
May		George Morton's Child aged 10 weeks
June	25	Bartlett Le Baron aged 68
July	9	Capt Ezra Harlow's wife aged
	10	David Turner's child aged 5 months
	14	William Lewis aged 28
	25	Henry Howard aged 19 years
	26	Ellenor Morton aged 20 years [151 ¹]
Aug ^t	10	Capt Sam ^l Rider's infant child
	24	Wid. Mercy Morton aged above 70
	30	Wid. Fanny Watson aged
Sep ^t	14	Joseph Howland aged 56
Sept	15	America Pearce's Wife (black woman) aged 84
	27	Mr Jennings' infant child
	29	Hannah Marshall aged more than 20 ² years
	31	Thomas Goodwin's Wife aged 62
Oct.	8	Capt Finney Leach's child aged 18 months
	10	Lewis Harlow aged
	18	Ephraim Morton's child aged 3 years
	22	George Ellis' daughter aged 13 years
	30	Quash a negro man aged more than 70
Nov.	3	Nymphas Marston's daughter aged 7 years
Nov.	22	John Harlow's wife aged 20
	23	America's child aged 26 months
Dec.		John Rock's child aged 18 months
	4	Wid. Mary Thomas aged 74
Dec.	10	Nath ^l Holmes child 5 years
		at Sea { Charles Holmes Amaziah Harlow Eddy Lucas
		39 deaths this year

1807

Feb.	1	Capt. Ezra Finney's wife & infant aged 27
March	3	Richard Durfee's wife aged 76
	15	Isaac Bradford aged 21
	31	Eben ^f Cobb's wife aged 68
April	11	Richard Holmes' Wife aged
	19	Capt W ^m Bartlett aged 79 years
May	3	Capt George Morton's infant child aged 1 week

¹ There are no pages numbered [149-150].

² This figure is obscure.

	28	Capt Corban Barnes & his grandson Joseph Harlow drowned
June	6	David Drew aged 55
	7	Capt Thomas Matthews aged 84 years
	10	Wid. Tabitha Plasket aged
	11	Nathan Churchill's infant Child

[152¹] 1807 Record of Deaths

June		Asa Barrow aged
July	2	Lemuel Brown's child aged 2 years & 9 ² months
	3	Meriah Harlow
	22	——— Hauskins ³ infant child
	30	The Wife & infant of Barnabas Holmes Jun
		David Drew's infant child
Aug ^t	9	Capt W ^m Sturdevant's child 5 years
		Freeman Bartlett's infant child aged 6 months
		Luke Purkins killed instantly by a water wheel
	10	Sylvanus Paty's inf. child
		Benj ^d M. Watson's child aged 16 months
	18	Wid. Bethia Leonard aged 76
	25	John Atwood's child aged 10 ⁴ months
	30	Capt Pope's child aged 7 years
Sept ^t	3	Wid. Kempton sister of Capt Ripley
	6	Cap ^t George Drew's child 2 years
	8	Isaac Banks child aged under 9 months
	10	Henry Jackson's child aged under 2 years
	12	Samuel Dickson's child aged under 2 years
	13	Ephraim Morton's child aged 13 months
	16	Wid. Desire Mathews aged 77 ⁵ years
	18	Daniel Goddard's child 16 months
	19	Wilmoth Southack's child aged one year
		Thos. Burgis' wife
	20	Leavit Ripley aged 20 years
		Wid. Bryant aged more than 70 years
	23	Elizabeth Howland aged 80 years
	29	Bradford Barnes' child aged 18 months
Oct.	5	Barbary a black woman middle aged
	6	Wid. Abigail Holmes aged more than 70 years
	11	Joseph Holmes' child aged 16 months
	9	Joseph Drew's child aged one year
Nov	1	Joshua Bartlett aged
		Wid. Mercy ⁶ Drew

¹ This page is by mistake numbered [151] in the original.

² This figure is uncertain.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ Perhaps "20."

⁵ The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.

⁶ Perhaps "Mary."

- 28 Ichabud Morton's infant child
John Rock's infant child aged 9 months
Dec. 3-26 Zaccheus Harlow's wife [52¹]² (See page 197³)

[153] List⁴ of Church Members now living Jan^y 1st 1799

Mem^o See a short account of a glorious Revival of Religion, by the wonderful Outpouring of the Spirit, in y^e Years 1792 & 1793. at which period,⁵ the greater part of the following members were added to this Church. — In Page 83, of y^e 2^d Volume⁶

An account of the members of this Church, living, Jan^y 1 1799

Men

Rev^d Chandler Robbins Pastor
Deacon William Crombie
Deacon Ephraim Spooner
Deacon John Bishop
Sylvanus Bartlett
Benjamin Churchill
Amaziah Churchill
Josiah Johnson removed but not his Relation
John Kempton
Nathaniel Morton
Thomas Spooner
George Watson
William Watson

Women

Mary Bartlett Lem^{1s} Wid.
Hannah Churchill Jonath^{ns}
Mary Doten Isaac's
Phebe Doten
Patience Churchill Eben^{rs}
Experience Harlow Jabez's
Abigail Holmes
Eunice Howard
Esther Jackson removed but not her Relation
Elizabeth Kempton
Priscilla Savery
Joanna Ward

¹ This figure is uncertain.

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ P. [197] of the text, or p. 656 of this volume. The hand of Mr. Kendall here ceases.

⁴ The entries on this page are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

⁵ Here the words "by far" are crossed out.

⁶ The reference is to p. [83] of Volume II of the text, or p. 377 of these volumes.

Jane Swift
 Joanna White
 Elizabeth Spooner
 Hannah White
 Mary Cobb
 Sarah Cobb
 Elizabeth Howland
 Lydia Mason

The above were admitted before I came to Plym^o Except^g y^e last six, who were united to us when the Union of y^e 1st & 3^d Chhs united Apr^l 1 1784

C. ROBBINS

Continued¹ — & y^e following were all admitted, since the present pastor's Settlement here — viz

Lydia Goodwin
 Phebe Holmes
 Hannah Hedge
 Zerviah Crombie
 Mercy Morton
 Ichabod Morton
 Betty King
 Desire Mathews
 Mary Bacon
 William Sergeant
 Mercy Sever once Russell
 Benj^a Rider Jun^r
 Elizabeth Drew
 Ebenezer Cobb
 Priscilla Burbank
 Elizabeth Doten
 David Lothrop
 Tho^s Lewis removed &c
 Deborah Samson
 Lemuel Drew
 William Curtis removed
 John Cobb
 James Drew
 Joanna Morse once Swift removed to Roch^r
 Elizabeth Stephens
 Susanna Swift
 Amaziah Ring²
 Mary Drew
 Mary Faunce
 Sam^l Ryder
 Hannah Winslow remov^d
 Mary Churchill
 Samuel Battles

¹ This begins the second column.

² Perhaps "King."

Hannah Robins Ripley
 William Dunham
 Jane Robbins
 Patience Diman
 Polly White
 Fear Goodwin
 Sarah Jackson. Hall's wife ¹

[154²] [155] Record ³ of Church members admitted contin^d

1800														
March	3 ^d	Elizabeth Finney admitted in her last sickness												
1801														
March	1 st	Sarah Kendall the Wife of the present Pastor of this Chh. removed her special relation from the South Chh in Andover to the first Chh of Christ in Plymouth												
May	17 th	Wid. Elizabeth Barnes												
1802														
Feb.	7 th	Doct James Thacher												
April	11 th	Lucy Bartlett wife of Peabody Bartlett												
1803														
Sep ^t	27	Wid. Priscilla Hammat made a profession & owned the Covenant in her own house ⁴ considering herself on her death bed as it proved to be												
Nov.		Priscilla Hammat daughter of the deceased admitted to the Chh. & baptized												
1804														
Aug ^t	12	<table border="0" style="display: inline-table; vertical-align: middle;"> <tr> <td style="font-size: 3em; vertical-align: middle;">{</td> <td>Nath^l Goodwin</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Ruth Goodwin</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Ann Goodwin & baptiz^d</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Eliza Le Baron</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Betsey Hayard Thacher</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>The above persons were all admitted to the chh. at the same time</td> </tr> </table>	{	Nath ^l Goodwin		Ruth Goodwin		Ann Goodwin & baptiz ^d		Eliza Le Baron		Betsey Hayard Thacher		The above persons were all admitted to the chh. at the same time
{	Nath ^l Goodwin													
	Ruth Goodwin													
	Ann Goodwin & baptiz ^d													
	Eliza Le Baron													
	Betsey Hayard Thacher													
	The above persons were all admitted to the chh. at the same time													
Oct.	13	Priscilla Watson												
1805														
June	23	<table border="0" style="display: inline-table; vertical-align: middle;"> <tr> <td style="font-size: 3em; vertical-align: middle;">{</td> <td>Martha Holmes</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Lucy Dyer</td> </tr> <tr> <td></td> <td>Bethiah Dyer</td> </tr> </table>	{	Martha Holmes		Lucy Dyer		Bethiah Dyer						
{	Martha Holmes													
	Lucy Dyer													
	Bethiah Dyer													
Sept	29	Lucy Goodwin & admit. to baptism												

¹ Here Mr. Robbins's hand ceases.

² P. [154] is blank.

³ Continued from p. [153] of the text, or p. 636 of this volume. The entries on pp. [155-163] of the text — or pp. 636-643 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

⁴ Here the words "on account" are crossed out.

1806

April 13 Jonathan Newell
 May 18 { Elizabeth Brewster } both admitted to baptism
 { Susanna Leonard }

1806¹

June 8th Lydia Bradford
 June 29 { Mary Holmes
 { Elizabeth Allen
 { Deborah Lucas
 Nov. 2 Lemuel Simmons
 William Le Baron

1807

Jan. 25 Eliza^{beth} Bartlett
 March 22 Josiah Cotton Esq^r removed his relation from Wareham
 Rachel Cotton
 May 3 Hamlin Tilson removed his relation from the chh. in Plymton²
 Nov. 1 Lydia Bramhall
 Polly Morton

1808

Sep^t 4 Nathan¹ Russell
 Martha Russell
 Nov. 6 Sarah Jackson (once Le Baron)

1809

Jan^y 1 W^m Putnam Ripley
 Simeon Dyke
 Mary Dyke
 Lucy Mayhew Nicholson

[156] 1809 Continued

April 2 Ezra Shaw Goodwin
 April 30 { Mary Clarke wife of John Clarke
 { Jane Barnes wife of Bradford Barnes
 { Hannah Mercy
 { Elizabeth Morton Turner

1810

July 22 { Wid. Hannah Leonard
 { Catherine Morton wife of W^m Morton
 { Mary Drew
 Aug^t 6 Wid. Hannah Holbrook & baptized

1811

June 26 Hannah Burbank admitted in private on account of sickness &
 received the elements

¹ This begins the second column.

² Apparently altered from "Plymouth."

- Aug^t 4 Martha Clark admitted in private on account of sickness
Sarah Morton admitted in private on account of sickness &
baptized
1812
- May 17 Wid. Mary Mayo dismissed from the Chh. in Orleans & recom-
mended to this chh.
- Oct. 11 William Reed
- Dec. 22 William Clarke aged 73 years admitted at his own house &
baptized on account of his deafness

1814

July Charles Dyer

1815

May 4th Jesse Churchill restored to christian fellowship & communion

[157] Continued

1816

- Aug^t 25 Rhoda Wood wife of Nath^l Wood admitted & baptized
- Sep^t 15 Experience Hayward wife of Beza Hayward Esq^f admitted in
private on account of sickness & baptized

1817

- May 4 Charlotte Warren admitted & baptized
- July 6 Hannah J. Goodwin
- Sep^t¹ 7 Lydia Burbank (wife of Ezra) admitted in private on account
of ill health & baptized

1818

Jan. 18 Lucy Goodwin admitted & baptized in private on account of
dangerous sicknessMarch 9 Sally Kendall dismissed & recommended from the Chh. in
Templeton

- April 26 { Priscilla Cotton wife of Dr Cotton
Wid. Nancy Brewster admitted & baptized
Sarah Bartlett the Wife of James B. Jun
Priscilla Sampson wife of John S. and baptized
Phebe Cotton wife of Capt. T.J.C. and baptized
Mercy Warren Bramhall and baptized
Rebecca Bartlett wife of Capt Joseph B. & baptized
- June 7 { Eunice Watson wife of John Watson
Sally Jackson wife of Salisbury Jackson
Lucretia B. Watson wife of Benj^a M. Watson
Edward Winslow Watson admitted & baptized

June 28 Mary Russell widow

Sept. 6 Sukey Crandon wife of Benj^a CrandonOct. 7 Lucy Jackson wid of Charles J. admitted in private on account
of sickness

¹ "July" has been erased before "Sep^t."

Nov. 1 Sarah Drew
 Dec. 27 Doct Caleb Boutelle
 Betsey Burges and baptized

[158] Continued

1819

March 7 Col. John B. Thomas & ¹ Mary H. Thomas his wife
 March 28 Dr Nathan Hayward and Joanna Hayward his wife

1821

John Burgis and Ruth Burgis his wife

1822

Nov. 17 Beza Hayward Esqr transferred his relation from the second
 Church in Bridgewater to this Church

1826

Feb. 19 { Rebecca Davis wid. of William Davis Esq
 Joann Davis wid. of W^m Davis Jun
 Sep^t 3^d Joseph Bartlett with his daughters Rebecca and Eliza Ann
 Bartlett

1827

Sept. 23 Meriah Torrey Jackson admitted & baptized
 Dec. 16 { Mary Ann Warren
 Sarah Kendall
 Hannah Poor Kendall

1828

March 30 Lucy Bagnal wife of Benj^a B. admitted & baptized
 June 15 Joseph Johnson an adult admitted & baptized in private on
 account of ill health
 Aug^t 10 { Barnabas Hedge
 Eunice Denney Hedge 100
 Ellen Hobert Hedge and baptized
 Aug^t 24 Susan Thacher Bartlett
 Oct 19 Elizabeth Ann Hayward
 Nov. 2 Ichabud Morton [159]

1829

Jan^y 4 Lydia Churchill and baptized
 Mary Dyer Graton
 Feb. 1st Lueretia Ann Watson
 May 4 { Pelham W. Warren
 Jennet Warren counted thus far
 July 5 Caroline Jackson
 Nath^l Russell Jun

¹ Here something is crossed out.

		Catharine E. Russell Mary H. Russell Andrew L. Russell Mercy Ann Russell John S. Hayward Susan Hayward Mary Ann F. Stevenson Mary E. Kendall
Nov.	8 ¹	Hannah Witherell admitted & baptized
		1831
Feb.	19	Jane Sturtevant Sarah Sturtevant Rebecca Warren Sturtevant
		} admitted and baptized
		1832
March	4	{ Ann Maria Weston admitted & baptized Lydia Mason Kendall
May.	6 th	Susan Leach Harlow admitted & baptized
June	24	Elizabeth Barnes wife of Joseph B. admitted & baptizd
		1835
July	5	Dr. Thomas Sturtevant of Middleboro' aged 85 ²
		1837
July	2 ^d	Wid. Susannah Turner admitted in private on a/c of sickness Wid. Mary Spooner Bourne Spooner Hannah B. Spooner wid. Hannah Nicholson wid. Hannah Otis Spooner
		[160] 1837 Continued
July	2 ^d	Jacob H. Loud Elizabeth Loud Louisa Cotton wid. Margaret Holmes
Sept.	3 ^d	Wid. Elizabeth Sherman Wid. Elizabeth Sampson & baptized Isaac Nelson Stoddard and wife Martha Le Baron Stoddard Persis Kendall Abigail Mercy Sampson & baptized
Nov.	5	Wid. Grace H. Goddard & baptized Thomas Russell & baptized Mary Ann Russell & baptized Rebecca Russell & baptized

¹ This date is uncertain, having been altered.

² This figure is obscure.

Dec.	31	Nathaniel Goodwin Susan Turner Sarah Turner	} all baptized	
		1839		
May	5	Nancy Washburn wife of John Washburn		
Dec.	15	William Drew admitted in private on account of sickness		
		1840		
		Eliza Ann Watson admitted in private & baptized		
July	5	Ellen Otis Spooner daughter of wid. Hannah O. Spooner ¹		
		[161] 1840		
Nov	1	Ephraim Spooner & Mary E. Spooner his Wife admitted & baptized		
		1841		
May	9	William C. and Marcia Green adults admitted and baptized		
		1842		
March	6 ²	Betsey Holmes wife of Capt. S.D.H.		
		1843		
July	2	} Capt Thomas Paty Abigail ³ Holace ⁴ & baptized Mrs Winslow Drew		
Sept.	3		Lewis Bartlett Margarett W. wife of Steven P. Brown Betsey Rogers	
		1844		
March	2	} Nathaniel C. Lanman & baptized Isaac L. Hedge & baptized Marcia Churchill & baptized	169	
		1845		
Jan ^y	5	Martha C. Churchill wife of Geo. Churchill		
May	4	Nancy B. Rogers & baptized		

¹ Here the following entry is crossed out:

Elizabeth	} Children of Thomas and Mary Ann Russell baptized soon after their parents Nov. 1837 but not recorded at the time. [Mistake, recorded under the list of Baptisms
Lydia Cushing	
Mary	
William Goodwin	
Thomas	
Jane	

The word "at" is written over "in," and the square bracket is in the original. Cf. p. [114] of the text, or p. 614 of this volume.

² This date is uncertain, having been altered.

³ Altered from "Abigail."

⁴ Altered from "Hollace."

W^m S. Russell and Mary W. Russell his wife transferred their relation from ¹ the Chh. in Purchase S^t Boston to this Chh.

1851

Lucia Jane Briggs wife of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Junior Pastor of this Chh.

Catharine Kendall

1853

March 6 Betsey Bagnal
Wid. Priscilla Weston

P. S. [One hundred & eighty admitted since my Ordination]²

[162] A list of members of the First Chh. in Plymouth Jan^y 1st 1853

Females	Females ³
Mary W. Warren	Abigail Hollis ⁴
Joanna Hayward	Mary E. Spooner
Priscilla W. Cotton	Marcia Green
Ann G. Boutelle	Mrs. Winslow Drew
Eliz ^{beth} T. Hodge	Margarett W. Brown
Bethia Dyer	Betsey Rogers
Martha Holmes	Marcia Churchill
Lucy D. Bartlett	Martha C. Churchill
Jane Barnes wife of Bradford B.	Nancy B. Rogers
Rhoda Wood Wife of Nath ^l W.	Mary W. Russell
Hannah J. Goodwin	Mary Holmes wife of L.D.H.
Lucretia B. Watson	Lucia J. Briggs
Mary H. Thomas	
Joanna Davis	Males
Rebecca Bartlett	James Kendall Pastor
Eliza Ann Goodwin	Nath ^l Goodwin
Lucy Bagnal	Thomas Russell
Mary H. Russell	Nath ^l Russell
Mary E. Kendall	Andrew L. Russell
Ann M. Weston	Jacob H. Loud
Lydia M. Kendall	I. N. ⁵ Stoddard
Eliz ^{beth} Barnes	Eph ^m Spooner
Eliz ^{beth} Loud	Nath ^l C. Lanman
Eliz ^{beth} Sampson	I. L. Hedge
Mary Ann Russell	W ^m S. Russell
Rebecca Russell	Edward W. Watson
Sarah Turner	Lemuel D. Holmes
Nancy Washburn	
Margarett Holmes Widow	

¹ Written above "to," crossed out.

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ This begins the second column.

⁴ Altered, apparently from "Hollace."

⁵ Written over another letter.

[163] Record of Chh. Members admitted Jan^y 11th 1857

Mary Carver Farris and her daughter
Elizabeth Farris
Lydia Weston ¹

[164-169 ²][170] Record of Marriages. Pr Chr Robbins Contin^d from 2^d Vol.³

1799

Jan ^r	7 th	Levi Reed of Pembroke & Lucy Doten of Plym ^o
	20 th	Ephraim Bartlett & Abigail Holmes both of Plymouth
Feb ^r	10 th	Daniel Doten & Sarah Edwards both of Plym ^o
	17	Amaziah Churchill Jun ^r & Martha Doten both of D ^o
Mar.	7 th	Oliver Kempton & Sarah Harlow both of D ^o
	28	{ Jonathan Harvey & Hannah Bates Stephen Paine & Sukey Bates Sisters marry ^d same Even ^g stand ^g up together. The 2 men married first, then y ^e Brides, all of Plim ^o
April	7 th	Thomas Wethrell Jun ^r & Nancy Shaw both of Plim ^o
	18	John Bartlett 3 ^d & Rebecca Ryder both of Plim ^o
May	19	Nath ^l Jackson & Deborah Harlow both of Plymo
	26	John Locke Esq ^r & Hannah Goodwin
	28	Nathan Holmes & Ruth Cobb both of Plymo ⁴

Record of Marriages by James Kendall⁵

1800

Jan.	15 th	Simond Richmond & Lydia Anderson Simmons both of Plym- outh
Feb.	11	Finney Leach & Mercy Bartlett both of Ply.
	19 th	Rev. Ward Cotton of Boylstone & Rebecca Jackson Ply.
March	15	Ichabod Shaw Jun. & Esther Holmes of Ply.
April	1 st	Samuel Robbins Jun. of Ply. & Pamela Donham resident in Ply.
	27 th	Thomas Bradford & Polley Holmes both of Ply.
May	11 th	Woodworth Jackson & Meriah Morton Torrey of Ply.
May	16 th	Zadock Packard of Bridgwater & Rebecca Phillips of Plymouth
June	18 th	Nathan ^l Russell & Martha Le Baron both of Plymouth
	22 ^d	George Perkins & Experience Brattles of Plymouth
Aug.	4 th	Anselm Gibbs of Wareham & Lucy Le Baron ⁶ of Plymouth
Oct ^r	22 ^d	Sylvanus Sampson & Ruth Burges both of Plymouth

¹ The hand of Mr. Kendall here ceases.² Pp. [164-169] are blank.³ Continued from p. [206] of Volume II of the text, or p. 510 of this volume. The heading and the first twelve entries on this page are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.⁴ Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.⁵ This heading and the entries on pp. [170-360] of the text — or pp. 643-719 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.⁶ Altered from "Barron."

[171] 1800 Continued

Oct.	23 ^d	Haywood Gardner & Mehitable Paine both of Plymouth
Nov.	10 th	James Howard & Hannah Churchill both of Plymouth
Nov.	27 th	Sylvanus Bisby of Rochester & Lydia Jackson of Plymouth James Southwick & the Widow Hannah Churchill both of Plymouth
Dec.	3 ^d	Joseph Bradford & Nancy Barnes both of Ply.
	28	Caleb Faunce & Rebecca Brown both of Plymouth

1801

March	15	Isaac Drake & Elizabeth Morton both of Ply.
April	11	Beza Hayward Esq ^r & Mrs Experience Russell The former of Bridgewater the latter of Plymouth
	16	Benjamin Pearce of Duxboro' & Polly Sampson of Plymouth
	27	Isaac Bartlett & Fear Cobb both of Ply.
May	14	Robert Donham Jur & Wid. Sarah Goddard both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	6	Ansel Bartlett & Polly Lanman both of Plymouth
Sept.		Samuel Virgin & Easter Cooper both of Plymouth
	20 th	William Weston y ^e 3 ^d & Polly Sampson Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	11	W ^m Holmes 3 ^d & Ruth Morton both of Ply.
	18	John Porter Jun of Abington & Ellenir Doten Plymouth

[172] 1801 Record of Marriages

Oct.	25	Edmund Churchill Jun & Mary Hueston both of Plymouth
	26	Elkanah Churchill & Eunice Finney both of Plymouth
	28	James Spooner & Margaret Symms both of Plymouth
Nov.	8 th	Ansell Holmes & Patty Barnes both of Plymouth Peter Holmes & Sally Harlow both of Plymouth John Allen of Salem & Mary Nicholson of Plymouth
Nov.	29 th	W ^m Whitmarsh Fanny Hatheway both of Plymouth
	30 th	Samuel Churchill Jun & Nancy Commington both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Caleb Churchill & Lydia Grenold both of Plymouth

1802

March	21	Atwood Drew & Lydia Rider both of Plymouth
	25	John Paty Jun & Assenah Churchill both of Plymouth
	28	Samuel Barnes & Lucy Stetson both of Plymouth
	30	Doc ^t Nathaniel Lothrop & Lucy Hammit both of Plymouth
April	1 st	Thomas Morton 4 th & Nancy Paty both of Plymouth
	25	Pelham Bradford & Joanna Downs both of Plymouth
Sept	19	Jacob Tinkam & Rebecca Morton both of Plymouth

[173] 1802 Con.

Oct.	31	Wait Atwood & Polly Treble ¹ both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Josiah Morton Ply & Abigail Winsor of Duxboro'
	8	Elkanah Bartlett Jun & Sarah Code both of Plymouth
	19	Samuel Holmes 3 ^d & Sally Luce both of Plymouth

¹ Altered from "Treble."

1803

Jan.	10	Job Cobb Jur & Nancy Doten both of Plymouth
Jan.	30 th	David Drew Jun & Sally Churchill both of Plymouth
Feb.	8 th	Joseph Whiting & Polly Morton both of Plym ^o
April	8 th	Heman Cobb & Betsy Whitmarsh both of Plymouth
May	11 th	Ephraim Morton & Dorcas Brown both of Plymouth
June	27 th	Calvin Dunham of Carver & Hannah Harlow of Plymouth
July	17 th	Moses Hoit & Joanna Luce, both of Plymouth
	25	Melatih Howard & Lydia Luce both of Plymouth
	27	Doc ^t Benj ^s Shurtleff of Boston & Sally Shaw of Plymouth
Aug ^t	21 st	Joseph Davie & Hannah Faunce both of Plymouth
Oc ^t	9 th	Samuel Dixon & Polly Churchill both of Plymouth
	16	W ^m Huestin Jur & Lucy Finney 2 ^d both of Plymouth
	23	Ezekial Rider & Polly Holmes both of Ply ^o

[174] 1803 Record of Marriages

Nov.	16	Joseph Locke Esqr of Billerica & Lydia Goodwin of Plymouth
	18 ¹	Capt. Gideon S. Alden of New Bedford & Priscilla Le Baron of Plymouth
Dec.	1 st	Levi Vaughan of Carver & Phebe Donham of Plymouth
	4	Barnabas Churchill & Lydia Cole both of Plymouth
	15	Amos Whiting & Priscilla Holmes both of Plymouth
	29	Hosea Vaughan & Jedidah Harlow of Plym ^o

1804

Jan.	15	Thos Spear & Clarissa Harlow both of Plymouth
	16	John Holmes of Duxboro' to Wid. Polly ² Holmes Ply. Monument Pond
Feb.	2	Ephraim Finney & Phebe Wright both of Plymouth
	12	James Treble & Susanna Holmes both of Plym ^o
	15	Thomas Jarvis of Boston & Judith Hedge of Ply. people of colour
March	21	Jesse Robbins & Betsy Churchill both of Ply.
April	12	George Simmons & Mercy Bates of Ply.
June	14	David Ripley Jun of Plimpton & Hannah Wadsworth Cuffe of Plymouth
	28	Ichabud Hall & Priscilla Crowit both of Ply,
Aug ^t	12	Daniel Roberts Elliot of Waynsborough, Georgia, & Betsy Hayward Thacher of Plymouth
Sep ^t	16	Coomer Weston & Hannah Doten both of Plymouth
	23	James Allen of Boston & Priscilla Brown of Plymouth
	29	Abiather Smith & Wid. Mehitable Paine of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Doc ^t Abraham Haskell of Lunenburg to ³ Mrs. Experience Cotton of Plymouth [175 ⁴]

¹ The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.

² The second letter in this name has been altered.

³ Written above "of," crossed out.

⁴ This page is not numbered in the original.

Nov.	4	W ^m Drew Jun & Sally Holmes both of Plymouth
Nov.	6	Edmund Freeman of Sandwich & Luey Churchill of Plymouth
Nov.	11	Joseph Churehill & Mercy Goodwin both of Plymouth
	15	Thomas Williams & Polley M ^c Carter both of Plymouth
	18	Lewis Goodwin & Anna Lucas both of Plymouth
	21	Alden Lucas & Deborah Barnes both of Plymouth
	22	Thomas Burges 3 ^d & Luey Lanman both of Plymouth
Dec.	11	Thomas Holmes Jun & Unice Morton both of Plymouth
	13	Josiah Morton 3 ^d & Luey Burges both of Plymouth
	23	Ebenezer Howard & Wid. Thankful Lemont both of Plymouth
	30	Isaac Loudon & Anna Holmes of Pembroke

1805

Jan.	3	John Harlow Jun & Betsey Harlow Torrey both of Plymouth
Feb.	17	George Sylvester & Mary Landman both of Plymouth
March	23	John Goodwin & Deborough Barnes both of Plymouth
	26	Daniel Clark & Martha Bramhall both of Plymouth
April		John Burgis Jun & Susanna Sampson both of Plymouth
March	28 th	Capt George Drew & Miss Fanny Glover both of Plymouth
April	25	Mr Thomas Jackson & Miss Sarah Le Baron both of Plymouth
		[176] 1805
May	5	Mr Joshua Bartlett & Miss Elizabeth Goodwin both of Plymouth 100
June	10	Mr W ^m Nye of Sandwich & Miss Luey Sylvester of Plymouth
July	10	Capt Jesse Harlow & Sally Cotton both of Plymouth
Sep ^t	8 th	John Gray Jun of Kingston & Sarah Battles of Plymouth
Nov.	28	Joseph Wright & Luey Burgis both of Plym ^o
		Thomas Fish Jun of Pembroke & Cynthia Doten of Plym ^o
		John Hall & Mary Pigsley both Plym ^o
		W ^m Leonard & Susanna Bartlett both of Plymouth
Dec.	16	James Curtis of ¹ Pembroke & Sarah Churchill of Plymouth
	30	Alpheus Richmond & Abigail Simmonds both of Plymouth

1806

Jan.	26	Lyman Adams of Albany N. York & Elizabeth Goddard of Plymouth
March	13	David Burbank & Polly Bryant both of Plymouth
	16	Josiah Donham & Betsy Donham both of Plymouth
	27	Chandler Burges & Jane Morton both of Plymouth
April	6	Ephraim Bradford & Hannah Morton both of Plymouth
		Thomas Savery & Joanna Burbank both of Plymouth

[177] 1806 Continued

April	22	Josiah Robbins & Experience Morton both of Plymouth
May	8 th	William Finney & Patty Harlow both of Plymouth
July	2	Barnabas Lucas & Luey Bryant both of Plymouth
	31	Joshua Pratt & Ellen Boyse both of Plymouth

¹ Written over "&."

Sep [†]	11	John Mendal Nichols & Sally Lanman both of Plymouth
Oct.	14 ¹	Joseph Drew & Desire Goodwin both of Plymouth
Nov.	13	Solomon Faunce & Ellen Bradford both of Plymouth
		Labin Burt & Hannah Holmes both of Plymouth
	16	Charles Howland & Deborah Clark both of Plymouth
	27	John Atwood & Hannah Richmond both of Plymouth
	30	Freeman Morton & Rebecca Harlow both of Plymouth

1807

Jan.	11 ²	Sewell Priest & Mary Pitsly residents in Plymouth
	14	John Blaney Bates to Mary Taylor both of Plymouth
	15	John Richards ³ & Lucy Hoskins both resident in Plymouth

[178] 1807 Record of Marriages

April	14	Bartlett Holmes Jun & Eliza. Paty both of Plymouth
	16	W ^m Langford & Betsy Morton both of Plymouth
	19	Clift Baley & Nancy Ellis both residents in Plymouth
May	10	Steven Ellis & Betsey Churchill both of Plymouth
	10	Zenas Ripley & Lydia Simmonds both of Plymouth
	24	Rev. Caleb Holmes ⁴ of Dennis & Miss Lucy Goodwin of Plymouth
		Bartlett Bradford & Lucy Bradford both of Plymouth
		W ^m Churchill & wid. Patty Harlow both of Plymouth
		Elias Cox of Pembroke & wid. Patience Calderwood Plymouth
May	26	Davis Paine & Charlotte Hatheway both of Plymouth
	28	Abner Burgis & Deborah Wright both of Plymouth
June	7	James Bartlett 3 ^d 5 & Sally Witherell both of Plymouth
July	12	Eben ^r Holmes & Susanna Frize both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	John Battles & Lydia Rickard both of Plymouth
Nov.	18	Ezekiel Loring Jun of Plimpton & Lydia Sherman of Plymouth
		Seth Paty & Phebe Barnes both of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Thomas Soul of Duxbury & Sally M ^c Carter of Plymo. [179]
		1807
Dec.	2	Ivory Harlow & Lucy Barnes both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	William Treble & Betsy Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	6	Capt. Ichabud Davie & Nancy Bartlett both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	Benj ^a Weston & Joanna Washburn both of Plymouth
Dec	17	W ^m White & Fanny Gibbs both residents of Plymouth
Dec.	24	Isaac Cole & Sarah Holmes both of Plymouth

1808

Jan ^v	3	Calvin Richmond & Sally Jackson both of Plymouth
March	27	Benj ^a Dillard & Mercy Ellis both of Plymouth

¹ The second figure in this date is uncertain.

² The second figure in this date is uncertain, having been altered.

³ Here "&" is crossed out.

⁴ This name has been altered.

⁵ This is obscure.

April	14	William Comstock of Lime Connecticut & Hannah Faunce of Plymouth
	15	W ^m Adams a foreigner & wid. Sophia Eddy of Plymouth (Mar. by Judge Spooner)
May	7	Joseph Barnes Jun & Jane Brewster Both of Plymouth
June	12	W ^m Keen Jun & Abigail Barnes both of Plymouth
July	20	America Perce & Catharine Arms ¹ people of colour both of Plymouth
July	24	Capt Ezra Finney & Wid. Betsy Bishop both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	6	W ^m Rogers Jun & Rebecca Lanman of Ply.

[180] 1808 Record of Marriages

Sept.	4	Joseph Bramhall & Lydia Sherman both of Plymouth
Sept ^t	10	John Clarke Jun. & Sally Rider both of Plymouth
		Gideon Holbrook & Elizabeth Howland both of Plymouth
Oct.	27 ²	Nicholas Smith & Rebecca Sears both of Plymouth
Nov.	13	Josiah Cotton Esqr & Priscilla Watson both of Plymouth
Dec ^r	1	Jesse Dunham & Hannah J. Bagnal both of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Sam ¹ Jackson Jun of Mid. ³ & Nancy Collings of Plymouth

1809

Jan.	29	Lemuel Robbins Jur & Hannah Baley ⁴ both of Plymouth
March	4	David Gray & Rebecca Drew of Plymouth
March	21	Gideon Perkins & Joanna Drew both of Plymouth
May	29	Putnam Kimball & Elenor Dunham both of Plymouth
June	16	Daniel Jackson Jun & Elizabeth M. Turner both of Plymouth
July	13	John Chandler & Hannah Sturtevant both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	12	Elisha Pope of Sandwich & Lydia Cotton of Plymouth
	20	Caleb Boutell & Ann Goodwin both of Plymouth

[181] 1809 Continued

Aug ^t	31	Daniel Lewis & Lucy Sampson both of Plymouth
Oct.	19	Thomas Goodwin Jun & Abigail T. Torrey both of Plymouth

1810

March	6	Capt. Thomas Atwood & Elizabeth Tufts both of Plymouth
March	15	W ^m Brown & Sally Thomas both of Plymouth
April	15	Edward Morton & Priscilla Huestin both of Plymouth
April	22	John Kempton Cobb & Polley Nelson both of Plymouth
May	27	Lemuel Barnes & Susanna Marshall both of Plymouth
June	23	W ^m Doten Jun & Lydia Donham both of Plymouth
July	12	Seth Churchell & Sally ⁵ Seabury Simonds both of Plymouth

¹ This name is uncertain.² The second figure in this date has apparently been altered.³ This name is obscure.⁴ Altered from "Bayley."⁵ The fourth letter in this name has apparently been altered.

Aug ^t	6	W ^m Holmes 3 ^d & Mary Holbrook both of Plymouth
Sep ^t	11	John Boies Thomas Attorney at law & Mary Howland Le Baron both of Plym. W ^m Simonds of Boston Attorney at Law & Louisa Hammatt of Plymouth Isaac Goodwin Attorney at law of Sterling and Elizabeth Hammatt
Sept.	25	Capt. Jeremiah Holbrook & Peggy Dyer both of Plymouth [182] 1810
Nov.	18	George Bramhall & Sarah Morton both of Plymouth
Nov.	29	John ¹ Harlow & Anna Burgis both of Plymouth W ^m Polden & Eunice Sturdevant both of Plym.
Dec.	3	Marshall Lane & Elizabeth Rogers both of Plymouth
Dec.	17	Benjamin Thomas of Barnstable & Deborah Bradford of Plymouth

1811

Jan.	24	Bartlett Faunce & Lydia H. Savery both of Plymouth
Jan.	28	George Adams & Lucy Nye both of Plymouth
March		Hosea Churchill & Eunice Morey both of Plymouth
April	15	Phlip Taylor of Pembroke & Nancy Le Baron of Plymouth
June	16	Robert Hutehinson & Deborah Brewster both of Plymouth 200
Aug ^t	19	Sam ¹ West Bagnal & Lois Thomas both of Plymouth
Sep ^t	1	Elijah Sherman & Wid. Cynthia Fish both of Plymouth
	2	Eleazer Holmes & Betsey Rogers both of Ply.
Oct.	1	Samuel Landman & Content Thomas both of Plymouth
Oct.	18	John Sampson & Priscilla Burbank both of Plymouth
Nov.	21	Edward Nichols & Polly Rogers both of Plym ^o
	24	Henry Bartlett & Prudence Straffin both of Plym ^o
Dec.	5	James Robbins Doten & Betsy Robbins both of Plymouth [183]

1812

Feb.	16	Barnabas Hedge 3 ^d & Tryphena Covington both of Plymouth
March	5	Isaac M. Sherman & Hope Doten both of Plymouth
March	8 th	William Leonard & Abigail Bartlett both of Plymouth
May	31	Oliver Wood & Betsey Torrence both of Plymouth
June	15	William Holmes 3 ^d Bathsheba Doten both of Plymouth
	19	Joseph Sturtevant & Mercy Cornish both of Plymouth
	28	Samuel Doten Holmes & Betsy Johnson both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	7	Enoch Randall & Nancy Farmer both of Plym ^o
Sept.	28	Joseph Sanger & Hannah Mery both of Plym ^o
Oct.	18	Solomon Davie Jun & Esther Le Baron both of Plym ^o
	19	Winslow Watson & Harriot Lothrop Goodwin both of Plym ^o
	26	Barnabas Holmes Jun & Margaret Rickard both of Plymouth
	29	James Read Jun & Sally Hatheway both of Plym ^o
Oct. ²	31	John Loring of Plympton & Abigail Thomas of Plym ^o

¹ Written over another name.

² "Nov." is crossed out before "Oct."

Nov.	1	Capt Jeremiah Holbrook & Bethiah Dyer of Plym ^o
	15	Isaac Howland & Phebe Saunders both of Plym ^o
Dec.	31	Joseph Burgis & Sally Richmond both of Ply.

1813

Feb.	15	George Harlow & Lydia Ellis both of Plym ^o
April	1	Abraham Dunham & Patience Clarke both of Plymouth [184] 1813
April	22	Ellis Holmes Jun & Lois Holbrook Bartlett both of Plymouth
May	9	Samuel Sherman 3 ^d & Elenor Covington both of Plymouth
June	17	Seth Freeman Nye and of Sandwich and Sally Carver of Plymouth
Aug ^t	1	Joshua Hatheway & Rebecca Foster both of Plymouth
Sep ^t	12	Henry Howland & Susanna Leach both of Plymouth
	18	Elkanah Barnes & Cynthia Davis ¹ Simmonds both of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Ezra Maxim of Carver & Polly Reed of Plym ^o
	15	Bourne Spooner & Hannah Bartlett
Nov.	8	John Torrey Jun & Marcia Otis Warren of Plym ^o
Nov.	21	Steven Rogers & Polley Ripley ² both of Plymouth John Sherman Jun of Carver & Elener Barnes of Plymouth

1814

Jan.	2	Joseph Cooper Jun & Siloa Paty both of Plymouth
Jan.	11	Thomas Russell & Mary Ann Goodwin both of Plymouth
Jan.	18	Capt W ^m Bartlett Jun & Susan Thacher both of Plymouth
Jan.	23	Henry Swift & Mary Morton both of Plymouth [185] 1814
Feb.	1	Clemmont Bates Jun. of Hanover & Irena Sanger Burgess of Plymouth
Feb.	24	Ephraim Chandler of Kingston & Deborah Rider of Plymouth
March	13	W ^m Robnson ³ & Rebecca Austin both of Plymouth
April	17	John Cunnet & Bathsheba Vollintine both people of colour belonging to Herring Pond
April	24	David Thrasher & Susanna Swift both of Plymouth
May	8	Josiah Gibbs of Sandwich & Jane Swift of Plymouth
May	23	Ellis Barnes & Mary Holmes both of Plymouth
July	1	Zibeon Packard of Easton & Sally Dyke ⁴ of Plymouth
July	13	Timothy Allen of Ply. & Thankful Snow of Rochester
Aug ^t	4	Lazarus Harlow & Lucy Bradford both of Plymouth
Sept.		John D. Wilson of Salem & Ann Nicholson of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Thomas Sherman Jun & Betsy Sears Plymouth both
Dec.	7	Capt Michael Hodge Jun of N. Port & Mrs Betsy Hayward Elliot of Plymouth
April	19	(omitted in its place) Capt Jeremiah Rich of Orrington & Jane Sampson Taylor of Plymouth

¹ Apparently "Simonds" is here erased.

² Written over another name.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ Here "both" is crossed out.

[186] 1815 Marriages

April	2	Thomas Sears Jun. and Rebecca Collings both of Plymouth
April	25	Samuel Chipman & Nancy Churchill both of Plymouth
May	7	Alvan Sampson & Susan Crandon both of Plymouth
May	13	John Douglas & Elizabeth Haskins ¹ both of Plymouth
June	18	Clemment Jones & May Dyke both of Plymouth.
July	22	Henry Whiting & Grace Holmes both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	4	Samuel Sampson of Middleboro' & Abigail Bartlett of Plymouth
Sept.	3	Truman Cook Holmes & Jennet Allen both of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Henry McCarty & Nancy Hewston both of Plymouth ²
Nov.	12	Charles Goodwin & Hannah Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	John L. Morton & Lilly R. Torrence both of Plymouth

1816

March	18	George W ^m Virgin & Mary Barnes 2 ^d both of Plymouth
April	7	America Pierce & Violet Sanders both people of colour & both of Plymouth
April	18	Levi Muxsom ³ & Rubie Hall both of Plym ^o [187] 1816
April	28	Capt Josiah Carver & Abigail Keen both of Plymouth
May	23	Lieu ^t William L. Gordon of the U. S. Navy and Miss Sophia Cotton of Plymouth
	26	John Tribble & Mary Holmes both of Plymouth
June	16 th	James Treble & Betsy Holmes, both of Plymouth (Recorded thus far in town Clerkes book)
July	28	Lewis Churchell & Hannah Cummington both of Plym ^o
Sept.	5	Alvin Vaughn & Sarah S. Ripley the former of Carver the latter of Plymouth
Oct.	20	James G. Gleason & Lucy T. Bartlett both of Plymouth
Oct.	27	Alexander Ripley & Hannah Shaw Flemmons both of Plymouth Doct. Thomas Drew & Lucia Watson both of Plymouth Isaac E. Cobb & Elizabeth Bartlett both of Plymouth
Oct.	29	Joshua Weeks of Gray & Lydia Barrows of Plymouth
	31	Capt. John Russell & Deborah Spooner both of Plymouth
Nov.	10	Stetson Chandler of Plimpton & Eliza Marston of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Cap ^t John Virgin & Abigail Davie both of Plymouth
	5	Steven Thomas & Sukey Bartlett both of Ply ^{mo}

[188] Marriages

1817

Jan ^y	7	Caleb Finney & Phebe Leonard both of Plymouth
Jan ^y	26	George Washburn & Margaret James Keen both of Plymouth
Feb.	2	Nathaniel C. Lanman & Nancy E. Bagnal both of Plymouth
May	14	Edward Miller of Quincy & Caroline Nicholson of Plymouth

¹ Perhaps "Hoskins."

² The first three letters in this word are written over some letters erased.

³ Perhaps "Munsom."

May	30	Avery Dean of Plimpton & Lydia Anderson Richmond of Plymouth
June	1 st	Jeroboam Swift & Sarah Leach both of Plymouth
June	8 th	Bartlett Ellis & Elizabeth Barnes ¹ both of Plymouth
June	20 th	Caleb Ryder & Harriet Holmes both of Plymouth
July	30	Capt. Charles Marey & Charlotte Warren both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	21	Amasa Fuller of Attleborough & Nancy Finney of Plymouth
	28 th	Thomas J. Lobdell of Boston & Hannah Sturtevant ² of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Daniel Goddard Jun & Mary Finney both of Plymouth
	18	Tilden Keen & Joanna Pearson both of Plym ^o
Oct.	29	Capt. Lemuel Clark & Miss Lydia B. Finney both of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Benjamin Robbins & Betsy Thomas both of Plym ^o
		Samuel Bradford & Lucy Gibbs both of Plym ^o 200 ³
Dec.	7	Joseph Samson ⁴ & Hannah Burgis both of Ply.
	31	Lemuel Rickard & Nancy Bagnall both of Ply ^{m^o}

[189] Marriages

1818

May	10	Nathan Whiting Jun and Experience Finney both of Plymouth
		David Dimon Jun and Abigail Bartlett Nelson both of Plymouth
May	17	Lemuel Simmonds Jun and Priscilla Sherman both of Plymouth
May	21	Charles Church of Plymton and Abigail Russe[ll] of Plymouth
June	7	Sylvanus Ripley of Plymton & Sally Sherman of Plymouth
Aug ^t	6	Nathaniel Holmes ^{3^d} & Sarah Fish both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	William Spooner & Hannah Otis Nicholson both of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Iehabud Weston Barstow of Pembroke & Sarah Roberts Clarke of Plymouth
Oct.	18	Abraham Jackson & Harriet Otis Goddard both of Plymouth
Oct.	25	Joseph Pierce Drew & Ruth Rogers Bartlett both of Plymouth
Nov.	9	Capt Ezra Harlow & Miss Rebecca Dyke both of Plymouth
Oct.		Josiah Robbins & Rebecca Jackson both of Plymouth
Nov.	15	Iehabud Morton Jun & Patty Weston both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Joseph Robbins Jun of Carver & Rebecca Burges of Ply.
Dec.	6	Amasa Morton & Deborah Morey both of Plymouth

(Recorded thus far in the Town Clerk's book)

[190] Marriages

1819

Jan ^y	3	Charles Bramhall & Nancy E. Brewster both of Plymouth
Feb.	18 ⁵	Nathan Bacon Robbins & Lucia Rider both of Plymouth
	22	Capt. Lemuel Colburn & Mrs Susan More residents in Plymouth

¹ Written over another name erased.² Altered from "Sturdevant," or "Sturdevant" altered from "Sturtevant."³ This figure is uncertain.⁴ Here "Jun" is crossed out.⁵ This date is uncertain, having been altered.

March	7	Samuel Andrews foreigner & Jerusha Berce of Plymouth
March	18	Thomas Oldham of Duxboro' & Betsey Brewster of Plymouth
April	25	Sylvanus Rogers Jur and Jane Lucas both of Plymouth
	30	George Keen & Sarah W. Churchell Plymouth
May	16	John Sanders & Betsy Sherman both of Plymouth
July	19	Richard Bagnall & Lydia Sampson both of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Isaac Barnes Jun & Betsey T. Davie both of Ply.
	10	Daniel Foster & Lucy Carver Faunce both of Plymouth
	17	Isaac Jackson Lucas & Catherine Howland ¹ both of Plymouth
	21	Peter Holmes ² & Mary Richmond Flemmons both of Plymouth
	24	Joseph S. Reed of Boston & Sally Goodwin of Plymouth
Nov.	4	Ephraim Whiting & Patience Everson both of Plymouth
Nov.	14	James Bradford & Eleanor Huston both of Plymouth
		Frederick Augustus Cotton & Betsey Foster both of Plymouth
		[191] 1819
Nov.	21	Thomas Jenkins Lobdell of Boston & Mary Russell of Plymouth
		Samuel Lewis & Mercy Sears both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Vinal Burgess & Esher Clarke both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Zacheus Kempton Jun & Abigail Cox both of Plymouth
Dec.	19	Ezra Burbank & Wid. Polly Burbank both of Plym ^o
Dec.	29	Judah Perry & Betsey Anderson both of Ply ^{mo}

1820

Jan ^y	9	Sylvanus Smith resident in Ply. & Betsey B. Robbins of Ply.
Feb.	24	Benj ^a Westgate Jun and Abigail Haskins residents in Plymouth
April	13	Jesse Lucas of Carver and Deborah Bagnall of Plymouth
	20	William Swift & Betsey Holmes both of Plymouth
May	14	William S. Russell & Mary W. Hayward both of Plymouth
	21	Steven Lucas & Rebecca Holmes both of Plymouth
June	4	John Oldham of Sumner & Sarah S. Churchill of Plymouth
June	14	Melvin Bailey & Maria Paty both of Plymouth
	19	Anselm Rickard & Cynthia Lucas both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	3	Norris ² & Susan Saunders both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	Charles Brown of Boston & Lucy C. Jackson of Ply.
		Hayward Nichols of N. Bedford & Susan Clarke of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Oliver Weston & Rebecca Leonard both of Plym ^o
	23	David B. Jackson of Boston & Deborah J. Crombie of Ply.
	29	William Bradford & Alice Sylvester both of Ply.

[192] 1820 Marriages

Nov.	5	Joseph Bagnall and Betsey Rickard both of Plymouth
		James G. Gleason & Asenath D. Paty both of Plymouth
Nov.	23	Capt. Josiah Cotton & wid Lydia Bisbee both of Ply.
	24	Thomas Farmer & Phebe Holmes both of Ply.
Dec.	24	Joshua Kneeland & Harriot Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	Lemuel Reed & Eunice Holmes both of Ply.

¹ This name is obscure.² This name is obscure.

1821

Jan ^y	14	John Taylor and Nancy Southworth both of Plymouth
Feb.	5	Samuel Maynard of Boston & Frances L. Jackson of Ply.
Feb.	11	John Clarke & Abigail Thomas Holmes both of Plymouth
April	5 ¹	Bartlett Ellis & Hannah J. Churchell both of Plymouth
	8	Samuel Talbot & Jerusha Davie both of Plym ^o
April	22	Thomas Savery Jun & Penelope ² Swift both of Plymouth Amos Phillips of Reading & Betsy C. Robbins of Plymouth
June	25	Isaac L. Hedge & Mary Ann Cotton both of Ply.
July	29	Thomas Torrey & Lydia Davie both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	6 th	Thomas Trebble & Maria P. Alexander both of Plymouth
	18	Loranus Tinkham of Sandwich & Mary Rogers of Plymouth [193] 1821
Aug ^t	27	Zacheus Barnes & Mary Churchill both of Plymouth
Sept.	2	Steven Thomas & Sally Everson both of Ply.
Oct.	18	William Bishop & Sarah T. Bartlett both of Ply.
Oct.	22	Benjamin Bagnall & Lucy Churchill both of Ply.
Nov.		Rev. Harvey Bushnell ³ & Susan Nicols ⁴ both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	George Manter & Sally Sampson both of Plymouth
	4	Capt. Joseph Bartlett & Lucy Dyer both of Ply.
		Doct. Andrew Mackee & Hetty Amelia Bradford both of Plymouth
	6	William S. Burbank & Abigail S. Perkins both of Plymouth
	13	William Straffin & Sophia Bartlett both of Ply.

1822

Jan ^y	1	Isaac Sampson & Elizabeth Sherman both of Plymouth
Jan ^y	6	Steven Turner & Sally Pope both of Ply. Capt. Richard Pope & Eunice Churchill both of Plymouth
		(Recorded in town Clerk's books thus far)
Jan.	22	Joseph Holmes 4 th & Eliza Bartlett both of Plymouth
March	19	Thomas Farmer & Ruth Smith both of Plym ^o
April	28	Joseph Atkins resident & Sarah Cooper of Plymouth
Oct.	7	William Simmons of Duxbo. & Bulah Goddard of Ply.
	13	George Straffin & Eliza Rogers of Plym ^o
Nov.	3	Capt Ellis J. Harlow & Jerusha Paty both of Ply.
	7	Ephraim Washburn & Mary Lucas both of Ply ^{mo}
	17	Isaac Torrey of Ply. & Olive Hatch of Duxboro'
	20	Thomas Marsh & Lydia Burbank both of Ply.
Dec.	4	Jonathan Thrasher & Ruth Lucas both of Ply.
	5	Chandler Robbins of Carver & Sarah Burges of Ply.
	15	John Carver & Sarah Perkins both of Ply.
	31	James Lucas & Cynthia Manter both of Ply.

See page 254⁵

¹ Perhaps "April 5" has been erased.

² This name has been altered.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ This name is obscure.

⁵ P. [254] of the text, or p. 695 of this volume.

[194] Dismissions & Recommendations

1804

- July 12 Richard Cooper & wife dismissed & recommended to the 3^d chh. in Ply.
 July 15 John Kempton dismissed & Recommended to the 3^d chh.

1805

- March 24 Ruth Luce wid. dismissed & recommended to the 3^d chh.
 Aug^t 25 Eliza^{beth} Stevens Dismissed & recommended to the 3^d chh.

1807

- Jan^y 11 Elizabeth Torrey dismissed & recommended to the 3^d Chh. in Ply^{mo}
 Dec. 9 Lucy Holmes the wife of Rev. C. Holmes dismissed from this chh. & recommended to the chh. in Dennis

1809

- Oct. 29 Samuel Rider & wife & Elizabeth Holmes dismissed & recommended to the 3^d chh.

1811

- Jan 23 Thomas Witherell dismissed that he might connect himself with the third Chh.

1812

- July 7 Lydia Barrow formerly Ellis was dismissed & recommended to the chh. in Middleboro' of wh Mr Crafts is pastor
 Sept. 20 Dr. Jon^a Newell dismissed & recommended to the chh. in Stow

1813

- July 16 William Le Baron dismissed & recommended to the 2^d chh in Fairhaven
 Eliza Le Baron dismissed & recommended to the 2^d Chh in Rochester
 March 15 Sarah Bartlett wife of Freeman dismissed at her particular request from this Chh. with a view to join the 3^d Church in Ply.
 Dec. 6 Mary Clarke the wife of Amasa C. dismissed at her particular request with a view to connect herself with the 4th Chh. in Plymouth [195]

1822 ¹

- April 16 Ichabud Morton, Priscilla Sampson, and Phebe Cotton dismissed at their request in order to join the 3^d Chh.

¹ Altered from "1825."

1825

Feb. Lucy Nicolson, Nancy Brewster¹ dismissed at their request
with a view to connect themselves with the 3^d Chh.

1826

Jan^y Freeman Bartlett & Zilpha Bartlett dismissed at their request
with an intention to join the 3^d Chh.

1827

Jan. 20 Elizabeth Brewster dismissed to join the 3^d Chh.
Mary Whiting dismissed to join the Chh in Ell River
May 10 Eunice Churchill dismissed to join the 3^d Chh.²
May 15 Sally Jackson dismissed to join the 3^d Chh.
Aug^t Nancy Bartlett dismissed to join the 3^d Chh.
Jane Barnes dismissed to join the Universalist Society

1830

Lucretia Watson Goodwin wife of Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin
dismissed & recommended to the Congregational Chh in
Concord Mass.

1831

Nov. 34 Hamlin Tilson dismissed to join the 3^a Chh.
Betsey Allen dismissed to join the 3^d Chh.

1833

Mary Dyke dismissed [196³]

[197] Record of Deaths continued⁴

1808

Jan^y 2 Sam^l Battles' Jun infant child aged 18 months
14⁵ Wid. Sarah Treble aged 75 years
17 The wife of Josiah Cotton esqr. aged 50
23 Josiah Dunham's infant child aged 3 days
31 James Hawskin's wife aged about 40 years
Feb. 15 Wid. Jemina Bartlett aged 66
March 1 Wid. Abigail Morton aged 84 years
April 5 Silas Hathaway's child aged 19 months
April 14 Ebenezer Sampson aged 92 years
April 19 Eben^r Howard aged
May 8 W^m P. Ripley's wife aged
May 27 Wid. Sally Robbins aged
July 24 Isaac Lothrop Esqr. aged 73

¹ Here the words "& Sally Drew" are crossed out.

² Here something is crossed out.

³ P. [196] is blank.

⁴ Continued from p. [152] of the text, or p. 634 of this volume.

⁵ Altered from "17," or perhaps "17" altered from "14."

Aug ^t	2	James Bartlett's Jun child aged 8 months
Aug ^t	12	Dr Hayward's infant child aged 48 hours
Aug ^t ¹	25	Experience Jackson aged 73
Aug ^t	31	David Turners infant child
Sep ^t	5	Samuel Holmes' infant child
Sep ^t	13	Hannah Doten Wid. aged
Sep ^t	16	David Turner's child aged two years
Sep ^t	19	W ^m Coyc's wife aged
Sep ^t	25	W ^m Drew's child aged 3 weeks
Sep ^t	26	Capt. Lewis Goodwin's child aged 4 months
Oct.	1	Susannah Lucas aged 56
Nov.	25	George H. Savery's infant child aged 9 months
Nov.	29	Joseph Treble Jun his infant child aged 2 years
Dec.	15	Susanna Leonard wife of W ^m Leonard

[198] Record of Deaths, continued

Dec	19	Rev. James Kendall's infant child aged 14 days (28)
1809		
Jan ^y	3	Ransom Jackson aged
		James Freeman's (black man) infant child aged 1 week
Jan.	18	Thomas Sears' child aged 3 years
	44	Capt Joseph Churchill's infant child aged 6 weeks
	31	W ^m Leonard's child aged 6 months
Feb.	4	W ^m McLathley aged 66
Feb.	13 th	Sarah Kendall wife of Rev. James Kendall aged 32 years
March	17	Isaac Doten aged 72 years
March	21	Widow Mary Doten aged 92 years
March	27	A Child of W ^m Davis Jun aged 4 months
March	28	Capt Richard Bagnall aged 56
April	8	Nicholas Perkins' child aged 3 years
June	11	Ebenezer Nelson aged
		Phebe Churchill aged
July		Sarah daughter of Lemuel Brown aged 11 years
	10	Rebecca Fuller aged 84 years
July	24	Lucy Bramhall wife of Geo. Bramhall with an infant child
Aug ^t	2	Isaac Banks' infant child aged ten months
	4 ²	W ^m Rogers' Jun infant child aged 4 months
	6 ³	Nath ^l Holmes' child aged two years
Aug ^t	9	Capt Geo. Drew's child aged 10 months

[199] 1809 Continued

Aug ^t	13	Jonathan Sampson aged 86 years
	20	Cap ^t Jesse Harlow aged 69
Sep ^t	4	Capt. Lewis Goodwin's infant child

¹ Written over "Sep," erased.² Altered from "2," or perhaps "2" altered from "4."³ This date has been altered.

Oct.		Blaney Bates' infant child	
		Capt. W ^m Allen's infant child	
	15	Bradford Barnes infant child	
	16	Charles Dexter's infant child	
	22	Heman Holmes infant child	
Nov.	5	Alanson Hathaway's child	
	20	Susanna McKeel aged more than 70	
	26	George Roger's child aged 9 years	
	25	Thomas Burgis aged	
Aug.		Josiah Dunhams Jun child aged 9 months	
Dec.	10	Thomas Witherell aged 68	
	14	Ellis Brewster's child aged 5 years	
	16	Josiah Dunham Jun child aged 3 years	
	30	Smith's child aged 10 months	
		At Sea & in the W. Indies	
		Capt Simeon Richmond	
		W ^m Keen	
		John Atwood	
		Dunham	
		Williams	44
		1810	
Jan.	11	Sally Harlow aged 55	
Jan.	26	Charles Jackson's child aged 3 years	
		John Willis' child aged 3 years	
Feb.	9	Gideon Holbrook's child aged two months	
Feb.	20	John D. Dunbar aged	
March	15	Bradford Barnes' infant child aged 3 days	
March	21 ¹	His other infant being twins	

[200] 1810 Record of Deaths continued

March	21	Lydia daughter of Rev. James Kendall aged three years
April	6	Infant Child of Iehabud Morton Jun. aged 6 months
April	13	Elizabeth Torrey wife of Col Torrey aged 47 years
May	10	Polly Bramhall aged 40 ² years
		Heman Holmes aged
July	5	Ezekiel Raymond aged more than 50
July	25	Alden Lucas' child aged 1 year
Aug [†]	21	Timothy Allen's infant child aged 1 week ³
Sept.	11	Peabody Bartlett's child aged 17 months
Sept.	21	Job Cobb's child 1½ year old
	23	Joanna White aged 95 years
		Jonathan Holmes (from alms house) aged 85 years
Oct.	7	Ezekiel Raymond's wife aged more than 70 years
	9	John L. Morton's wife aged about 20 years
	20	Barnabas Hedge Jun's infant child aged 7 months

¹ The date is enclosed within parentheses.² Perhaps "41."³ The first letter in this word has been altered.

	28	Mary the wife of Wm Holmes the 3 ^d aged
Nov.	2	Nathan Churchill's infant child aged 7 months
	3	Neh ^{ah} Cushing White aged 30 years
	5	Wid. Mary Bartlett aged 90 years
	18	Capt. Geo. Drew's infant child aged 7 months
Dec.	1	W ^m Doten Jun ^s infant child aged 4 months
		Thomas Mayhew died at the Havannah aged 61
		29 deaths this year

[201] 1811 Continued

Jan.	16	Betsey H. Elliot's child aged 9 months
Feb.	26	Lathly Hawskins' infant child aged 1 week
March	1	B. M. Watson's child aged 5 months
March	18	Samuel Cole aged 79 years
	23	John L. Morton's child aged 9 months
April	14	Charles Churchill's daughter aged 10 years
	16	Maj ^r W ^m Hammatt's infant child aged 3 months
	21	Ichabud Morton aged 82 years
	23	Nancy Witherell wife of Thomas W. aged 30 years
	25	Thankful Sturtevant daughter of Sylvanus S. aged 17 years
	26	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 2 years
May	3	Cornelius Cobb's wife aged 58 years
May	31	Capt. Ezekiel Morton aged 62 years
Aug ^t		Oliver Ames Child aged 16 months
	5	Osborn Morton's daughter aged 14 years
	7	Nehemiah Burbank's wife aged
	8	Martha Clarke aged 28 years
	12	Cap ^t Ezra Finney's Son aged 9 years
	17	Beza Hayward Esq.s Son aged 9 years & six months ¹
	29	Peggy Holbrook wife of Jeremiah Holbrook aged 26 years
	30	David Turner's infant child aged 4 months
Oct.	2	Capt. Joseph Bartlett's child aged one year
	25	Sylvanus Bramhall's infant aged a few hours
	27	The Wid. Sarah Jackson aged 76

[202] 1811 Record of Deaths continued

Oct.	27	Benj ^a Churchill aged 86 years
Nov.	4	Capt Nath ^l Carver's infant child aged 3 months
	7	Hannah Churchill daughter of Capt. Jesse C. aged 22 years
	24	Sylvanus Rogers' child aged 2 years & 9 months
Dec.	7	Wid. Sarah Morton aged more than 90 years
	18	Wid. Priscilla Burr aged 66 years
	20	Alexander ² Bartlett aged 29 years
	22	Thomas Nickerson (drowned) aged 27 years

¹ Here follows a word undecipherable.

² Written over a name erased.

31 Wid. Phillips¹ at the alms house aged 84
 Capt Ephraim Holmes & William Tufts died at sea
 (Total 35, during the year 1811)

1812

Jan 12 The Wife of Lazarus Lucas aged 35
 14 William Whitmarsh aged
 15 Wid. Sarah Wright aged 85 years
 April 22 A Child of Daniel Jackson Jun aged 2 years
 24 Capt. Thomas Bartlett's child aged 9² weeks
 June 5th The widow of Deaⁿ Daniel Diman aged 79
 William Nye's child aged 16 months
 26 Samuel Holmes child aged 5 months
 30 Samuel Bradford aged
 July 4 Lucy Sturtevant aged 17 years
 Hamlin Tilson's child aged 18 months
 12 Nathan Simmonds' child aged 6 months
 31 Samuel Battles aged 78 years
 Aug^t 1 The Wid. Farmer aged 41 years
 Samuel Morton aged more than 80 years
 Sept. 19 Capt Lothrop Turner's child aged 5 years
 Bradford Barnes' infant a few hours old

(17 deaths) [203]

1813

Jan. 8th William Drew's child aged 7 months
 Feb. 7th Ephraim Morton aged 58 years
 Feb. 9 Abigail Holmes aged 78 years
 Nath^l Ellis drowned on his passage to Lisbon
 Doten drowned at the Southward
 March 1 Samuel Dyke aged 30 years
 25 Mrs Tinkham's infant child aged 7 months
 April David Drew's infant child
 April 18 Sarah Bagnall aged 75 years
 May 14 William Doten's wife aged more than 50
 26 Wid. Ruth Bradford More than 50
 June 23 Joseph Lee aged 77 (at the alms house)
 24 John Douglas' Wife aged 52
 July 27 Wid. Abigail Thomas aged 86³
 Aug^t 7 Wid. Sarah Barnes aged 87 years
 8 Solomon Davie Jun's wife aged 23 years
 14 W^m P. Ripley's wife aged
 Sept. 7 Ellis Holmes' child aged two years
 13 Ephraim Bradford's child aged 11 months
 19 Capt. Zephaniah Holmes aged about 45
 21 Capt. W^m Rogers' child aged 18 months

¹ Here the letter "f" is crossed out.² Perhaps "7."³ Altered from "87."

Oct.	2	William Doten aged 63
	12	Ichabud Berse's ¹ child aged 12 months
	14	Daniel Goddard's child aged 3 years
Nov.	14	Timothy Allen's wife aged
Nov.	23	Simcon Dyke's child aged 2 years
Dec.	26	W ^m Rogers Juns infant aged 6 months

(27)

[204] Record of Deaths Continued

1814

Jan ^y	5	Betsey Witherell aged 37
Jan.	24	A Stranger (Spaniard) buried from Mr Mitchell's
Jan.	26	Rose a woman of Colour aged about 60
Jan.	29	Peg a woman of colour aged 83
Feb.	5	Beza Hayward (drowned) aged 22
Feb.	9	Nehemiah Burbank age 37 years
Feb.	12	James Warren Son of Maj ^r H. W. aged 11 years
		Barnabas Hedge aged 74 suddenly
Feb.	13	Wid. Ruth Morton aged 94 years
March	13	McGill's infant child
	16	Chandler Burgis' infant child
	17	Josiah Morton's wife aged above ² 40
	24	Richard Holmes 3 ^{ds} infant child
April	15	Capt. Levi Lucas aged 46
June	5	Capt Jeremiah Holbrooks's infant child aged 11 months
	10	Wid. Hannah Holbrook aged 64
Aug ^t	19	Henry Howland's infant aged 24 hours
	31	Daniel Finney ³ aged 45
Sep ^t	1	William White's child aged 4 months
	2	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 4 months
	5	Elizabeth Churchill aged above ⁴ 48 ⁵
	16	Benj ^a Westgate's wife aged 54
	23	Nath ^l Carver ⁶ Jun's wife aged 27 [205]
Oct.	3	Capt. John Virgin aged 45 ⁷
	9	Capt John Paty Jun. aged 33
	15	John Churchill aged 40
	17	Infant child of Lothrop Turner Jun aged 18 months
	18	David Burbank aged 43
	19	Madam Mercy Warren aged 86
	20	Sary Luce aged 75

¹ This name is obscure.² Perhaps "about."³ Written over a name, apparently "Howland," erased.⁴ Perhaps "about."⁵ This figure is uncertain.⁶ Altered from "Carver's."⁷ The second figure has been altered.

Nov.	4 ¹	Priscilla daughter of Barnabas & Eunice Hedge aged 4 years
	26	Jonathan Harvey's daughter aged nine years
	27	Nancy Carver daughter of Capt. Nath ¹ Carver aged 14 years
	30	Dea ² William Crombie aged 80 years. "He was a good man" "and an excellent Spirit was in him"
Dec.	5	Ebenezer Holmes aged 81 years Mr Douglas' son abroad

(35)

1815

Jan.	2	Capt John Lewis' infant a few days old
	13	Capt. Robert Roberts' Son aged 6 years
Feb.	6	Elnathan Holmes aged 80 ² years
	7	Capt. Eliphalet ³ Holbrook aged 70 years
	23	Samuel Sherman aged 92 years
	26	Calvin Crombie aged 42 ⁴ years
March	6	Daniel Nicholson aged 19 years Daniel Foster's wife aged about 50
	21 st	Capt Thomas Washburn's child aged 1 year & 18 months
	25	Capt W ^m Davis' child aged 8 months
April	2	Capt James Howard's infant child aged a fortnight
	11	Infant child of Josiah Morton Jun aged 4 weeks
	18	Capt Jeremiah Holbrook aged 35
	24	Levi Morton's Wife aged

[206] 1815 Record of Deaths continued

April	27	William Watson Esqr. aged 85 years
May.	1 st	Capt. Nath ¹ Carver aged 74 brought from the town of Carver
	5	The Wid. of Jeremiah Holmes deceased aged 83
	7	Harriot Witherell aged 23 ⁵
	25	Margaret Paty aged 74
June		W ^m Richmond aged about 25
	19	Robert Dunham's wife aged 66
July	3 ^d	Kate (a black woman) wife of America Pierce
	24	John Treble's wife aged 30
	26	James Treble's wife aged 30
Sept.	1 st	Wid. Susanna Churchhill aged 88
	5	Wid. Hannah Hedge aged 72
Oct.	7	A child of Joseph Cooper Jun aged one year
	10	Capt Atwood Drew's child aged 9 months
	12	Polly Burbank daughter of Ezra B. aged 22 years
	20	Benj ⁶ Harlow aged 35
	25	Infant child of Henry Howland aged 2 weeks

¹ Perhaps "1."² The first figure has been altered.³ The sixth letter in this name has been altered.⁴ Apparently altered from "40."⁵ Here a figure is crossed out.

		Wid. Hannah Cuffs aged 75
		Edward Nichols died at sea Aug ^t 1815
Nov.	2	Benj ^a Drew's Son (deranged 15 years) aged 36
	3	Wid. Howard aged more than 60
	4	Dea ⁿ Drew's wife aged 63
		Caleb Finney's wife aged 38
	5	Wid. Mercy Bates aged more than 70
	12	Wid. Hannah Barnes aged 77
		Desire Drew daughter of Benj ^a aged 38
	24	Isaac Jackson's wife aged 71
		Steven Rogers lost at sea
Dec.	3	Wid. Shurtliff, Ellriver, ¹ aged 73
Dec.	23	Ezra Burbank's son aged 19
Dec.	27	Lydia Goodwin wife of W ^m Goodwin aged 52
		[Whole number 46] ² [207]

1816

Jan.	4	Joseph Treble Jun's child aged 18 months
	5	Daniel Goddard's child aged six months
	6	Moses Webster's wife aged 27
	10	Lemuel Stevens' infant child 3 days old
	13	Lemuel Robbins Jun's child aged 18 months
	16	Capt. Ezra Finney's child aged 15 months
	23	Rebecca Gray's child aged 18 months
Feb.	14	Wid. Holmes mother of Nath ¹ aged about 80
		Capt Truman Bartlett's infant aged 3 weeks
	16	Davis Paine's child aged two years
March	5	Silas Dunham aged 87 years
	6	A child of Cynthia a woman of colour aged 9 months months
	19	Capt Daniel Jackson's infant child aged 1 month
	22	Wid. Bethiah Holbrook's child aged 14 months
	29	George Adams' child aged 18 months
April	3 ^d	Josiah Sturdevant's child aged 4 months
	7	Thomas Spear's child aged 3 years
	9	Thomas Macklathlin's child aged 8 years
	20	Joseph Whiting's daughter aged 11 years
	23	Silas Dunham's widow aged 84 years
May.	1	Capt. Southward Shaw's child aged 3 years ³
	23	Thomas Spear's child aged 7 years
June	16	Capt Chales Marcy's wife aged 25 years
June	28	Isaac Le Baron Jun's child aged 20 months
July	6	Michael Hodge Esqr aged 36 ⁴ years
	17	Sylvanus Bramhall's child aged one year
Aug ^t	2	Capt. N. Ellis aged about 50 years

¹ This name is obscure.

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ Here the words "Capt. George Simmonds child" are crossed out.

⁴ Altered from "26."

- 14¹ Rebecca Stevenson aged about 50
 15 Sam¹ Alexander's child aged 20 months

[208] 1816 Record of Deaths continued

- Sept. 29 Benj^a Holmes' child aged 16 months
 Oct. 2 Ephraim Bradford's child aged 22² months.
 Oct. 10 James Reed Jun's child aged 20 months
 16 John Lanman (from the poor house) aged about 50³
 17⁴ Nathan Churchell's child aged 4½ years
 18 Barnabas Hedge's infant child aged 3 months
 22 a child of W^m Stevens Jun aged 15 months
 Nov. 10 Patience C. Turner daughter of Capt. L. T. aged 15 yrs
 Nov. 29 a child of Joseph Barnes Jun aged 20 months
 Dec. 7 Joseph Mercy's wife aged 25 years
 10 William Coye aged 67 years
 19 A child of Barnabas Hedge Jun aged 13 months
 21 Dauphin a man of colour aged about 40 years
 26 Josiah Cotton Jun's wife age about 50 years
 Josiah Morton's Son died in Martinico
 (whole number 44)

1817

- Jan^y 24 Timothy Goodwin aged 70 years
 25 Meriah Jackson aged 37 years
 Feb. 1 Wid. M. Morton wife of Ichabud M. deceased aged 80
 13 George Harlow's child aged 8 months
 17 Matilda Fuller aged 18 years
 March 2^d Nath¹ Bartlett aged 50 (from the Alms house)
 3^d An infant of Sam¹ Holmes Jun⁵ few hours old
 8 Joseph Marcey died in Boston aged 26 years
 12 Abigail Morton aged 21 years
 Elkanah Barnes son of Corban died at Carolina aged 17
 25 Benj^a M. Watson's child aged 11 months
 27 John Otis aged 74
 30 John Treble's Son aged 9 years
 Winslow Watson aged 30 years died at sea
 April 10 John Rogers aged ⁶ 70⁷ years [209]
 April 12 Ichabud Holmes aged 93 years
 13 Josiah Waterman aged 84⁸ years
 27 Ephraim Bradford's wife aged 33

¹ Perhaps "4."

² Altered from "20."

³ Perhaps "56."

⁴ Perhaps "19."

⁵ Here "aged" is crossed out.

⁶ Here the words "more than" are crossed out.

⁷ Perhaps "78," the second figure having been altered.

⁸ Written above the words "more than 70," crossed out.

June	10	Sophia Gordon wife of Lieut W ^m L. Gordon of the U. S. Navy Capt. Southwick child aged 3 years
July	4	Steven Vey (a servant in James Warrens family) aged 21 years
	30	Jacob Morton's child aged 1 year
Aug ^t	2	Wid. Sally Holmes aged 30
	10	William Churchill aged 21 years
	22	William White's child Son aged 6 years
	27	The wife of Benj ^a Bramhall Jun aged 20 years
	28	Lydia Jones aged 80 years (from the alms house)
Sept.	2	James Treble's child aged 10 months
	5	Daniel Gale's Wife aged 18 years William Clark aged 78 Capt. Nath ^l Spooner Jun aged 33 died on his passage from the Cape of Good Hope to Calcutta
	24	Steven Rogers' child aged 18 months
	26	Capt George Simmonds child aged two years Capt Ellis Brewster died on his passage from N. Orleans aged 45
Oct.	2	Lemuel Simmonds' wife aged 70
Oct.	7	Sally Harlow daughter of Nath ^l H. aged 17 years (of the 3 ^d parish)
	11	Barnabas Holmes 3 ^d aged 44 (at the alms house)
	17	Capt. Atwood Drew's child aged 18 months
	26	A child of Capt W ^m Holmes Jun aged 18 months
Nov.	2 ¹	Capt. W ^m Stevens Jun's infant child aged 5 weeks Capt Thomas ² Pope's child aged 18 months
Nov.	9	Lydia Tinkham (at the alms house) aged more than 90 years
	14	Lewis Morton's child aged 6 years
	16	Leonard ³ Snow's infant aged 1 week
	18	Lydia Shaw aged 51 Cornelius Jackson aged 32 died at Guadaloupe
Nov.	20	The Wife of Nath ^l Clark Jun aged 55
Dec.	18	George Savery's child aged 6 years
Dec.	30	Capt. Ezra Finney's child daughter aged 6 years
	31	Barnabas Dunham's wife aged 80 ⁴ years from alms house 46 ⁵ belonging to this society

[210] Record of Deaths continued

1818

Jan ^y	28	Lucy Goodwin widow of late Tim. Goodwin aged 70
Feb ^y	2	John Treble's child aged 4 years ⁶
Feb.		Elizabeth Spooner wife of Dea ⁿ S. aged 81 years
March	13	Lydia Burbank wife of Ezra B. aged 60 years

¹ The figure "4" was first written and then crossed out.² Written above "Lemuel," crossed out.³ Written above "James," crossed out.⁴ The first figure has been altered.⁵ The second figure is blurred.⁶ Here the words "March 13 Lydia" are crossed out.

	10	Sam ^l Lanman's child aged 6 years
	22	Dea ⁿ Ephraim Spooner aged 83 years a man greatly beloved because an excellent spirit was in him
April	3	Bartlett Bradford's child aged 15 months
April	20	Capt. David Cornish's child aged 4 years Freeman Bartlett Jun. died at Calcutta Nov. 1, 1817
May	4	Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 9 weeks
May	21	Nath ^l Johnson of Rochester aged 64 years Capt. Ansel Hohnes died 19 May at Stonington Con. Calvin Cooper died at Martinico
June	3	Sam ^l Alexander's child aged 15 months
July	4	George Harlow's child aged 7 months
Aug ^t	1	Capt. Geo. Drew's child aged 16 months
Aug ^t	8	Charles Jackson aged 48 years
	18	Mary Whiting aged 19 years
	28	Samuel Holmes aged 55 years
Sept.	3	Caleb Rider's child aged 4 weeks
	11	Samuel Rickard Jun aged 23 years drowned in the harbor
Sept.	26	Joseph Sturtevant's child aged 4 weeks
Oct.	4	Charles Churchill Jun. aged 21 years
Oct.	15	Lucy Jackson wid. of Charles J. aged 51
	19	Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 2 years
	21	Capt. Ewd. Morton's child aged 5 years
Nov.	8	Samuel Sherman aged 64 years
	14	Wid. Joanna Morton aged 85 years
	23	James G. Gleason's wife aged 19 years
Nov.	30	George Morton aged 59 years Sexton 15 years
Dec.	1	Bartlett Ellis' Wife aged 21 years [211] 1818
Dec.	8	Capt David Cornish's daughter aged 11 years
	16	an infant child of James Bartlett's Jun. age six weeks
	18	Samuel Dixon aged 38 years (33)

1819

Jan.	2	Eben Rose (a man of colour) from the alms house aged 102 years & 8 months
	9	Barnabas Holmes' wife aged 62
	11	Capt Seth Paty's child aged 3 months
	12	Alden Lucas' child aged 2 years
	13	Ephraim Everson aged 46 years Col. John B. Thomas' daughter aged 4 years
		Barnabas Hedge Jun aged 27 } died Dec. 1818 in Martinico
		Enock Randall aged 28 } from the Bark Hannah of wh they were both mates
Feb.	10	W ^m Cobb's child aged two years (Mr Torrey's society)
	12	W ^m Nye's daughter aged six years
	14	Eben ^{zer} Mitchell's wife aged 50 years
	14	John Douglas aged 56 years Charles Churchell's son aged 17 years died at N. Orleans Dec. 22 1818

	19	Jabese Burgess aged 23 years died on his passage from Madeira a few days before his arrival
	22	Barnabas Dunham Jun aged 45 years
March	1	Steven Thomas' wife aged 33
March	8	Major General Nathaniel Goodwin aged 70 years
	13	Dea ⁿ W ^m P. Ripley's daughter aged 6 years
	26	Sylvia a young woman of color aged about 18 ¹
April	1	Henry Caswell aged 30
	3	Phillis a woman of color from the alms house supposed to be 90 years old
	10	Thomas Goodwin aged 62
	19	Josiah Cotton Esqr aged 72
	27	Chandler Burges' infant child aged 5 weeks
May	1	Capt Ezra Finney's child aged 2 years
		Alexander Ripley's infant aged 8 days
	5	Torrence aged 64 years
	11	Wid. Evertson's child aged 4 months
The last week in May		Richmond daughter of Wid. Richmond

[212] 1819 Record of deaths continued

July	6	Joseph Sturdevant aged 35 years Capt. Thomas J. Cotton aged 34 years Died at the Havannah June 9 th
July	10	George Holmes aged 77 years
	11	Plato a negro man aged more than 75
	28	Meriah Babb wid. aged 70 years
Aug ^t	23	Abigail Holmes aged 60 years
Aug ^t 2	30	Dr Caleb Boutelle aged 35
Sept.	13	The wid. ³ Sally Holmes' child aged 15 months The infant child of Charles Churchell Jun aged 6 weeks
Oct.	1	Benj ^a Robbins' child aged 15 months
	5	Sylvanus Holmes' wife aged 70 years
	21	Barnabas Dunam aged 80 years Churchell aged 22 died in the hospital Baltimore
Nov.	2	Ann Jackson (widow of Cornelius deceased) aged 28 Charles Spooner died Oct. 12 at N. Orleans aged 20 John Bartlett died Oct. 23 at Norfolk aged 26
Dec.	6	Mary Bishop Crandon (daughter of Benj ^a) aged 16 ⁴
Dec.	15	Capt William Sturdevant aged 58 years
Dec.	20	The wife of Capt John Burgis aged
	23	Isaac Le Baron aged 76 years
	24	The wife of Benj ^a Wesgate ⁵ aged 27 and her infant a few hours old The infant child of Capt John Russell aged 5 days

(52) [213]

¹ Altered from "20."² Written above "Sept.," crossed out.³ Here two or three letters are crossed out.⁴ Perhaps "10."⁵ Here a figure is crossed out.

1820

Jan ^y	5	The wife of Thomas Faunce aged 68 years
	6	Lazarus Harlow aged 66 years (died at the alms house)
	12	Infant child of Bartlett Faunce a few days old (supposed to belong to Mr Torry society)
	14	David Drew's child aged 5 months
	22	Steven Rogers child infant aged six weeks
	26	The wife of Sylvanus Howes aged 83 years
Feb.	1	The Wid. Hannah Leonard aged 76 years
	5	Sylvanus Howes aged 83 years
March	25	Sally Crandon daughter of Benj ^a C. aged 20 ¹
		Capt Seth Paty lost at Sea March 15 aged 33
April	11	Lydia Bramhall aged 32
	12	Daniel Churchill's child aged 9 months
		Henry Briggs lost on his passage from Havannah in Jan ^y (not an inhabitant)
		Wid. Nichols' child aged 6 years
May	28	John Polden aged 28 years
June	27	Capt W ^m Weston in his ninetieth year
	28	Wid. Abigail Sylvester aged 89 years
		George Keen died at the Havanna in May aged about 30
		Capt W ^m Brown died at Port au Prince June 17 aged 32 ²
July	7	Capt Thos. Pope age about 50
	17	Wid. Eliz ^{beth} Brewster aged 89 years
Aug ^t	27	The Wife of Jonathan Tufts aged 55
Sept.	20	Daughter of the widow of Ansel Holmes aged 5 years
	23	Bradford Barnes' child aged 8 months
	29	Capt. Joseph Cooper Jun's wife aged 27
	30	James Haskins aged 50 ³ years
Oct.	14	W ^m Stevens' child, aged two years
	15	Sally Cotton daughter of Josiah aged 18 years
	22	Capt. Richard Holmes aged 76 years
	26	Lydia W. Holmes daughter of Barnabas Holmes Jun. aged 27
Nov.	3	Betsey Russell aged 30 years
	7	Isaac Banks' child aged two years
	12	Barnabas Holmes aged 76
	13	Priscilla Holmes aged 86 years
	26	Bethiah Rogers aged 86 years in Mr Jas. Warren's family
		Zacheus Kempton's wife aged 25 years
Dec.	4	John Goodin's Son aged 5 years
	6	Wid. Fish aged 84 years from the alms house
	8	Elisha Lanman's child aged 10 months

[214] 1820 Continued

Dec.	13	John B. Chandler's Child's aged 7 ⁴ months
Dec.	15	John Goodin's infant aged a few hours

¹ Altered from "22," or perhaps "22" altered from "20."

² The first figure is uncertain.

³ Altered from "55."

⁴ Altered from "5."

Dec.	22	Sylvanus Holmes aged 77 years Benjamin Drew aged 85 years Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 5 years
Dec.	28	The Wife of Lemuel Morton Jun aged 30
	29	John B. Chandler's child aged 7 years
	30	Samuel W. Bagnell's wife aged 32 years
		(46)
		1821
Jan ^y	4	Abigail Leonard wife of W ^m Leonard aged 46 years
Jan ^y	10	Hon ^{ble} Joshua Thomas Judge of Probate for the county for 29 years aged 70 years
Jan ^y	13	John B. Chandler's daughter aged 5 years being his third child that has died within five weeks
Jan ^y	17	Capt John Paty aged 64 years
Jan ^y	19	Jonathan Tufts aged 74 years
Jan.	14	Isaac E. Cobb age 31 died on his passage from Charleston
Jan ^y	27	Deafear a black woman wife of Cato aged about 75
Feb.	1	William Spooner's infant child aged 2 weeks
March	5	Capt. Joseph Bartletts wife aged 55 years
March	10	Bartlett Bradford aged 35
April	3	Benjamin Rickard aged 65 years
April	10	Joseph Drew (suicide) aged 32
April	26	The wife of Rickard of Ell River aged 77
April	29	Wid. Lydia Mason aged 86 years
	30	Wid. Abigail Washburn aged 58 ¹
May	5	Eliphalet Bayley aged 62 years
May	21	Benj ^a Robbins' child aged 16 months
	22	Thomas Holmes aged 49 years
June	5	Lemuel Brown's wife aged 50 years
July	13 ²	John Dixon aged 45 years
July	5	John Treble's Son aged 10 years [215]
Aug ^t	3	Capt Bartlett Sears aged 45 years
	5	James Warren aged 64 years
	17	A child of Mrs. Andrews aged 7 months
	25	Ichabud Shaw aged 87 years
	28	Elizabeth Cobb wid. of late Isaac Cobb aged 24 yrs
Sept.	11	Job Brewster aged 57 years
	21	Capt. Geo. Drew's son aged 7 years
	22	Sam ^l W. Bagnall's infant child aged 9 months
	26	A child of Daniel Goddard Jun aged 16 months
Oct.	2	Nathan ^l C. Lanman's child aged
	21	Steven a Dane at Mrs Pope's aged about 50
	25	Capt Nath ^l Ripley aged 79 ³ years
	26	Isaac Lucas's child aged 14 months
	28	Wid. Susan Sampson's child aged 2½ years

¹ This figure is uncertain, having been altered.

² Altered from "15."

³ Altered from "89," or perhaps "89" altered from "79."

Nov.	10	Wid. Sarah Bradford aged 67 years Woodworth Jackson aged 45 years
Dec.	5	Capt. Steven Churchill's wife aged 77
	8	Relyance Morton ¹ from the poor house aged more than 80 years
	21	Col. John Torrey aged 67 years
	22	James Reed Jun's child aged 11 months Dr William Goodwin died at the Havannah Dec. 15 aged 38 years 43

1822

Jan ^y	2	Jonas Sturtevant aged 45 years
March	17	Charles Maxim's wife aged 34 years
	19	George Raymond's son aged 16 years
April	15 ²	James Bartlett Jun's Son aged 3 years
	16	Widow Farmer from the poor house aged 74
	25	Mary Goddard aged 77
May	7	Charles Dyer aged 46
May	30	Moses Hoyt's child aged 2 years
June	16	Job Cobb aged 43 years
Aug ^t	4	Joseph Avery aged 42 years (in consequence of a fall from his house) Mumford drowned in the bay
Oct.	21	Thomas O. Shea a resident aged 27 [216]
Nov.	22	Joanna Cotton aged 62 years
	25	Thomas Goodwin aged 47 years
Dec.	7	Wid. Rich's Son aged 5 years
	14	Capt Richard Pope's infant aged 5 days
	16	Ellis Barnes daughter aged 4 years
	17	George Virgin's infant a fortnight old Capt John Virgin aged 30 years died on his passage from S ^t Ubes 20 th of Oct.
	19	The Wife of Dea. W ^m P. Ripley aged 30 years
	23	W ^m Rogers Jun. aged 27 years Peabody Bartlett Jun died at Martinico Nov. aged 22 (Whole number 22)

1823

Jan ^y	12	Thomas Goodwin's child aged
	20	Benj ^a M. Watson's child aged 9 months
Feb.	10	David Holmes aged 73
	18 ³	Eleazer Morton's wife aged 63
March	3	Wid. Sarah Harlow aged 81 ⁴ years
	10	Capt. Ephraim Finney's child aged 4 months
April	3	W ^m S. Burbank's child aged one year
	17	Joseph Maxim's infant aged one week

¹ The first letter in this name is written over another letter.

² This date is uncertain, the second figure having been altered.

³ The second figure has been altered.

⁴ Altered from "82," or perhaps "82" altered from "81."

	29	Violet a woman of colour aged 72
		Thomas Goodwin's child a daughter aged 3 years
May	10	Capt. Atwood Drew aged 43 years
	15	Phebe Rider aged 64 years
June	2	Steven Faunce's child aged 2 years & 4 months not of this Parish
	3	Eleazer Morton aged 71 years
	4	Capt. Geo. Washburn's wife aged 31 years
	14	Clement Bates' wife aged 30 years
		George Rogers died at sea
Aug ^t	4	Ezekiel Maxim died in prison belonging to Carver
Sept.	3	Wid. Ann Boutelle's daughter aged 6 years
	13	Ruth Nelson aged 64 years
	15	Capt Josiah Carver's Son aged 3 years (3 ^d parish)
Oct.	3	Nath ^l Carver Jun aged 35 years
	7	Anna Thomas aged about 65 years
Nov.	8	Samuel Sampson aged 35
	9	Samuel Drew aged 74
Nov.	22	Priscilla Leonard aged 27
Dec.	21	Lemu ^l Barnes aged 35
Dec.		Charles Raymond's child aged 2 years (24) [217 ¹]

1824

Jan ^y	25	Wid. Jane Davie aged 76 years
Feb.		George Bramhall's daughter aged 21 years (Ell River)
		John Adams Spooner lost at Sea Nov. 1823 aged 27
March	9	John Treble's child aged 3 years
	17	Sylvanus Sturtevant aged 60 years
March	28	Capt. William Davis aged 41 ²
		Mercy Dillard wife of M Dillard aged 47
April	6	John Torrey aged 34 (suicide)
May	1	Col. John B. Thomas's son aged 5½ years
	4	Barnabas Lucas aged 66 ³ years
	9	Wid. Mary Barnes aged 83 years
		Capt. Lothrop Turner Jun. aged 33 died at Havanna
June	17	John Morton's child aged 14 months
	26	Priscilla Burbank aged 85 years
July	1 ⁴	Hosea Churchill's child aged 6 months
July	12	Lazarus Harlow's wife aged 53 years
	15	Robert Dunham aged 80 years
	24	Priscilla Shaw, aged 83
	28	Rachel Turner ⁵ wid. of Platon ⁶
	31	Edward Taylor Cooper's child aged 6 months

¹ At the top of p. [217] the name "Priscilla Leonard" is crossed out.

² Here "April" is crossed out.

³ Written above "73," crossed out.

⁴ Apparently altered from "4."

⁵ This name is obscure.

⁶ This name is uncertain.

Sept.	1	A child of the wid. of Nath ¹ Caver ¹ Jun. aged 13 months
	4 ²	Thomas Morton aged 77 years
	7	Steven Churchill aged 82 years
Nov.	25	Zaccheus Barns' infant child ³ a few hours old
Dec.	2	Christiana Treble aged 19 years
		W ^m Kyes aged 23 died at N. Orleans Nov. 16 (26)

1825

Jan ^y	10	Lewis Weston's daughter aged 8 years
	22	Lewis Weston aged 45 years
	30	Henry Hollis' child (daughter) aged 3 years
Feb.	4	John Torrey Jackson son of Woodworth J. deceased aged 10 years
Feb.	10	Ruth Goodwin aged 80 years
Feb.	18	W. Keen aged 70 years
	22	Geo. Thrasher's son's wife on the way to Sandwich
	27	Spinks Bagnall aged 58 years

[218] 1825 Record of Deaths

March	1	W ^m Morton's Wife (of Ell River) aged 65
March	4	Benj ^a Clarke's wife aged 74
April	3 ^d	John B. Chandler's child aged 20 months
	15	David Drew aged 45
May	24	Spence ⁴ Thomas from the alms house aged 42
	24	Dea ⁿ Lemuel Drew aged 80 years a man whose God was his trust from his youth up
	25	Thomas Covington's wife aged 65 years
June	10 ⁵	Lydia Churchill widow of late Barnabas Churchill aged 65 years
	27	Lazarus Harlow aged 68 a child of Capt George Simmonds aged 9 months
July	12	Oliver Weston's child aged 2½ years
	14	Alden Lucas' child aged 18 months
	17	William Goodwin aged 69 years Samuel Bartlett died in Feb. at N. Orleans aged 25 years
	29	Capt. Craton ⁶ & Sylvanus Bramhall Jun lost at sea 29 May David Bradford's child aged 19 months Steven Thomas' child aged 19 months
Aug ^t	1 st	Ichabud Harlow's child aged 2 years
	2	Nath ¹ Holmes aged 78 years James Bartlett Jun's son aged 10 months
	7	Elkanah Barnes' child aged 2 years

¹ This name is obscure.² Altered from "2."³ Here "aged" is crossed out.⁴ This name is uncertain.⁵ Altered from "19," or perhaps "19" altered from "10."⁶ This name is obscure.

	10	Steven Thomas' Son aged 3 years
	28	Isaac Cole's Son aged 17 years
	30	Child of W ^m Barnes 3 ^d aged 18 months
		A Son of James Reed aged 23 died at Guadaloupe July
Sept.	13	Sylvanus Rogers' child aged 2 years
	14	Capt. Joseph Churchill son aged 5 years
	23	2 infants twins of Moses Hoit aged only a few days
	19	W ^m Polden's child aged 18 months
	17	Capt. Ephraim Hawskins child aged ¹ 18 months [219] 1825
Sept.	24	Charles Raymond aged 26 ² years
		John ³ Gooding's infant child aged 1 year
	26	John Bourbank aged 52 ⁴ years
Oct.	8 ⁵	Isaac C. Churchill's child aged 1 year
	11	Wid. Lydia Davie aged 79 years
		Charles Rogers aged 50 years
		Isaac Barnes Jun's child aged 18 months
	13	Wid. Hannah Sherman aged 77
	18	Son of Ellis Holmes Jun aged 3 years
		Richard Holmes aged 59 years
		wid. of Charles Ramonds' child aged 18 months
	20	Wid. Sarah Simmonds aged 73 ⁶
	24	Capt Thomas Covington aged 77
	28	Madam Phebe Watson aged 86
Nov.	5	James Morton's son aged 7 years
	6	Capt Gideon Holbrook's child aged 10 months
	11	Charles Bramhall's child aged 18 months
	12	Wid. Phebe Paty's daughter's aged 15 years
		Mr Wadsworth's child aged 3 years
Dec.	1	John Rogers aged 27 years
		Joseph Holmes aged 50 years
	3	Daniel Goddard Jun's infant a few days old
	5	Joseph Barnes Jun's child aged 4½ years
	6	Zeth Thompson's son aged 6 years
	22	Isaac Barnes' Jun's infant aged 10 days

(64) [Whole number in 26 years 1123] ⁷

1826

Jan ^y	2	Wid. Lydia Le Baron aged 67 years
	4	Willard Sears aged 78 years
	5	W ^m Davis Esqr. aged 68 years
Feb.	1	John Watson (at Clarke's Island) aged 77 years

¹ Here something is crossed out.

² This figure has been altered.

³ Apparently altered from "Joan."

⁴ Altered from "55."

⁵ This figure has been altered.

⁶ Apparently altered from "75."

⁷ The square brackets are in the original.

	9	Capt ¹ John Paty's widow aged 67 years
	20	Capt Nath ¹ Spooner aged 67 years
March	1 st	Wid. Sarah Roberts aged 71 years
	19	Ebenezer Holmes aged 64 years
		Job Churchill aged 43 years
April	16	A Mr Hales resident aged 54 years
		Doct. Nathaniel Lothrop's wife aged 72
	17	Ezra Harlow aged 84 years
	27	Seth Washburn aged 88 years
		wid. Mehitable Smith aged 46

[220] 1826 Record of Deaths

May	18	John C. Holmes aged 26 years
	19	Solomon Inglee aged 67 from the alms house
June	9	The wid. of Isaac Le Baron aged 87 years
	10	Philemon Robbins aged 49 years
		The wife of Benja. Barnes Jun aged 50
	11	a child of Caleb Rider (son) aged 2½ years
		Zoeth Clark aged over 50 years
	17	an infant child of Elkanah Barnes aged 6 weeks
	21	a Son of the widow of W ^m Rogers Jun aged 3½ years
	25	Caleb Rider's wife aged 29 years
July	9	Libeus Howard (of Boston) aged 26 (suicide)
	11	Capt Ellis Harlow aged about 30
Aug ^t	5.9	4 men drowned by the upsetting of a boat in the harbor one on the 5 & 3 on the 9 th of the month
Aug ^t		Caleb Rider's infant aged 4 months
Sept.	19	Josiah Drew Son of late Nicholas Drew aged 14 years
	23	[wid. Cooper aged 83 years of the 3 ^d chh.] ²
	24	Jacob Morton's child aged 18 months
Oct.	2	Capt. Sam ¹ D. Holmes' child aged 4 years
	5	James Morton's child aged 10 months
	17	Wid Barrett's child aged 4 years
		Capt. W ^m Paty's child aged 4 years
	19	Wid. Mary Russell aged 65 years
Nov.	11	Capt. Ansel Holmes' daughter aged 8 years
	15	Wid. Sarah Holmes aged 60
	17	Wid. Mary Holmes aged 70
	21	Daniel Goddard Jun's infant a few hours old
	22	Capt W ^m Barnes aged over 50
	23	Wid. Jerusha Harlow's child aged 16 months
	24	John Goodwin' child aged 18 months
Nov.	30	2 children of Jesse Dunham 1, 2 months, the 3½ years old
Dec.	28	James Reed's wife aged more than 60 years

(whole number of deaths 44. — 4 more — strangers, drowned in the harbor)

¹ Written above "Wid.," crossed out.

² The square brackets are in the original.

[221] Continued

1827

Jan ^y	29	Cary H. Morton aged 77 years
Feb.		Isaac Churchill's infant a few hours old
March	1	Samuel Sherman's Son aged 13 years
	7	Sylvanus Smith's wife aged 43 years
April	6	Thomas Spooner aged 53 years
	13	Abner S. Taylor's child aged 7 months
	25	Thomas Sears' child aged 1 year
June	10	Betsy M. Jackson aged 26
	15	Capt W ^m Rogers' wife aged ¹ 59
	19	Capt Geo. Simmonds' Son aged 13
July	7	a child from the alms house aged 19 months
	7	Samuel Morton aged 69 years
July	15	Alexander Bliss Esqr. of Boston aged 33
Sept.	3	James Morton's child aged two months
	18	Sarah Lanman aged 74
	19	Jacob Morton's infant child aged a few weeks
	14	Sylvanus Bramhall aged 50 years
Dec.	28	John Goodwin's child daughter aged 5 years (18)

1828

Jan ^y		Drowned in Loud Pond Benja Ellis and Son
Jan ^y		Capt Joseph H. Bartlett aged 34 years
April	15	Rufus Churchill aged 56 years
March	3	Capt. Gideon C. White died at Havannah
	16	Edward Goodwin died at Havannah aged 25
May	3	James Lanman aged 73 from the alms house
June	3	wid. Bathsheba Holmes aged 86 years
July	6	Henry Warren Esqr aged 64
Sept.	5	Joseph Johnson aged 68
	9 ²	Capt. W ^m Bartlett's child aged 3 years
		Job Brewster aged 33 years died at the straits drowned
Oct.	4 ³	Samuel Rickard's wife aged 63
	10 ⁴	Steven Thomas' child aged 3 years
	19	Doct. Nathaniel Lothrop aged 91 years
Nov.	22	Wid. Sarah Harlow aged 65 (13) 3 not of this society

[222] Record of deaths

1829

Jan ^y	10	Nancy Holmes daughter of Barnabas H. aged 40
	11	Joseph Treble aged 73 years

¹ Here something is crossed out.

² This figure has apparently been altered.

³ First "11" was written and then crossed out.

⁴ First "17" was written and then crossed out.

	12 ¹	James Bartlett Jun's daughter aged 3 years
	24	James Reed Jun. aged 40 ² years
March	7	Josiah Cotton aged 75 years
March	21	Sally Drew aged 48 years
	22	Roland E. ³ Cotton's wife aged 18 years
April	19	Ichabod Harlow aged 48 years
May	1	A Mr Allen's child aged 4 months belonging to Sudbury ⁴
May	2	Wid. Joanna Winslow aged 85 years
	25	Wid. Mercy Robbins aged 75
June	6	Judah Bartlett's wife aged 30
July	11	Samuel Davis Esqr aged 65
		Capt. Geo. Washburn (at sea) aged 38
		Hosea Churchill's child a few months old
Aug ^t	18	Sylvanus Churchill's child aged 6 months
Oct.	3	Joshua Pratt's wife from the alms house aged 44
Nov.	11	William Drew (baptist) aged
	12	Stevens Rogers' child
	22	Sam ¹ Talbut's wife aged 31
Dec.	3	Abner S. Taylor's child aged 8 months
Dec.	26 ⁵	Wid. Nancy Harlow aged 79 years
		[20 belonging to the Soc.] ⁶ and 2 others

1830

Feb.	4	Cornelius Cobb aged 82 years
	6	Wid. Betsey Bartlett aged 52 years
March	16	Capt. Nath ¹ Sylvester aged 60
March	30	Abner Sylvester's child aged 8 months
April	7	Wid. Martha Holmes aged 58 years
June	3	Esther Holmes aged 20
	4	Beza Hayward Esqr. aged 77
	11	A child of Thomas Goodwin aged under one year (belong to the baptist)
		Alden Lucas' wife aged 53
		Capt. Joseph Cooper Jun. aged (died in South America)
July	26	Jabez Churchill's wife aged 63
Aug ^t	27	John Clark's child aged 13 months
Oct.	10	Ruth Crandon aged 37 ⁷ years
Dec.	11	Isaac Jackson aged 87 years [13] ⁸ 1 of the bap. Soc.

¹ Apparently altered from "13."

² Written above "37," crossed out.

³ The words "Roland E." are written above "Edson R.," crossed out.

⁴ This name is obscure.

⁵ Apparently altered from "29."

⁶ The square brackets are in the original.

⁷ The second figure has been altered.

⁸ The square brackets are in the original.

[223] Continued

1831

Jan ^y	10	W ^m Z. Ripley's child aged 14 months (of the Univer. Soc.)
.	17	A Sea-faring man by the name of H. Cranm died on board a vessel by sickness
	21	Wid. Torrence aged 79 years
	24	Isaac Cole's wife aged 40
March	7	Col. Blaney Bates aged 46
	26	Widow Standish aged 63
	31	Ezra Burbank aged 68
April	25	Barnabas Otis' wife aged 77 ¹ (in consequence of falling into the fire)
Sept.		Benjamin P. Bartlett aged 24 died in N. Y. supposed to have fallen in his sleep from his chamber window
Sept.	25	A child of Jesse Dunham aged 4 years burnt by her clothes taking fire
Oct.	6	Capt Chandler Holmes Jun son of Chandler Holmes not of the Parish
Nov.	17 ²	William Spooner aged 38 years
Dec.	5	James Morton aged 43 years ³
Dec.	24	Pompey African servant of the late General N. Goodwin supposed to be 80 years old
Dec.	13	Melvin Bailey's daughter aged 6 years (in consequence of her clothes taking fire)

[10 whole number belonging to the Society]⁴

1832

Feb.	2	Roselia Barnes daughter of Joseph Barnes Jun. aged 22 years [member of Mr. Warren's Chh.] ⁵
April	4	Capt George Rogers' child aged 3 years
	7	Mary Ann Goodwin aged 26 years
	21	Capt. Geo. Rogers' second & only child aged 13 months
	28	Thomas Faunce aged about 92 years
May		W ^m Hustin's wife aged about 73
June	23	Joanna Burbank aged 88 died at the alms house W ^m Nickerson's child aged 3 months (not of this Soc.)
Aug ^t	10	Mr Whittim's child aged 5 years (English people)
Aug ^t	15	Ichabud Barstow's wife aged 36 years
Aug ^t	26	George Harlow's child aged 9 months (not of this Society)

[224] 1832 Record of Deaths

Sept.	12	Mersey Ann Russell aged 23 years
Sept.	12	Steven Thomas' child aged 1 year

¹ Apparently altered from "69."² Perhaps "27."³ Here "Dec." is crossed out.⁴ The square brackets are in the original.⁵ The square brackets are in the original.

Oct.	29	Clement Bates' child aged 2 years (Univer. Soc.)
Nov.	8	Jane Sturtevant aged 38 years
Dec.	6	Thomas Sears' child aged 5 years
Dec.	26	Capt. Zaccheus Barnes aged 33 years

(Whole number belonging to this Soc^y 12 — 5 not of this Society)

1833

Jan ^y	15	Wid. Betsey Johnson aged 63 years
March	27	Lettuce (A colored woman) aged 60 years from the poor house
March		Mr Talbut's infant a few hours old
March	29	Sam ^l Sherman's son aged 5 years
May	7 th	Isaac Sampson aged 42 years
	13	Albert Harlow aged 26 years
	24	Wid. Rebecca Russell aged 73 years
July	7	Sarah Sturtevant aged 34 years
July		Henry Harlow aged 52
July	30	Benja Pierce aged 58 (not of this Society)
Aug ^t	1	Nancy Stevens, daughter of W ^m Stevens Jun aged 24 ¹
Aug ^t	10	Rufus Churchill's 2 ^d infant child the 2 ^d twin — both dead the last 14 days old ²
	11	Ansel H. Harlow's wife aged 20 years (not of this parish)
	16	Elkanah Barnes' child aged 14 months
Sept.		Francis J. Russell aged 22 died in Boston
Sept.	18	Jesse Dunham aged 54 years
	29	George Bartlett aged 80 years
		Nath ^l C. Lanman's child aged 15 months
Oct.	13	Dr. Charles Cotton's child aged 4 years & six months
	24	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 4 years (not of this Parish)
Nov.	21	Schylyer Sampson's child aged 15 months [not of this Soc.] ³
Dec.	11	Lemuel Simmonds aged 85 years
		Son of wid. Elizabeth Sampson aged 3½ years
		Augustus Bartlett son of Capt Joseph Bartlett died at Philadelphia aged 22

[Whole number belonging to this Society 20. 5 not of the Soc.]⁴

[225] Continued

1834

Jan ^y	1	Daughter of Nath ^l Russell Jun aged 3½ years
	12	Daughter of Nath ^l Lanman aged 5½ years
	16	Isaac Banks' wife aged 50 ⁵
	18	Hannah Witherell aged 94 years
	19	Cap ^t Sam ^l C. Holmes' child aged 20 months

¹ The second figure is obscure.

² Here the words "(not of this Soc.)" are crossed out.

³ The square brackets are in the original.

⁴ The square brackets are in the original.

⁵ This is uncertain, the second figure having been altered.

	26	Benj ^a Bagnal's child a daughter aged 4 years & 8 months
Feb.	1	Clement Bates' child aged 8 months (Universalist Soc.)
	4	Ephraim Holmes's child aged (Universalist's Soc.)
	16	Sylvester Davie aged 29 years
	19	Ansel Holmes Jun's child aged 14 months [Universalist] ¹
March	13	Ann Hineckley Nye daughter of W ^m N. aged 19
July	3	Bethiah Johnson aged 80 years
July	9	The wife of Benj ^a Bagnall Jun aged 19 years
July	17	The wife of Peabody Bartlett aged 61 years
Aug ^t	30	Mr Brailey's infant child aged 4 months
Oct.	2	Zephaniah Bradford's child aged 11 months [not of this Society] ²
Oct.	7	Lewis Bartlett's child aged 2 weeks [of the Universalist Soc] ³
Oct.	10	W ^m Nicholson's child aged 9 months [not of this Soc.] ⁴
Oct.	14	Jonathan Kimbal's child aged 3 years [not of this Society] ⁵
Oct.	15	Simeon Dike's daughter aged 9 years
Oct.	17	Charles Sever aged 35
Oct.	29	Jonathan Kimbal's daughter aged 5 years [not of this Soc.] ⁶
Nov.	11	Joseph Churchill's child aged 2 years [not of this Soc.] ⁷
Dec.	10	Thomas Savery Jun aged 24 years
Dec.	21	W ^m C. Green's child aged 17 months
	22	Wid. Sally Leonard aged 67 years
	24	W ^m Heustins aged 79 years
		[Whole number belonging to this Soc ^y 17. 9 not of this Society] ⁸

1835

Jan ^y	21	Mary ⁹ Jackson aged 97 years .
March	2 ^d	Lemuel Simmond's Wife aged 42 years
	3 ^d	Capt. Amasa Bartlett aged 72 years
	4	Capt. Joseph Bartlett aged 73 years
	11	Henry H. Eddy's child aged 22 months
	22	Lucia R. Somes wife of Thomas S. Boston aged 47 years

[226] 1835 Record of Deaths

June	25	Rebecca Barnes aged 68 ¹⁰ years
		The wife of W ^m B. Cooper aged more than 20 ¹¹ years
July	16	James Tribble aged 50 years

¹ The square brackets are in the original.² The square brackets are in the original.³ The square brackets are in the original.⁴ The square brackets are in the original.⁵ The square brackets are in the original.⁶ The square brackets are in the original.⁷ The square brackets are in the original.⁸ The square brackets are in the original.⁹ The second letter in this name has been altered.¹⁰ Written above "74," crossed out.¹¹ Perhaps "26."

	17	The Wife of Benj ^a Crandon aged 67 years
Sept.	6	Lucy Turner daughter of David T. aged 19 years
	17	Wid. Sally Rogers aged 62 years
	21	Daughter of Capt. S. D. Holmes aged 11 years
Oct.	31	Corban Barnes aged 74 years
		Benj ^a M. Watson aged 64 died at Fairfield Conn.
Dec.	5	Ann Boutelle aged 16 years
Dec.	25	Dr. Zaccheus Bartlett aged 70 years
		[Whole number of deaths 17] ¹

1836

Jan ^y	9	Widow Sarah Holmes aged 55 years
Jan ^y	27	Ellis Barnes' child aged 2 years [Univer st Soc.] ²
March		James Bradford ³ aged 45 [Universalist Soc ^y] ⁴
March	22	Thomas Son of Thomas Hedge aged 6 years
April	22	Wid. of W ^m Barnes aged 59 years
		Daughter of Joseph Barnes Jun aged 6 years
June	1	Wife of Maj. W ^m Jackson aged 71
July	9	Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin of Concord aged 31 years
	17	Mercy Bartlett aged 51 years
	31	John Raymond's child aged 6 months [not of this Soc.] ⁵
Oct.	21	Wid. Nancy Barnes aged 38 years
Nov.	1	Nehemiah Savery's grandchild aged 7 months
		Whole number of deaths in the first Parish 1836-8

1837

Jan ^y	5	Wid. Elizabeth Douglass aged 71
		Samuel Barrows aged 57 from alms house
		Capt Sam ^l C. Davie aged 40 died at the Island S ^t Thomas
		Dec. 30 1837
Feb.	8 th	Widow Lydia Churchill aged 90 years
March	2 ^d	Mercy Russell aged 50 years
	Do	Barnabas Holmes aged 82 years
	Do	Edwin R. Cotton's coloured girl aged 17 years

[227] 1837 Continued

March	22	Phineas Wells' child aged one year [Universalist Society ⁷
	22	Benjamin Bramhall's child aged one year [universalist Soc.] ⁸
April	25	Edwin R. Cotton's child aged 16 months
May	1	Jacob H. Loud's child aged 2 years

¹ The square brackets are in the original.

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ Here "of" is crossed out.

⁴ The square brackets are in the original.

⁵ The square brackets are in the original.

⁶ Perhaps "12."

⁷ The square bracket is in the original.

⁸ The square brackets are in the original.

May	15	W ^m Polden aged 48 died in the alms house
May	16	Wid. Susanna Turner aged 70 years
May	27	Joseph Barnes Jun aged 48 years
June	9	Widow Bethiah Dyer aged 87 years
July	7	William H. Bradford's daughter aged 3 years [Universalist Society] ¹
July	25	Capt. Lem ¹ Morton's infant child 3 weeks old
July	26	Ichabud Shaw aged 67 years
Aug ^t	12	Dr. Rosseter Cotton aged 79 ² years for <u>15</u> years a faithful, efficient, & exemplary Deacon of this Chh. and for more than 40 years a member of the Chh. and County Register
Sept.		A coloured man a foreigner buried from Caleb's house
	17	Capt. Barnabas Faunce's wife aged 70
	24	Sam ¹ Talbut's daughter aged 9 years
		W ^m Green's child aged 3 years
Oct.	15	Joshua Pratt's infant child aged 2 weeks
	17	Sam ¹ Rickard aged 73 years
		Geo. Cooper's son aged 5 years
		A child from the alms house
Nov.	14	John Raymond's infant aged 6 weeks
	24	Capt. Nath ¹ Bradford, in the ³ 90 th year of his age
Dec.	4	Mrs Holmes aged 54 from the Alms House
		[Whole number of deaths 30 — 23 of this Society] ⁴

1838

Jan ⁷	3 ^d	James Reed aged 88 died in the Alms house
Jan ⁷	5 ⁵	Mary widow of Peter Lanman aged 78 years
	10	Louisa Maria wife of Roland E. Cotton aged 30 years
	18	Lewis Weston son of Wid. L. Weston aged 16 years
Feb.	4	A child of Mr. — Sheldon aged 3 months
	8	Seth Drew aged 67 years died at the Alms house

[228] 1838 Record of deaths

Feb.	13	Josiah Sylvester's child aged 18 months
Feb.	24	Maria Turner wid. of Capt Lothrop Turner Jun aged 50 years
March	3 ^d	Polly Thacher sister of Dr Jas. Thacher aged 80
March	5 th	James Spooner aged 61 years
March	23	Nath ¹ Thomas aged 82 years
	25	Henry Hollace aged 46 years died at Taunton & buried in Plym ^o
Apr.	22	Samuel Tolbut's child aged 19 months
May ⁶	16	Jacob T. Morton's wife aged 50 years

¹ The square brackets are in the original.² Altered from "69."³ Written above "his," crossed out.⁴ The square brackets are in the original.⁵ This figure has apparently been altered.⁶ Apparently altered from "Mar."

June	5	Mrs P. Holmes wife of David Holmes 2 ^d aged 30 [of the Universalist Society] ¹
	6	Wid. Lydia Bradford aged 77 years a child of the late Mr John Burbank Jun aged 2 years
June	14 ²	Wid. Nancy Churchill aged 55 years of the baptist Society
	15	Wid. Rebecca ³ Bradford aged 85
Aug ^t	15	Widow Fanny Seymore aged 69 years of the baptist Society
	19	Maj ^r Joseph Thomas in the 84 th year of age
	22	Dr Charles Field aged 34 years
	28	Infant child of Davis aged 2 weeks
	29	Wid. Geo. Bartlett aged 82 years
Sept.	14	Wid. Eunice ⁴ Watson aged 72 ⁵ years
Oct.	7	Wid. Edwards aged 86 years
Nov.	12	Basheba Hollice aged 65 years
In Sept		Benj ^a Barnes aged 92 years
Nov.	25	W ^m H. Robbins aged 10½ years Son of the late Dr Chandler Robbins of Boston
Nov.		Mary White aged 87 years [Whole number in this Soc ^t 27. 4 not of this Soc ^v 6

[229] Continued

1839

Jan ^v	3 ^d	Lucy Ann Jones aged 3 yrs burnt at the Poor house
Jan ^v	16	Mrs Eliza S. Goodwin wife of Capt. A. Goodwin
Jan ^v	28	Joseph Barnes aged 76 years
Feb.	11 ⁷	Daughter of Capt. W ^m & Maria Churchill aged 8 months
March	8	Benj ^a Bagnall aged 46 years
March	17	Ichabud Morton's child aged one year
April	14	Thomas B. Sherman's child aged 8 months
April	28	Thomas Caswell's child burnt aged 1½ year
May	11	Henry Flanders, aged 39 years [not of this Soc ^{ty}] ⁸
May	31	Capt. Solomon Davie aged 79 years
July	24	A daughter of Benj ^a Farris aged 3 years
Aug ^t		Steven S. Faunces 3 mos. Ch. Baptist
Aug ^t	13	a daughter of the wid. of John Burbank Jr. aged 10 years
Sept.	7	Wid. Sylvanus Sturtevant aged 78 ⁹
Sept.	17	George Son of wid. James Morton aged 18 yrs
Oct.	13	Thomas Savery aged 71

¹ The square brackets are in the original.² Apparently altered from "15."³ Here "Holmes" is crossed out.⁴ Written above "John," crossed out.⁵ Perhaps altered from "79."⁶ The square bracket is in the original.⁷ Apparently altered from "12."⁸ The square brackets are in the original.⁹ The second figure has been altered.

Nov.	7	David Turner's wife aged 29 years
Oct.	13	Isaac S. Holmes 3 mos. Ch. Baptist
Dec.	9	Wid. Keen aged 73 years
	16	W ^m Drew aged 60 years

(Whole n^o of deaths in this Society 16 — 4 not of this Society)

1840

Jan ^y	5	Wid. Mary D. Graton aged 41 years
Jan.	9 th	The wife of Abner Harlow aged 23 yrs
Feb.	2	Elizabeth Ann Hayward aged 35 years
March	1 st	Charles Bramhall aged 44 years
March	29	Bridgham Russell P.M. aged 47 years
June	24	Winslow S. Quash (Colored) aged 23 years
July	12	Barnabas Hedge Esqr. aged 76 years
Augt.	4	Wid. of Spinks Bagnal aged 68 [baptist Society] ¹
Augt.	18	The wife of Thos. B. Sherman aged 40 ²
Aug ^t	30	Capt. Rufus C. Churchill's child aged 10 mos

[230] 1840 Record of deaths

Sept.	13	Adoniram Holmes' wife aged 30 Yrs Only Son of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs aged 5 mos.
Sept.	16	Wid. Patience Harlow aged 61 Years
Sept.	24	Ephraim Spooner's Son aged 3 Yrs. & 9 Months
Oct.	23	Margarett J. Bartlett wife of Capt. Thos Bartlett aged ³ 64
Oct.	27	Capt. Ezra Harlow aged 68 Years
Nov.		Mary Ann F. Stevenson 32
Nov.	10	Thomas Jackson aged 87 years
Dec.	22	Capt. James Bartlett in his 81 st year

(Whole number 19. 5 not of this Society)

1841⁴

Jan ^y	5	Miss Hannah White aged 93 years
Jan ^y	14	Mr W ^m Caswell's wife aged 71 years
June	5	Caroline Jackson aged 48 years
	30	Wife of Sam ^l H. Davie aged 20 Years and their infant of two days old
July	26	Catharine Wife of Nath ^l Russell Jun aged 34 ⁵ Yrs
July	27	Wid. Patty Weston aged 79 Yrs
Sept.	2	Nathan Pierce's infant child 3 weeks old
Sept.	23	Corban Barnes' child aged 2 years Universalist Soc.
Sept.	28	W ^m H. Bradford's son aged 10 years Universalist Society
Sept.	30	Benjamin Crandon aged 78 years

¹ The square brackets are in the original.

² This is uncertain, both figures having been altered.

³ Here a figure is crossed out.

⁴ Altered from "1840."

⁵ The second figure has been altered.

Oct.	1 st ¹	John Rock from the Alms House aged 75
Oct.	6	Two young men who were drowned on Salthouse Beach on the 3 ^d inst during a violent storm in wh many lives were lost on the coast & much property. The funeral of these men was attended from the Town House. The name of one was Newcome from Dennis. The other from Damarascotta, Maine
Oct.	31	Wid. Lemuel Morton aged over 70 years

[231] 1841 Continued

Nov.	16	Priscilla Cotton wid. of late Dr Cotton aged 73 years In addition to the above the funeral of two children of was attended by Mr Briggs
------	----	---

[Whole number of deaths in this Society for 1841 fourteen. Four other funerals were attended by the Pastors, not of this society] ²

1842 ³

Feb.	2 ^d	Capt. Stevens Turner's daughter aged 4 Yrs & 9 mos
Feb. ⁴	16	Isaac Barnes aged 87 Years [Not of this Soc ^{ty} ⁵
Feb. ⁶	27	Rebecca Bartlett daughter of Capt. Isaac B. aged 22 years & 9 months
March	20	Wid. Lydia Burbank aged 72 years
	23	Zerviah Thomas aged 52 years [of the Ch. Society] ⁷
	28	W ^m Spooner's wife of Boston aged 23 years
May	17	Susan Thacher ⁸ wife of Dr Jas. Thacher aged 85 years
June	25	a child of Jacob Shrom aged 7 weeks
July	23	a child of James Simmonds aged 2 yrs
Aug ^t	17	a child of Eph ^m Spooner aged 7 mos
Aug ^t	29	Nath ^l Goodwin's wife aged ⁹ 73 Yrs
Sept.	10	James Hall's child aged 13 months
Oct.		Capt Joseph Cooper's wife aged 70 Yrs
Nov.	6	Hersey son of Jacob H. Loud aged 4 years
Nov.	10	Dea ⁿ W ^m P. Ripley aged 63 He was a good man and an excellent spirit was in him
Dec.	11	Mary W. Barnes daughter of late Capt. Z. Barnes aged 13 years
Dec.	19	Sophia Brown aged 21 years

[13 deaths whole number in the Soc^y] [4 not of this Soc^y] ¹⁰

¹ This figure has been altered.

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ This date is written in pencil.

⁴ Written above "March," crossed out.

⁵ The square bracket is in the original.

⁶ Written above "March," crossed out.

⁷ The square brackets are in the original.

⁸ Here the word "aged" is crossed out.

⁹ Here something is erased.

¹⁰ The square brackets are in the original.

[232] Record of deaths

1843

Feb.	23	Mercy Holmes widow of Thos. H. aged 62 ¹
May.	4	John Rock's wid. aged 71 from alms house
May.	12	Marcia W. Davie wife of Capt. W ^m Davie aged 33 yrs
July.	3 ^d	William Cashwell aged 70 years
	5	Lucy Burgess wid. of Thos. Burgess aged 35
July	22	Ruth Harlow aged 28 years
Aug ^t	28	Betsey Mitchell aged 47 years
Sept.	5	Wid. Mary Morton aged 88 years
Sept.	7	Noah Morse's Wife aged 62 years
	25	Robert Bartlett aged 27 ² years
Oct.	7	Elizabeth White aged 23 years
	9	Capt. Sam ¹ Doten Jun's infant child aged 2 mos.
	11	Charles Graton aged 19½ years

The following persons also died in the course of the year 1843 —

Recorded by Mr Briggs

Mrs Lewis Bartlett aged 39
 Mrs Mary Straffin aged 72
 Mary Ellen Morton aged 10 weeks
 Isaac L. Hedge Jun aged 17
 Geo. A. ³ Turner aged 22 months

[Whole number 18] ⁴

1844

Jan ^y	10	The Wife of Barnabas Otis aged 59 Yrs
Feb.	18	Lewis Colbun Wood aged 23 Yrs
March	25	Wid. Mary Spooner aged 81 yrs
Apr.	15	Mrs Deborah Drew wife of Eben ^r aged 79
May	23	Dr James Thacher Aged 90 Years
June	2 ^d	Mrs Lucy Nye wife of W ^m Nye aged 65
June	16	Capt. W ^m Rogers aged 77 years
July	31	Capt. Geo. Drew aged 67 years
Aug ^t	4 th	Earl Douglas an elderly man suicide from insanity
		Infant child of Immanuel Thomas aged three months

[233] 1844 Continued

Aug ^t	18	William Robbins aged 85 years
		Sylvanus Holmes' child aged 13 mos.
Sept.	2 ^d	Twin children of Caswell ⁵ aged 7 weeks
Sept.	7	John Hawes' child aged 9 months
	21	Abner H. Harlow's child aged 15 months

¹ The second figure has been altered.

² Apparently altered from "25."

³ This letter is obscure.

⁴ The square brackets are in the original.

⁵ The letter "h" has been interlined after "s" and then crossed out.

	29 th	Francis Paulding's wife aged
Oct.	25 ¹	Wid. Tryphenia Hedge aged 52 years
Oct.	30	Daniel Goddard aged 73 Years
		12 of this Society and 7 not of the 1 st Parish
		1845
Jan ^y	26	Henry Eddy's son aged 3 years
Feb ^y	5	Mrs Sally Kendall wife of Rev. James Kendall aged 65 Yrs
	9	Mrs Sarah widow of John Warland formerly of Cambridge aged 84 years
	13	Lemuel Raymond aged 48 years
March	7	Jennet Townes aged 18 years
	10	Thomas Treble's child aged 3 years
May		William Brown aged 66 Yrs
May	26	Ernest Lord son of Rev. W ^m H. and Persis Lord aged 19 months
June	21	Francis Henry Lord son of Rev. W ^m H. and Persis Lord aged 4 yrs & 8 months
July	17	An infant child of Sam ^l Talbut of a few hours old
		Son of Jacob Jackson drowned
Sept.		Infant child of Benjamin Bagnal
	21	Charles Raymond drowned in South Pond aged 17 Yrs
		Daughter of Jacob Jackson suddenly killed by a frightened horse aged 13 Yrs
Oct.	2 ^d	Ebenezer Spooner aged 67 years
		[15 whole number] ² 12 of this Parish

[234] Record of Deaths

1846

Jan ^y	21	Nehemiah Savery aged 78 Yrs
Jan ^y	30	Sally Jackson widow of Thos. J. aged 68 ³
March	6 ⁴	John B. Chandler aged 61
Feb.	2	Infant child of Ansel Raymond
May.	9	Ruth Burgess wife of John Burgess Senior aged about 80
Aug ^t	6	Mrs Lucretia A. Briggs wife of Rev. G. W. Briggs aged 34
		Infant child of Nathan Peirce
Sept.	27	Charls Brown aged 25 yrs of Kingston
Oct.	4	Capt. Joshua Standish aged 54 Yrs
	5	Mrs Naney E. Bramhall wife of the late Chas. Bramhall
	29	Infant child of Joshua Standish aged 13 months
Nov.	1	Wid. Esther ⁵ Shaw aged 78 yrs
Nov.	26	Capt. Thomas Paty aged 73 years

¹ The second figure has been altered.² The square brackets are in the original.³ Apparently altered from "78."⁴ Perhaps "1."⁵ The second letter in this name has been altered.

Dec.	5	Infant of B. M. Watson a few days old
March	15	Abby R. Cox aged 35
	22	Child of B. H. Holmes aged 6 Mos
Oct.	1	Child of Lucius Pratt aged 6 Mos
	20	W ^m C. Green aged 40

(Whole number of funerals attended by the Pastors 18. 13 of this Society)

1847

Jan ^y	13	Wid. Nehemiah Savery aged 75
		Capt. E. S. Turner's daughter aged 2 Yrs
	18	Capt. Southworth Shaw aged 71 yrs
	19	Mrs Harriet M. Davis aged 50 yrs
	22	Wid. Benjamin Bagnall in 90 th year
March	30	Barnabas Otis aged 91 Years
Apr.	26	Capt Sylvanus Churchill in his 81 st yr
May		Philander Sampson aged 35 yrs
Augt.	24	Franklin Son of Capt Daniel Jackson

[235] 1847 Continued

Aug ^t	6 th	Samuel D. Holmes Jun aged 20 yrs
	8 th	Capt. Thomas Torrey aged 48 Yrs
Sept.	6	Edwd. Doten's daughter aged 7 yrs ¹
	10	Francis Goddard's Son aged 3 yrs
	12 ²	Edward Doten's daughter aged 3 yrs
	11	Capt. Pope's child Son aged 18 months
	15	Miss Eliza Ann Watson aged 48 Yrs
	23	Herbert Rogers aged 12 yrs
Sept.	26	Capt. Samuel D. Holmes' wife aged 55
Oct.	2	Thomas Spooner's infant child aged 11 Mos
Oct.	6	Susan Turner aged 54 yrs
	28	Wid. Bethiah Holmes aged 69 yrs
Nov.	20	Capt. America Brewster aged 75 yrs

(Whole number of deaths 22 whose funerals were attended by the Pastors of this Chh.)

1848

April	19	Mr Seth Thrasher aged 84 yrs from the alms house
June	16	Nathan Hayward M.D. aged 85 years
	24	Desire Harlow aged 26 yrs
		James Danforth's infant child only a few days old
July	29	Nathaniel M. Davis Esqr aged 63 yrs
Aug ^t	10	Isaac Wood's child aged 18 mos
	18	Betsey Davie aged 61 yrs
	23	Mrs Sarah T. ³ Sampson wife of S.S. aged 53 yrs not of this Soc ^y

¹ Here a figure is crossed out.

² Apparently altered from "11."

³ This letter is obscure.

Sept.	13	Johnson Brown's child aged 8 mos (Son)
	18	W ^m S. Faunce's child aged 18½ months of this Ch. Society
Sept.		Thomas Davis Esqr aged 57 yrs
Oct.	28	A Son of Mr F. ¹ Miers a German aged 17 Yrs

[236] 1848 Record of Deaths

Nov.	20	The following children of James Bayne ² or Burns an Irish family viz. Ellen — Catherine — Henry — Mary — Rose — all between 10 and three years old — perished in the wreck of the Schooner Welcome Return Capt Hewitt of Halifax wrecked near Rocky Hill — about 4 or 5 miles from this village on monday the 20 of Nov. in a violent Storm. The father & mother of these children with an infant at the breast escaped and also the crew & other passengers ³ seven in all
------	----	---

1849

Jan ^y	26	Mrs Rebecca Bartlett widow of the late Capt Isaac B. aged 61
	29	Dr. Isaac Le Baron aged 72 years
Feb.	25	Mr William Nye aged 70 years
		Geo. Davie aged 17 yrs
March	27	Nath ¹ Goodwin Son of Albert aged 16
Apr.		A Son of Albert Leach aged 6 Yrs
	6	Francis J. Goddard's child aged 1 Year & 9 months 11 days
		The Wife of Jas. Barnes aged 41 yrs
	12 ⁴	Widow Sally Bartlett aged 80 yrs
July	22 ^d	A child of Nathan Peirce aged 2 Yrs
		Susan Mason
Oct.	10	Wid. Elizabeth Sherman aged 84 Yrs
	13	W ^m White Goodwin Son of Nath ¹ G. Jun. aged 10 yrs drowned
	25	Mrs Mary Wid. of Capt Joshua Standish aged 53 yrs
Nov.	6	Mrs Rebecca wife of Mr Bar ^{bas} H. Holmes aged 36
	13	Mrs Eunice D. Wid. of late Barnabas Hedge Esq aged 77 yrs
	15	Wid. Job Brewster aged 84 Yrs
Dec.	11	Caleb Harding's mother a colored woman aged 72 Yrs

[237] 1850 Continued

Jan ^y	5 th	Four persons were drowned in Billington sea two men Charles ⁵ Raymond Jun and Mr Cook; two boys Barnabas Churchill Jun aged 16 yrs and Charles Bates aged 15 yrs. In attempting to save young Churchill they all ⁶ broke thro' the ice one after the other and were all drowned but one Frank Leach
------------------	-----------------	---

¹ This letter is uncertain.

² This name is uncertain.

³ Here "five" is crossed out.

⁴ Apparently altered from "15."

⁵ Written above "George," crossed out.

⁶ Here "five" is crossed out.

Jan.	22	John F. Goldsbury a German at ¹ North town
Feb.	1	Henry Schmidt do aged 3½ months
Feb.	3	Benjamin Brailey aged 24 Yrs drowned in Boston harbor
Apr.	24	Emma C. daughter of Richard & Mary T. Green aged 7 weeks
May	8	Widow Isabella Thomas aged 87 years
	25	Mr John Burgess aged 84 ² years
June	7 th	John Churchill's infant of a few days old
Aug ^t	3 ^d	Theodore Drew's Wife aged 30 yrs
	10	Alpheus Richmond's wife aged 52 Yrs
	17	Joseph A. Burgess' Wife aged 33 Yrs
		Sylvanus Holmes aged 45 Yrs
	24	Mrs Martha Russell wife of Capt Nathaniel Russell aged 72 yrs
Sept.	20	Robert Sidney Davis
Sept.	25	Capt. Wadsworth aged 76 Yrs
		Margaret A. Seymour aged 19 Yrs
Oct.	11	William Brown's infant son aged 8 mos
Oct	1 ³	W ^m Morton aged 89 Yrs
Oct.	6	Mrs Maria Shaw wid. of Southworth S. aged 71 Yrs
	12	Maromia ⁴ Doten 15 Mos
Dec.	21	Mrs Sarah wid. of Capt. America Brewster aged 76 yrs
	22	Mrs Jane Wid. of Nathan ¹ Thomas aged 80 Yrs
	27	Clara L. Kimball 11 weeks
		Whole number 26 — 2 not of the Soc ^y

1851

Jan ^y		Eben ^r Drew aged 78 ⁵ Yrs
	24	Wid. of Daniel Jackson Sen ^r ⁶ in her 90 first year
Feb.	1	A child of Otis Payne of Wareham aged 2 yrs
March	4	Experience ⁷ Hayward Wid. of Beza H. aged 88 ⁸
	17	Bradford Barnes aged 74 Yrs

[238] Record of deaths continued

May	27	William Taylor of Boston & grandson of the late John Wat- son Esqr of Ply. aged 47 yrs
June	26	A daughter of Mr Edwin Covington & Wife of Boston aged 2½ Years
July	17	Thomas Bates dyed in consequence of fall fm a load of hay aged 72 Years
	31	George Son of Simon Burgess aged 9 Yrs & 3 mos

¹ Here "the" is crossed out.

² The first figure has been altered.

³ Perhaps "4."

⁴ This name is obscure.

⁵ The second figure has been altered.

⁶ Here "aged" is crossed out.

⁷ Written above "Penelope," crossed out.

⁸ Altered from "98."

Aug ^t	1	Capt. William Stevens aged 99 Yrs & 3 Mos. of the baptist Society
	15 ¹	Abby Sampson aged 34 Yrs
	23 ^{d 2}	Oliver Bagnall's child aged 4 Mos
	26	Mrs. Harriet G. W. Wife of Rev. John H. Avery and daughter of Rev. Benj ⁿ Whitmore aged 34 yrs & 7 Mos
Sept.	22	Theophilus Rickard aged 62 yrs
	23	Miss Lavantia Jackson daughter of Jacob J. aged 20 Yrs & 3 mos
Oct.	25	Betsey P. Doten daughter of Ewd Doten aged 18 yrs & 7 mos
	30 ³	Wid Lewis Weston aged 73 Yrs
Nov.		An infant child of Savery deceased from alms house aged 2 mos
Nov.	23	An ⁴ infant child of ⁵ German parents buried from N. Town & belonging to Boston
	26	Capt. Joseph Cooper in his 83 ^d year

1852

Feb.	1 st	Capt. Dan ¹ Jackson aged 64 yrs & 9 Mo
Feb.	4	Asa Barrows aged 86 yrs — leaving 11 children 30 grand children and 20 Great Grand children
	22	Nath ¹ Bartlett aged 63 Yrs
Apr.	8 th	Wid. Mary Bartlett aged 93 years
	15	Thomas Spooner's wife aged 43 Yrs
May	9 th	Mary B. daughter of Capt. Nath ¹ Spooner aged 2 Yrs
May	17	Nancy Hollis aged about 60 yrs

[239] 1852 Continued

June	28	Wid. Mary Bates aged nearly 84 Yrs
	29	Mr. Luther ⁶ Delano aged 71 yrs formerly of Duxbury
July	12	A daughter of Wid. Eph. Holmes of Duxbury aged 2 yrs
	26	Wid. Joyce in her 82 ^d year died in Boston & buried in Plymouth
Aug ^t	12	Mrs Hannah L. Wid. of Ellis Barnes aged 48 Yrs
Sept.	27	Widow Bartlett Sears aged 74 years
Oct.	28	Capt. Nath ¹ Russell aged 83 Yrs & 6 months
Nov.	4	Infant child 4 days old of Andros & Anna Bosset Germans
		Infant child of Col. W ^m and Helen Davis aged 14 months
Dec.	2	Col. John B. Thomas aged 65 yrs for more than 30 yrs Clerk of the Courts for Ply. C ^o
Dec ^e	1 ⁷	Mrs Augusta L. wife of Mr W ^m Spooner of Boston

¹ "Sept." is crossed out before "15."

² Altered from "26."

³ Altered from "20."

⁴ Altered from "And."

⁵ Here "a" is crossed out.

⁶ Written above another name, crossed out.

⁷ Written over "10," erased.

1853

Jan ^v	5	Mr Thomas Holmes Kingston aged 65 yrs
Jan ^v	17	Son of Williams aged 8 yrs Colored
	20	Sarah B. Gray Wid. of John Gray Jun of Kingston

The funeral of the following persons was attended by the Junior Pastor of this Chh. in the course of the last year (1852) and were not recorded at the time of their deaths

Feb.	14	Martin Frank aged 7 $\frac{3}{4}$ months
	13	Lawrence 11 months
March	24	Joab Thomas 70 Years
April	10	Sarah Bishop 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ Mos
Sept.	3	Alice A. Ruiebols 7 mos
	14	Geo. W. Griffin 14 Mos

Making the whole number of funerals attended by the Senior and Jun Pastors during the year 24¹ — Not all perhaps of this Society

[240] 1853 Record of Deaths

Jan ^v	31	Charles Son of the Wid. of Chas. Brown aged 5 yrs
Feb.	11	Abigail Otis Maiden woman aged 69 Yrs
	19	Col. W ^m Davis aged 34 years & 9 months
March	13 th	Mr Levi Barnes aged 54 Yrs
	30	Margarett Peirce Francis' child aged
Apr		Infant child of Chas. and Hannah Davis aged a few days only
	26	Mrs Nath ^l Wood Wife Capt. N. Wood aged 67 Yrs
	29	Alonzo Foster Son of Johnston & Mary Brown aged 2 yrs & 9 Mos
May	31	Wid. Priscilla Weston aged 86 Years
June	8	Mrs. M. E. Mestor wife of Mr Peter Kiker aged 44 yrs Germans
	26	Rebecca Holmes aged 34 years
	28	Allen C. Spooner died in Boston aged 39 Yrs
July	20	Edward Jackson's child aged 4 years
	14	Wid. Patience Cox in the 82 ^d yr of her age
	17	Wid. Mercy Marsh in 79 th yr of her age
July ²	31	Mrs Lucy Bartlett aged 75 Yrs
Aug ^t	12	An infant child of John Washburn Jun aged 6 mos
Aug ^t	12	Mrs Mary Brant wife of William Brant aged 30 yrs
Aug ^t	27 th	Capt. Barnabas Faunce aged 88 yrs
	26	Josiah Drew aged ³ aged 40 yrs
Sept.	4 th	Mrs Lucy wife of Lemuel Leach Jun. Chiltonville aged 48 yrs 5 Mos.
	7	An infant child of M. Frank aged Months German parents Chas. Edwards Son of Capt. W ^m D. Simmonds
Oct.	30	Mrs Priscilla L. Bulkley of N. Y. aged 79 yrs

¹ The first figure has been altered.

² Above "July" is written "Aug^t" and then crossed out.

³ Here the words "42 years" are erased.

Nov.	23 ^d	Eben ^{zer} Robbins 72 yrs old an insane man died at the Alms House
	24 ¹	Edward Son of Abner S. ² Taylor aged 18 Yrs

[241] Continued

Dec.	6 th	Lucinda T. only daughter of W ^m T. and Lucinda T. Drew aged 19 yrs and 3 Mos
	8 th	Robert S. son of Robert and Eunice Brown aged 4 Yrs & 10 mos
		Augusta L. Cotton daughter of Edwin R. Cotton

1854

Jan ^y	12	Nathan T. Hall aged 24 yrs & 3 Mos
March		The Packet Russell was wrecked in a violent gale of wind near Wellfleet on Cape Cod; Capt. and crew and passengers all perished. The following are the names of the men who perished. viz.
		Capt. W ^m Simmons
		Ichabud Rogers ³
		Erastus Torrence
		Alpheus Richmond
		Harvey Ramond & Son
		Elkanah Barnes
		Henry Weston
		Edward Griffin
May	7	Capt Lemuel Leach, of Chiltonville aged 85 Years
	9	Mr Adam Smith aged 75 Yrs German
	14	Elizabeth infant child of Mr Muller & wife Germans
July	25	Ellis Barnes' Son aged 8 Yrs dumb from his birth

[242] Record of deaths

Aug ^t	11 th	a daughter of W ^m Stevens Jun in the fourth year of her age
Aug ^t	13 th	Mrs Lydia wide of Mr Sylvanus Churchill aged 79 Years
Sept.	19 th	John B. Son of Timothy E. Gay aged 5 Months & 22 days
Sept ^t	25 th	Mr Thomas Russell aged 66 years " He was a good man " — " and an excellent spirit was in him." Mr Russell for several of the last years of his life agreeably to a unanimous vote of the Church officiated as Deacon. He had also been repeatedly chosen and discharged the duties of ⁴ Treasurer of the Commonwealth
Oct.	4 th	W ^m W. Doten aged 25 Years & five Months
	8 th	Widow Sally Hall aged about 60 Yrs
Oct.	11	Mr Ellis Holmes aged 88 years

¹ This date has been altered.² This letter is obscure.³ This name has been altered.⁴ Here "of" is crossed out.

Dec. 29¹ Mrs. Thos. Paty wid. aged more than 80 years
31 Wid. Elizabeth T. Brewster aged 85 Yrs

1855

Feb^y 18th Mrs Sally wid of Mr Oliver Kempton aged 84 yrs
17 Mrs Nancy wife of Mr W^m Stevens aged 69
19 George 2^d Son of John & Martha Churchill aged 3 yrs 7 mos
May 27th An infant child of Edward Lewis aged 4 Mos
July 20th Mari Elizabeth daughter of Otto and Elizabeth Hellsmann
aged 2 years Germans
Aug^t 24 Wid. Joseph Barnes at the Alms House aged 86 yrs
Sept. 3 Charles H. Brown Son of W^m Brown & wife aged 8 months
Colored people

[243] Continued

Sept. 7th Miss Hannah J. Goodwin aged 81 Yrs
13 Infant child Son of Louis J. Slater aged 3 Mos and 14 days
Germans
15 Wid. Abijah Lucas of Carver aged 81 Yrs
17 Suddenly Miss Sally Spooner aged 83 Yrs daughter of late
Deaⁿ Eph^m Spooner
Sept. 24th An infant child of Otto and Elizabeth Hellmann aged 9 months
Sep^t 26th Charles Henry William infant Son of Carl and Mina Kleinhans
Sept. 30 Widow Ephraim Whiting aged 81 Yrs
Among the deaths in the month of May the present year was
that of Mrs Elizabeth Thurber wife of Mr Jas. Thurber **not**
recorded in its place
Oct. 10 Mrs Jane S. Wife of Capt. Ezra Leach aged 45 Years
31 Infant child of Curtis Parke & Wife her maiden name was
Bralley
Nov. 17th 2 Mrs Sally wid. of Sam^l Burbank aged 78 Yrs
26th Infant child of F. S. Stranger of Kingston and Mary Ann S. of
Ply. aged 2 months
Ann Wife of W^m H. Whitman Esqr. aged 39
Nov. 30 Henry Son of Jeremiah and Mary Farris aged 13 Yrs

1856

March 23 Miss Delano of Duxbury But living with Mr Fedrick Jackson
of this town aged 53 Yrs died suddenly of paralysis

[244] 1856 Record of deaths

March 31 An infant child of Ernest Haper and Wife Germans aged one
year
April 1st a daughter of James Kendrick & Wife aged 3 Yrs

¹ The first figure has been altered.

² A figure has been erased before "17."

May	7 th	Elizabeth B. Russell aged 27 years daughter of Mrs Eliz ^{beth} B Russell
June	4 th	Meriah Jackson aged 52 Yrs
June	13	Mrs James Kendrick wife of Jas. K. aged 28 Yrs & 9 mos
July	31 st	Infant child of James Kendrick aged 10 weeks ¹
Sept.	8	Mrs Jerusha Tolbat aged 54 yrs & 8 Mos
	9	Mary Ann daughter of Antonio Frank aged 2 Mos & 16 days
	20 ²	Marcia H. daughter of Geo. H. and Marcia A. Hatch aged 4 mos
	23	Miss Maria Tilson aged 34 Yrs
	25	An infant child named Valentine Son of Wilhelmina Herman
	29	An infant child of Edwin Lewis aged 4 mos
Oct.	20	Theodore Morton Son of Edwin M. aged 20 Yrs
	23	Elizabeth Bartlett daughter of Capt. W ^m B. aged 34 ³ yrs
Dec.	26 th	Mrs Harriet ⁴ Widow of the late Capt. W ^m Simmons

1857

Jan ⁷	11	Mrs Magdelener Buerki a German Woman Wife of Michael B. Luize daughter of Jacob Messenger aged 4 Mos
	24	Mrs Elizabeth F. Sherman aged 30 Years wife of Mr E. Sherman
	29	Nath ¹ R. Son of Nath ¹ & Betsey R. Wood aged 1 Year and 8 mos
	30	Harriet Loisa wife of Steven P. Basford aged 17 yrs & 6 mos
Feb.	9	Capt John Russell aged 70 Years
	11 ⁵	Mrs Ellen W. Goodwin Wid. of the late Rev. Ezra Goodwin aged 70 ⁶ Yrs

[245] 1857 Continued

Feb.	14	Capt. Nath ¹ Goodwin aged 87 Years
	21	George Russell youngest son of the late Joseph M. and Annie R. Bradford
May	19	James Thurber Esqr. aged 56 years
	22	Mr Putnam Kimball aged 70 years
June	2	Mr Samuel Bartlett aged 94 years
June	9	An only son of Benjamin F. Peirce and Mary E. Drew aged 5 Years
June	23	An infant son of Joanna Parker aged 7 months
June	28	Mr Frederick Jackson aged 66 yrs
July	6 ⁷	Miss Deborah Turner aged 60 Yrs
	14	Mr Sylvanus Rogers aged 86 Yrs
	23	Mr John L. Morton aged 68 yrs and 9 mos
Aug ^t	26	a daughter of W ^m & Margaret Brown from Scotland 9 yrs old

¹ Here something is crossed out.² The second figure has been altered.³ The second figure is uncertain.⁴ Here "daughter" is crossed out.⁵ The second figure has apparently been altered.⁶ The second figure is obscure.⁷ First written "2," then crossed out.

	28	An infant daughter of Thomas Healy and wife aged one year & 9 Mos
Sept.	7	Edwin Lewis aged 36 yrs and 7 Mos
Oct.	17	Wid. of Daniel Churchill 88 Yrs old
	20	Samuel Sherman aged 66 Years
	22	Jacob Jackson aged 62 Years
Nov.	3	Abigail wife of Alpheus Richmond aged 73 Yrs & 6 Mos
Dec.	2 ^d	Albert D. Talbot aged 23 Yrs & 6 Mos
	22	Elizabeth Wife of John Kneeland of Roxbury
	24	An infant child of Casper H. Myers ¹ aged one year & 9 mos
	25	Richard Durfee aged 88 yrs & 2 mos
	30	Mary Ann daughter of Casper H. & Catherine C. Myers aged 6 yrs

1858

Feb.	8	Abigal Wid. of W ^m Brown aged 73 yrs & 7 mos
------	---	---

[246] 1858 Record of Deaths

Feb.	13 ²	Christian Wife of Louis Hebel aged Germans
	23	Mrs Marcia O. ³ Torrey of Cambridge aged 63 Yrs
March	23	Widow Mary Warren aged nearly 87 yrs
March	29 th	Charles Son of Mr Messenger aged 4 yrs & 6 mos
June	21 st	Died at Medford ⁴ Mrs Hannah Bartlett wid. of late Dr Zacheus Bartlett of Plymouth aged 81 Yrs
	23 ^d	Mary Eliz ^{beth} Shaw daughter of Ichabud Shaw aged 26 yrs 3 mos
Aug ^t	31	Alpheus Richmond aged 70 Yrs
Sept.	21	W ^m F. Spear aged 26 years
		Wid. Priscilla Drew Wid. of ⁵ W ^m Drew in her ⁶ 74 th yr
Nov.	29	Mercy B. Wife of Capt. Geo. Simmons aged 75 & 8 mos ⁷

1859

Abraham Jackson aged 67 Years [247-253⁸][254] Record of Marriages Con. from page 193⁹

1823

Jan ^y ¹⁰		Johnson Davie & Phebe Finney both of Plymo.
March	23	Samuel W Gleason of Middleboro' & Priscilla Burbank of Plymouth

¹ The second letter in this word has been altered.

² Perhaps "11."

³ The words "Marcia O." are written above "Eliz^{beth}," crossed out.

⁴ The last three letters in this name have been altered.

⁵ Here "the" is crossed out.

⁶ Altered from "the."

⁷ Here the letters "Ja" are crossed out.

⁸ Pp. [247-253] are blank.

⁹ P. [193] of the text, or p. 654 of this volume.

¹⁰ Perhaps "Jan. 7."

April	10	Edward T. Cooper & Caroline Paty both of Plymouth
	17	Joseph Lucas and Lydia Keen both of Ply. John Calderwood Holmes & Jane Avery Holmes both of Plymouth
May	4	Solomon Sylvester & Mary Ann Alexander both of Plymouth
	29	Benjamin Bessey & Sarah Foster ¹ both of Plymouth
June	1 st	Abner Sylvester & Hannah Davie both of Plymouth
June	11	Benjamin Seymour & Mary W. Cuffs both of Plymouth
June	22	Caleb Bryant & Phebe Dunham both of Plymouth
June	30	John Thomas Esqr & Hannah Hedge both of Plymouth
July	23	Stevens Mason Burbank of New Bedford and Hannah Brad- ford of Plymouth
Aug ^t	13	Schuyler Sampson & Mary Ann Bartlett both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	17	Sylvanus Bramhall Jun & Mary Wait Atwood both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	24	Jabez Harlow & Hannah Harlow both of Plym ^o
Sept.	4	Nathaniel Swift & Lucy Vallier both of Plymouth
	16 ²	Asahel Cole of Carver & Jane Barrows of Plym ^o
	27	Southworth Allen Howland of Worcester and Esther Allen of Plymouth
Oct.	8	Solomon Richmond & Anna Bradford both of Plymouth.
Nov.	20	Benjamin Bullard of Canton & Mary Drew ³ of Ply. John Washburn & Nancy Barnes both of Ply.
	23	Nath ^l Sylvester Jun & Phebe Holmes both of Ply ^{mo} [255] 1823
Nov.	30	David Harlow & Eliza Sherman Finney both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Lemuel Morton Jun & Hannah S. Holmes both of Plymouth
1824		
Jan ^y	11	Seth Benson and Bathsheba Thomas both of Plymouth
	15	James Nickerson of N. Beford & Sylvia Raymond both of Plymouth
	16	Levi Nickerson of N. Bedford & Patty Cahoun of Plymouth
Feb.	29	Kendall Holmes & Betsey Paty both of Plym ^o
March	7	Orrin Bosworth of Halifax & Jane Tayler Morton of Ply.
April	4	Elisha Nelson & Abigail Keen both of Ply. Isaac Austin of Pennsylvania & Bethia J. Rigsby of Ply.
Sept.	2	Thomas Hedge & Lydia Coffin Goodwin both of Plymouth
	26	Clement Bates & Betsey Burgiss both of Plym ^o
Oct.	17	Nathaniel Bartlett & Priscilla Pope both of Plym ^o
	24	Lewis Perry and Sarah Drew both of Plymouth
	26	Rufus Sampson and Nancy Whiting both of Ply.
Nov.	7	Jacob Jackson & Joanna Holmes both of Plymouth
	16	Thomas Foster White of Marshfield and Hannah Clarke of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Judah Bartlett & Jerusha Holmes both of Ply ^{mo} 400 ⁴

¹ The second letter in this name has been altered.

² The second figure has been altered.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ Altered from "300," or perhaps "300" altered from "400."

1825

Feb.	6	Seth Morton Jun & Catharine Brown both of Plymouth
March		George Cooper & Mary Covington both of Plymouth
March	22	Steven Clarke & Cynthia Harlow both of Ply.
April	6	Thomas Bearce & Pamela Howland both of Plymouth
April	28	Elijah Morey & Lucy Manter both of Ply ^{mo}
May	17	Benj ^a Peirce of Wareham & Mary Kendrick of Plym ^o
May	28	Dr Chandler Robbins of Boston & Eunice D. Hedge of Plym ^o
May	25	Ezra Hovey Blackmer & Henrietta Bartlett both of Plymouth Monument Ponds

[256] 1825 Record of Marriages continued

June	6	Alexander Bliss of Boston and Betsey Davis of Plymouth
July	21	George W. Bartlett and Sarah Bartlett both of Ply. (Mon. Ponds)
	25	Capt David Crocker of Barnstable and Lydia P. Turner of Plymouth
Sept.	11	Doct. Richard Chalker of Saybrook Connecticut and Mary Ann Cornish of Plymouth (Mon. Ponds)
Sept.	25	Cyrus Shaw & Mary Ann Perkins both of Ply.
Oct.	6	Pelham Winslow Warren & Jeanette Taylor both of Ply.
	19	Thomas S. Nye of Wareham and Ruth W. Holmes of Plymouth
Nov.	16	Abner Sylvester Taylor ¹ and Susan Bartlett both of Ply.
	17	Leander Lovell & Mercy Bartlett both of Plym ^o
	23	Eleazer Swift & Betsey Harlow both of Plym ^o
	24	Isaac Bartlett & Sarah Cotton Banks both of Ply. M. Ponds
Dec.	11	Isaac Loring ² 2 ^d of Plymton & Eliza Morton of Ply.
	27	Charles H. Warren Esqr of New Bedford & Abby B. Hedge of Plymouth

1826

Jan.	8 th	Henry Seymour & Nancy Morton both of Plymouth
Jan ^y	25	Truman Sampson & Ruth Burgiss both of Plymo
Feb.	24	John Burbank & Lucy Ann Joice both of Ply. [Recorded in the town records] ³
March	5	George Churchill & Martha C. Holmes both of Ply.
April	23	Daniel Churchill & Mary B. Brown both of Plymouth
June	8	John C. Vail ⁴ of Carver & Rebecca D Barrows of Ply.
July	11	Sam ¹ Steenbeck & Abigail Joyce both of Ply.
Oct.	8	Isaac Morton & Betsey Everson both of Ply.
	26	Sylvanus D Chase & Hannah S. Holmes both of Plymouth

1827

Jan.	15	Chales ⁵ Sever of Kingston & Jane A. Elliot of Plym ^o
March	15	Calvin Hacket & Mary Caswell both of Ply.

¹ Written above "Holmes," crossed out.

² Here "&" is crossed out.

³ The square brackets are in the original.

⁴ Altered from "Vail."

⁵ Before "Chales" the words "Charles Hale Sever & J" are crossed out.

June	26	Nath ¹ Russell Jun & Catherine E. Elliott both of Ply. [257] 1827
July	22	Samuel Joycelin of Boston & Adeline Tinkham of Plymouth
Aug.	19	Rufus Churchill Jun & Lucy W. Nye both of Plymouth
		Levi Barnes of Wareham & Martha D. Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Thomas Atwood Jun and Hannah R. Bartlett both of Plymouth
	17	Ephraim Finney Churchill & Martha H. Whiting both of Plymouth
	18	Joseph Peckham of Easton & Sally Seymour of Ply.
Nov.	4	Charles Westgate and Lydia Polden both of Plymouth
Dec.	9	Ichabud Shaw Jun & Mary Sampson both of Plymouth
	16	Henry Erland and Sally Cooper Finney both of Plymouth
	18	James Barnes and Mary Weston both of Ply. ¹
	28	Solomon Townsend of Providence and Fanny Lee Drew of Plymouth
Dec.	30	Nathan Hall and Sally Burgess both of Plymouth

1828

Feb.	28	Darius Westgate and Laura Edson both of Ply.
March	9	William Douglas and Mary Polden both of Ply. ²
May	1	Roland Edwin Cotton and Susan Augusta Watson both of Plymouth
May	4	Joseph Wade and Deborah Savary both of Plymouth
June	9	Nathaniel Holmes of Wareham and Betsey F. Davie of Plymouth
July	6	Benjamin Hathaway and Hannah Nye both of Plymouth [258] 1828
July	24	George Caliway and Mary Ann Thomas both of Plymouth
Nov.	17 ³	Elkanah Bartlett and Hannah Morton both of Plymouth
Dec.	25	Ichabud Simmonds of Duxbury and Marcia B. Simmonds of Plymouth

1829

Jan ^v	4	Jesse Delano of Duxbury & Eliza Holmes of Ply.
Feb.	1	Wendall Hall and Mary Ann Gray both of Plymouth
Feb.	26	George Adams and Hannah Shaw Harlow both of Plymouth
May	14	Rev. William P. Lunt of N. York and Ella H. Hedge of Ply ^{mo}
July	1	George Raymond Jun of Charlestown and Lydia A. Atwood of Plymouth
July	5	William Green of Portland & Marcia C. Holmes of Plymouth
July	12	Nathan Cannon of Rochester & Mary Ann Jackson of Plymouth
Oct.	6	David B. Wade and Elizabeth Polden both of Ply.
Nov.	15	Joseph Taylor and Sarah Maxim both of Ply ^o

¹ Here the words "— Michall died at sea" are crossed out.

² Here two entries are crossed out:

March 3^d Capt. Gideon C. White died at the Havanna.

March 16 Edward [apparently altered from "Edwin"] Goodwin died at the Havannah aged 25.

See p. [221] of the text, or p. 675 of this volume.

³ Perhaps "19."

1830

Jan ^y	20	Atwood L. Drew and Jane Harlow both of Plymouth
Feb.	5	Edward Healy and Clarissa Barret both of Plymouth
April	11	Ellis Sampson and Sarah H. Ballou both of Plymouth
May	3	Ephraim Spooner & Mary E. Spooner both of Plymouth
May	16	Andrew Bartlett Jun and Mary Barnes both of Plymouth
June ¹	1	Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin of Concord & Miss Lucretia Ann Watson of Ply. [259] 1830
Nov.	2	George B. Fowler of Lynn and Margaret J. Bartlett of Plymouth
Dec.	5	Edmund Robbins & Nancy Brown Chandler both of Plymouth

1831

Feb.	10	John Pierce and Deborah Burgess both of Plymouth
	19	Judah Bartlett & Eliza J. Lucas both of Plym ^o
March	24	Edward Turner & Sally King both of Plymouth
April	3 ^d	Joseph Churchill Jun of Ply. & Eunice Brattles of Fitchburg
April	25	Rev. George W. Hosmer of Northfield and Hannah Poor Ken- dall of Plymouth
	27	Rev. Josiah Moore of Athol and Rebecca W. Sturtevant of Plymouth
July	7	Nathan King and Joanna Vaughn both of Plymouth
Sept.	4	John Raymond & Jedidah Ann Morse both of Plymouth
Oct.	23	Samuel Chandler & Jerusha Bartlett both of Plymouth
	30	William Douglas and Nancy Nichols both of Plymouth
Nov.	6	William Bramhall of Boston & Betsey Shaw of Ply.
Nov.	20	Albert Watson and Abigail Burgess both of Plymouth
Dec.	21	Henry H. Eddy and Abigail S. Richmond both of Plymouth

1832

May.	8	Harrison G. O. Ellis and Margaret D. Holbrook both of Plym- outh
May	18	Samuel Tolbot and Jerusha T. Harlow both of Plymouth
July	26	James M. Bradford and Betsey M. Holmes both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	23	Barnabas Otis of Ply ^{mo} and Fanny Totman of Scituate
Oct.	30	Aaron Sampson & Judith Burgess both of Plymouth

[260] 1832 Record of Marriages Continued

Nov.	29	William Paulding & Jane B. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	20	Winslow M. Tribble & Thankful ² S. Chandler both of Plym- outh
Dec.	25	Winslow Cole and Lydia Sampson both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	Luther Ripley and Lydia Barnes both of Plymouth

1833

Feb.		William D. Simmonds & Harriet Holmes both of Plymouth ³
June	6	Mr Amasa Bartlett Jun and Miss Esther S. Spooner both of Plymouth

¹ Here "2^d" is crossed out.

² Written above "Nancy," crossed out.

³ Here "1833" is repeated.

June	9	Mr Lewis Finney and Miss Rhoda Ann Wood both of Plymouth
June	19	Capt Paul Crowell Jun of Sandwich to Miss Lydia Ellis of Plymouth
June	30	Mr William L. Churchill and Miss Maria Morton both of Plymouth
Oct.	27	Mr Geo. Soule of Duxbury & Miss Abby Goodwin of Plymouth Mr Job Churchill & Miss Jane D. Reed both of Plymouth 500
Oct.	29	Sam ¹ S. Jackson & Mary Ann Cobb both of Plymouth
Dec.	11	Thomas Savary & Fanny G. Smith both of Plymouth
Dec.	15	William T. Drew and Lucinda Drew both of Ply.

1834

Jan ^y	23	Nathaniel Brown of Boston and Mary Bartlett of Plymouth
	26	Leavitt Finney & Mary Weston both of Plymouth
April	22	William Read Jun of ¹ Taunton and Eliza T. Bartlett of Plymouth

[261] 1834 Continued

May	22 ^d	Josiah Sylvester & Lydia T. Chandler both of Plymouth [Recorded in the town records] ²
July	6	Joseph B. Lothrop & Mary D. Stetson both of ³ Easton
Oct.	6	Geo. A. Drew and Ruby Bates both of Plymouth
Nov.	5	Philander Samson ⁴ of Kingston & Sarah Ann Chandler of Plymouth
Nov.	30	America B. Rogers & Eliza Keen both of Ply ^{mo}
Dec.	10	Washburn Bursley of Barnstable & Deborah L. Turner of Plymouth

1835

Jan ^y	5	Dr. Winslow Warren and Margaret Bartlett both of Plymouth
Jan ^y	18	Abner H. Harlow and Mary A. Snow both of Plym ^o
Jan ^y	29	Henry Weston and Henrietta H. Holmes both of Ply ^{mo}
March	5	Hosea Churchill Jun & Mary Goddard both of Plymouth
April		Thomas Caswell & Deborah E. Brailey both of Plymouth
June	1 st	Ebenezer G. Parker & Rebecca M. Davis both of Plymouth
June	25	Isaac B. Swift and Abigail N. Raimond both of Plymouth
June	29	Bradford L. Battles & Nancy Harlow both of Ply.
July	5 th	Joseph W. Burgess ⁵ & Hannah E. Barnes both of Ply.
Aug ^t	4 th	Joseph Cushman Jun of Boston and Sarah T. Hedge of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Rev. Ralf Waldo Emerson of Concord ⁶ and Miss Lydia Jackson of Plymouth

¹ Apparently written over "and."

² The square brackets are in the original.

³ Here the letters "Ply" are crossed out.

⁴ Here "&" is erased.

⁵ The fifth letter in this name has been altered.

⁶ Here "to" is crossed out.

1836

March	14	Capt. Thomas Jefferson Southworth of Rochester and Priscilla Alden Jackson of Plymouth
March	23 ^d	Isaac Nelson Stoddard of New Bedford & Martha Le Baron Thomas of Plymouth [Recorded in town records] ¹

[262] 1836 Record of Marriages continued

May	29	Caleb C. Bradford of Kingston and Betsey T. Goodwin of Plymouth
June	23 ^d	William Gooding and Lydia Ann Kimbal both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	29	Winsor Savary & Fanny G. Savary both of Plymouth [Recorded in Town Records] ²
Sept.	21	Lewis Brown Jun of Roxbury & Caroline Matilda Wood of Plymouth
Sept.	28	Samuel Holmes Doten & Abby Davie Virgin both of Plymouth
Nov.	27	Nelson Holmes and Lois Thomas both of Plymouth
Dec.	1 st	James Harvey Drew & Susan H. Allen both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Samuel Turner of Sandwich and Deborah Shaw of Plymouth

1837

Jan ^y	17 ³	James Cornish & Margaret D Morton both of Plymouth
Feb.	25	Joshua Pratt and Mary Ann Ferguson both of Plymouth
March	20	Joseph P. Brown & Margerett Washburn both of Plymouth
April	20	Francis Polden & Catharine B. Holmes both of Ply.
June	22	Samuel West Bagnall Jun & Harriet Newell Faunce both of Plymouth
July	10	Rev ^d John Davis Sweet & Angeline Delano both of Kingston
Nov.	30	Nathaniel Wood Jun & Angelina Finney both of Plymouth [263] ⁴
Dec.	3 ^d	Simon R. Burgis and Jane E. Barnes both of Plymouth

1838

April	22	Capt. Barnabas Faunce & Mrs Betsey Carver both of Plymouth
May	3	Robert Swinborn of New Castle England and Keziah Haskins of Plymouth
May	13	John Mintze and Priscilla Pope both of Plymouth
May	17	Joseph Holmes 4 th and Elizabeth Cobb both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	9 th	Capt. Lewis Burgess and Sarah Churchill both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	Thomas Allen & Betsey Drew both of Plymouth
Nov.	14	James Simmonds and Susan W. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	30 ⁵	Isaac Brewster & Sarah J. Bartlett both of Plymouth

¹ The square brackets are in the original.² The square brackets are in the original.³ Here "Mr." is erased.⁴ Here a date, perhaps "1838," is crossed out.⁵ This date is uncertain, being blotted.

1839

Jan ^y	10	Capt James Collins Jun and Sally Barnes both of Plymouth
May	5	William Webb of Dedham & Sarah M. Brown of Plymouth
June	4	Gridley T. Poole and Elizabeth Casada both of Plymouth
June	6	Nathaniel Spooner of Plymouth and Ethelinda Virgin both of Plymouth
Nov.	28	John T. Pratt & Margrett Jones both of Plymouth

[264] Record of Marriages continued

1840

Jan ^y	1	Allen Crocker Spooner of Boston and Susan Leach Harlow of Plymouth Rev. W ^m H. Lord of Southboro and Persis Kendall of Plym ^o
Feb.	6	Cornelius B. Holmes and Sophronia Dunevan both of Plym ^o
April	6	Richard B. Dunham & Hannah J Chandler both of Plymouth
April	15	John S. Pratt of Hanson & Sarah Jones of Plymouth [Recorded in the Town Records] ¹
May	10	Mr John E Churchill and Miss Eleanor Sherman both of Ply ^{mo} 60 ²
May	14	Mr Thomas Osbourne and Miss Weltha B. Sampson both of E. Bridgewater
May	24	Mr James M. Harlow and Miss Catharine T. Daniels both of Ply ^{mo}
June	9 th	David Gray & Phebe P. Hathaway both of Ply.
June	17	George Warren of N. Y. and Elizabeth Hedge of Plymouth
July	21	Lewis Hall and Mary A. Cunningham both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	13	Timothy A. Holmes and Lucy G. Bradford both of Plymouth
Oct.	28 ³	William Whiting of Boston and Lydia C. Russell of Ply.
Nov.	22	Elnathan Pierce & Lucy Maxim both of Ply.
Nov.	27	Abner H. Harlow and Jane Randall both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	James Kennedy of Kingston and And Angeline Holmes of Plymouth Edward Bunker & Esther Holmes both of Plym ^o [Recorded in the Town Records] ⁴ [265]

1841

Oct.	5	Andrew L. Russell & Hannah White Davis both of Plymouth
Oct.	17	Aurelius T. Ladd & Lydia Washburn both of Boston
Oct.	20	Nehemiah Savery Jun & Phebe C. Stevens both of Plymouth

1842

March	13	Chandler Carver and Harriet Totman both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Theodore Drew and Euphelia F. Doten both of Plymouth

¹ The square brackets are in the original.² The "60" precedes "Mr."³ The second figure is obscure.⁴ The square brackets are in the original.

1843

Jan ^v	4	Gustavus Gilbert & Caroline E. Le Baron both of Plym ^o The above Recorded in the Town Records
Sept.	9	Joseph B. Savery and Betsey A. Thrasher both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	Ansel R. Raymond & Meroy Ann Bailey both of Plymouth

1844 ¹

Apr.	25	Capt William Bartlett and Miss Lucy D. Holmes both of Plym- outh
May	19	John Williams and Hannah D. Peirce both of Plymouth [Colored people] ²
June	25	Edwin Lewis and Elizabeth Holmes both of Plymouth The above recorded in the Town Records
Sept	22	Winslow B. Sherman and Sarah Ann Bent both of Plymouth George A. Hathaway and Elizabeth Nelson both of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Capt. Luke Hall of Marshfield and Mrs Lucy A. Burbank of Plymouth Mr Antoine Frank (German) and Miss Sarah Chamberlain both of Plymouth

[266] 1844 Record of Marriages Continued

Oct.	14	Mr George P. Powers of Roxbury and Miss Waitstill A Savery of Carver
Oct.	28	Mr John Baker and Mrs Mary Douglas both of Plymouth
Oct.	31	Mr Geo. K. Wood and Mary F. Davis both of Plymouth
Nov.	3 ^d	Mr George H. Bates Farmington Maine and Miss Mary H. Covington of Plymouth
Nov.	7	Mr Judah Bartlett ³ and Miss Welthea S. Lewis both of Plymouth
Nov.	10	Mr Thomas Spooner and Mrs Mary Brewster both of Plymouth
Nov.	24	Mr Israel Wood and Miss Sabra Ann Chirchill
Nov.	28	Mr Nathan ¹ C. Lanman Jun and Beulah G. Simmons both of Plymouth Mr Thomas Rider and Miss Betsey E. Hutchinson both of Plymouth Mr Sam ¹ N. Diman and Miss Margaret H. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	12	Mr Richard Pierce & Mary W. Burt both of Plymouth
Dec.	19	Mr Timothy Eaton and Miss Selina Elliot both of Plymouth 600
Dec.	22	Mr Lewis Copeland of Milton and Sarah S. Bartlett of Plymouth Mr Daniel Sears and Mrs Belinda Hamlington both of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Mr Heman Churchill & Miss Almira Holmes both of Plymouth [267]

¹ Altered from "1845."² The square brackets are in the original.³ The first letter in this name has been altered.

1845

Jan ^y	21	Mr Isaac Leavitt of South Weymouth and Miss Hannah N. ¹ Snow of Plymouth
March	18	Mr William Weston and Miss Susan S. Bagnall
March	23	Mr David V. Pool and Miss Caroline Morey ² both of Plymouth
April	8 th	Mr Oliver Bagnell & Miss Phebe Ann Jones both of Plymouth The above recorded in the Town Records
May	8 th	Mr Charles Brailey & Miss Catharine E. Bates Both of Plymouth [Recorded in Town Books] ³
June	15	James Snowden and Augusta Ann Hollis both of Plymouth Colored people the former once a slave
Oct.	5	Charles Burton of Pittsburg Penn and Sarah Stevens of Plymouth
	6	Manuel A. Diaz of Havannah and Abigail Morton ⁴ of Plymouth [Recorded in the town Books] ⁵
Oct.	26	Ephraim Morton and Betsey Bagnall both of Plymouth [Recorded in the town Books] ⁶
Nov.	30	John F. Goldbury and Mrs Mary Newhall both of Plymouth [recorded in the town Books] ⁷

1846

Jan ^y	11	Benjamin M. Watson and Mary Russell both of Plymouth
Feb ^y	3 ^d	James T. Hodge and Mary S. Russell both of Plymouth
	8 th	James S. Tillson and Hannah Thomas both of Plymouth

[268] Record of Marriages Continued

1847

April	25	Mr Asa Green and Miss Abby T. Clark both of Plymouth
May	2 ^d	Mr Pelham Whiting and Miss Sophia B. Straffin both of Plymouth
June	2 ^d	Mr Nathan S. Torronce & Betsey T. Wade both of Plymouth
Sept ^t	12	Mr Robert Brown & Miss Eunice T. Simmons both of Plymouth

1848

Feb.	20	Mr David D. Raymond and Miss Lydia J. Peterson both of Plymouth
March	19	Mr Zoeth Clarke and Miss Rebecca M. Wright both of Plymouth
April	19	Mr David Nickerson of Yarmouth Mass: and Miss Mary Ann Cowan of Plymouth

¹ Apparently altered from "S."

² The second letter in this name has been altered.

³ The square brackets are in the original.

⁴ The name "Abigail Morton" is written above "Sarah Stevens," crossed out.

⁵ The square brackets are in the original.

⁶ The square brackets are in the original.

⁷ The square brackets are in the original.

Apr.		Mr George Wadsworth & Miss Catherine E. Alexander both of Plymouth
May	9 th	Mr Asa H. Moore & Miss Nancy B. Washburn both of Plymouth
June	4 th	Mr John Kneeland of Dorchester Mass: and Miss Elizabeth Sampson of Plym ^o
Dec.	12	Mr Samuel Tolbut Jun and Miss Martha J. Barnes now of Boston
1849		
Jan ^y	17	Mr Nathaniel Morton Hobart of Braintree and Miss Jerusha Davie of ¹ Plymouth
March	26	Mr Amos W. B. Gooding of Boston and Miss Mary W. Barnes of Plymouth
April	15	William Francis & Margaret D. Peirce both of Plymouth
July	13	Mr William Brown and Miss Mary Ash foreigners residents in Plymouth. [269] 1849
Aug ^t	12	Mr Joseph Holmes 2 ^d and Miss Lucy Ann D. Capen both of Plymouth
Nov.	5	Rev. Geo. W. Briggs & Miss Lucia J. Russell both of Plymouth
	7	Mr Jackson ² Warren of Woodbury V ^t and Miss Sarah H. Sampson of Plymouth
	17 ³	Mr W ^m T. Davis of Boston & Miss Abby B. Hedge of Plymouth by Mr B.
Nov.	29	Thomas Healy and Ann Davis both of Plymouth
1850		
Apr.	1 st	William Brand (a German) & Mary Goldsbury both of Plymouth
	29 th	Lewis Gould Lowe of Bridgewater and Joanna Jackson of Plymouth
May	12	Thomas Trebble & Cynthia T. Sherman both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	Benjamin F. Peirce and Mary E. Drew both of Plymouth
Dec.	2 ^d	William Davis Esqr and Hellen Russell
1851		
Jan ^y	28	W ^m Bishop & Catharine B. Morton by Mr Briggs
May	25	Joseph W. Burgess and Sarah E. Davis both of Plymouth
July	2 ^d	Lewis Helm and Elizabeth Depperce both Germans
Nov.	23	Henry S. Torrance of Pembroke and Betsey W. Douglas of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Federick Bartlett and Eliz ^{beth} G. Thrasher both of Plymouth

[270] Record of Marriages

1852

Jan.	1 st	Stevens M. Burbank and Cordelia Doten both of Plym ^o
Jan ^y	11	Ivory B. Lucas & Mary G. Walker both of Plymouth

¹ Apparently written over "D," erased.² The first letter in this name has been altered.³ Here "(19)" is written in pencil.

	16	Alonzo Warren and Tryphosa Blackmer ¹ both of Plymouth
Feb.	29	Timothy E. Gay of Middleborough and Harriet H. Battles of Plymouth
March	8 th	W ^m C. Churchill & Mary F. Holmes both of Plymouth
	28 th	John G. Courtney and Eliza Valler both of Plymouth
May	17	Jacob T. Cooper of Ply ^m ^o and Elizabeth Sherman of Plymton
June	13 th	Henry M. Morton and Harriet M. Wood both of Plym ^o
Aug ^t	10	Andros Bossett and Anna Grozenger Germans but now of Plymouth
Sep ^t	5 th	W ^m H. Winsor of Kingston and Helen M. Ryder of Plymouth
Oct.	1 ^t	Ervin M. Bancroft & Betsey Bates
		Thomas Collingwood & Martha Bates all of Plymouth
	3 ^d	Elisha Doten & Rebecca S. Peirce both of Plymouth
	5 th	William S. Scott and Lydia K. Baxter both of Plymouth
Nov.	25 th	Joshua B Noyes of Plymouth and Mary Jane Green of Plymouth

1853

Jan ^y	16	W ^m H. Johnson of N. Y. and Sarah Dunham of Plymouth
Feb.	7	Geo. R. Barnes and Sarah E. Meyer both of Plymouth

[271] 1853 Continued

March	7	Everett F. Sherman & Eliz ^{beth} Tolbut both of Plymouth
	13	Lewis H. Whitten and Emeline A. Hutchinson both of Plymouth
June	27	Elijah Weston & Susan Coye both of Plymouth
April	4 th	Adam Lennard and Elizabeth Savery both of Ply ^m ^o Germans
Aug ^t	24	Andrew Holmes & Caroline F. Spear both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	Valentine Ditman of Plymouth born in Germany and Elizabeth Hammond of Ply. born in N. Scotia
Oct.	4	Geo. Bradley Brewster of Pembroke and Nancy Paulding Westgate of Plymouth
Oct.	13	Steven Pinber of Randolph V ^t and Almyra B. Churchill of Plymouth
Oct.	19	Mr W ^m F. Spinney of Lynn ² & Miss Augusta W. Drew of Plymouth By Mr Myrick Junior Pastor
Nov.	24	Mr Ellis Holmes of Duxbury and Miss Sarah Ann Talbut of Plymouth
		Mr Elias T. Benson and Miss Hellen M. Cole both of Plymouth
Dec.	25	Mr Geo. W. Doten and Caroline M. Thrasher both of Plym ^o
	30	Mr Geo. Sampson of Boston and Miss Martha Churchill of Plymouth

1854

March	13 th	Mr Augustus Trebble of Boston and Miss Frances A. Gleason of Plymouth
-------	------------------	---

¹ Apparently the first letter or two in this name have been altered.

² Written above "Chelsea," crossed out.

[272] 1854 Record of Marriages

April	20 th	George Morey and Margaret Coil both of Plymouth
Apr.	29	James E. Stillman and Fidelia F. Witherill both of Plymouth
May	1 st	Mr Jesse Simmons & Mary M ^c Laughlin both of Plymouth
	14	Ichabud Bagnell and Ellen Devine both of Plymouth
June	6 th	Charles L. Coleman and Caroline Full Germans now both of Plymouth
June	25	Felix Fedling ¹ and Theresia Lehman both of Plymouth Germans
Aug ^t	10	Sebean Riddle and Mary Brickle
Aug ^t	21 st	Robert Searson and Sarah Delany both of Plymouth now but born in Ireland
Aug ^t	23 ^d	Elijah Winslow Cobb of Melbourne Australia and Mercy Ruggles Jackson of Ply ^{mo}
Sept.	5 th	Cyrus C. Woodhead of Taunton and Phrosine L. Keith of Middleboro'
Nov.	30	Edgar C. Raymond and Mary G. Hughes both of Plymouth

1855

Feb.	19	Mr F. S. Stranger of Kingston and Miss Mary Ann Pratt of Plymouth
Apr.	10	William Schweder of Plymouth and ² Louisa Wiegman also of Plymouth both born in Prussia
		Heman Folmer of Plymouth born in Prussia and Christana Hoffman also of Plymouth She was born in Saxony
	19	John ³ Pfaaw and Chanette Herwrig both of Ply. but born in Germany

[273] 1855 Continued

April	26	Matthias Stegmier ⁴ and Catherine Thies both of Plymouth born in Germany
July	8 th	Geo. W. Godfrey Jr of Taunton and Sarah W. Morton of Plymouth
Aug ^t	30 th	Charles Huhn ⁵ and Dorothea Steidinger ⁶ born in Germany
Sep ^t	16	Charles F. Fleming of California and Mary S. Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Lewis Harweig and Catherine Sharda both of Plymouth Germans
Oct.	7	Jacob H. Parker of New Bedford and Mary Jane Callaway of Plymouth
Oct.	18	Jonathan F. Braley and Ann Maria Delaney both of Plymouth

¹ The first letter in this name is uncertain.

² Here "Louisia" is crossed out.

³ This name is obscure.

⁴ Perhaps "Stegmies," the last letter having apparently been altered

⁵ The third letter in this name has apparently been altered.

⁶ Here "both" is crossed out.

Oct.	27	John Haine and Mary E. Theis both of Plymouth born in Germany
Nov.	14 th 28	John J. Russell Esqr and Mary A. Danforth both of Plymouth Frederick Timmorhoft and Leget Grandgot both born in Germany now of Ply ^{mo} Valentine Herman & Willemena Ander born in Germany now of Ply ^{mo}
Dec ^{ber}	2 ¹ 3 ^d 8	Lorenzo F. Simmonds of Plymouth and Augusta S. Savery of Plymton Gustavus W. Manuel of Boston and Sarah Wheeler of Plymouth Henry Buhman and Caroline ² Russoeler ³ both of Plymouth born in Germany

[274] Record of Marriages

Dec ^{ber}	8 th	Robert B. Leach and Susan W. Hall both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	William D. Simmons and Mary S. Davie both of Plymouth
Dec.	15	Samuel E. Lanman and Ellen Carr ⁴ of Plymouth

1856

Jan ^y	20	Job B. Oldham of Plymouth and Maria L. Leach of Plympton Edmund Robbins Jun & Rosilla B. Oldham both of Plymouth
Feb.	1 st	Francis Howland and Caroline E. Cobb both of Plymouth
March	4 th	John Stewart and Lizzie Shield both of Plymouth
March	27	John Coin and Ellen Cunningham both of Plymouth
April	19	William Hemhenly & Barbara Shuaz both of Plymouth
April	27	Isaac Morton Jun. and Harriet M. Peterson both of Plymouth
May the	15 th	Richard Arthur ⁵ and Elizabeth Dunham both of Plymouth
May	18 th	Gottlieb Hense and Dorothe ⁶ Widhee ⁷ both of Plymouth James E. Clarke and Avis F. Thrasher both of Plym ^o
June	24	Kimbal W. Stetson of Kingston and Elizabeth F. Pratt of Carver
July	31 th	Asa W. Gill of Wellfleet and ⁸ Caroline Delanta ⁹ of Plymouth

[275] 1856 Continued

Aug ^t	10 th	Horace A. Jenks and Lydia Ann Bagnall both of Plymouth
Aug ^t	13 th	Alexander Christian of Boston and Rebecca H. Bradford of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Charles Beal of Boston & Nancy W. ¹⁰ Robbins of Plymouth

¹ The figure is uncertain.² The fourth letter in this name has been altered.³ Perhaps "Russoda."⁴ This name is obscure.⁵ This name is uncertain, the last two letters having been altered.⁶ The fourth letter in this word has been altered.⁷ This name is uncertain, the third letter having apparently been altered.⁸ Here something is apparently crossed out.⁹ This name is obscure: perhaps "Delanter."¹⁰ Here the letters "Plym" are crossed out.

Oct.	1	James H. Bicknell of Boston and Caroline D. Barnes of Plymouth
Oct.	5	Stephen ¹ P. Basford and Harriet D. Simmonds both of Plymouth
Oct.	21 st	Isaac Dickerman and Louisa Westgate both of Plymouth
Nov.	1	John A. Joice of Kingston and Maria T. Alexander of Plymouth ^o
	3	Peter Nahler and Ann Eli ^{beth} Miten both of Plymouth
	17	Charles H. Finney and Rebecca H. Diman both of Plymouth
	24	George F. Lanman and Ann Woodbury both of Plymouth
	27	Caleb C. Bailey of Pembroke & Catherine Leonard of Plymouth ² Andrew J. Cahoon of Plymouth and Lovesta Nightingale of Sandwich
Dec	14	William Bartlett and Jane G. Bartlett both of Plymouth

1857

March	6 th	Valentine Sahn and Caroline Shield Germans & both of Plymouth
March	13	W ^m Timmerhoff and Mary A Myers both Germans residents of Ply ^{mo}
July	25	Lewis Henry Brown and Susan Burt Howland both of Plymouth

[276] 1857 Record of Marriages

Aug ^t	3 th	John B. Russell of ³ Plymouth and Sarah Ann ⁴ French of Boston
	5	Albert Holmes & Eliz ^{beth} S. Millard both of Plymouth
	30	William B. Burt and Priscilla E. Holmes both of Plymouth
Sept.	21 st	Edward B. Whiting of N. Bedford and Alice B. Hedge of Plymouth
	23	Austin E. Luther of North Bridgewater and Nancy E. Lanamn of Plymouth
	25	Alonzo S. Bartlett and Lucy L. Morton both of Plymouth
Oct.	10	James B. Pierce and Martha Barker of Nova Scotia ⁵
	13	Doct. Joshua R. Lothrop of Boston and Lydia G. Hedge of Plymouth
Nov.	5	W ^m H. Howland and Charlotte G. Courtney both of Plymouth
Nov.	26	Joseph N. Morton and Sarah D. Drew both of Plymouth

1858

Jan ^y	6	Francis B. Davis of Boston and Susan E. Hedge of Plymouth
Jan ^y	14	Frederick Burgis and Charlotte Leland both of Plymouth
Feb ^y	17	Isaac Howland and Susan Nichols both of Plymouth
March	9 th	Edward W. Hoxie & Ruth C. Morton both of Plymouth
	18 th	Leonard Covington of California & Catherine B. Shaw of Plymouth

¹ Apparently altered from "Steven."

² Written above "Pembroke," crossed out.

³ Here the letters "Russ" are crossed out.

⁴ Here "Russell" is crossed out.

⁵ Here "Nova scocia" is crossed out.

[277] 1858 Continued

April	10	Lewis Habel and Mary Fouham both of Plymouth Germans
May	1	Seth W. Eddy and Frances M. Cambell both of Plymouth
	8	Jacob W. Dickson and Emiline F. Bartlett both of Plymouth
	31	Henry C. Raymond of Plymouth and Rebecca Bumpas of Wareham
June	20	Eph ^m S. Morton & Sarah Finney ¹ all of Plymouth
July	4 th	Albert Swift and Phebe A. Holme's both of Plymouth
October	1 st	Edward B. Brailey and Sarah Knight both of Plymouth
	10 th	James O. Everson of Kingston and Priscilla W. McKenzia of Duxbury
	25 th	Alexander M. Harrison of Philadelphia and Jennie Elliot ² Sever of Plymouth

1859

Jan ^y	10 th	Mr Ira D. Van Duzee of Boston and Miss Jane S. Drew of Plymouth by Rev. E. H. Hall
	11	Mr Francis H. Robbins & Miss Sarah J. P. Holmes both of Plymouth [278-279 ³]

[280] Continued from page 100th ⁴

The answer of the Committee of the First Parish to Rev. Geo. Briggs' Communication.

PLYMOUTH Dec. 23^d 1852.

REV. AND DEAR SIR —

We have rec^d yours of yestersay — resigning your connection with the First Parish in Plymouth as its Junior Minister.

It would seem from the tenor of your letter, that your resignation is but the fulfilment of a purpose long cherished — awaiting an event, which has now transpired.

The only question submitted to us is one of time. And although our future is at present somewhat clouded to our view — yet trusting in faith that wise Providence, which overruling all things for the good of his children, we feel constrained to accede ⁵ to your desire, that your connection with the Parish may terminate with the close of the present year.

At no period of your ministry here, has there been a time, when your preaching was more universally acceptable, or when you were exciting

¹ Here the letter "b" is crossed out.

² Altered from "Eliot."

³ Pp. [278-279] are blank.

⁴ Continued from p. [100] of the text, or p. 604 of this volume.

⁵ Altered from "exceed."

a greater religious influence over this people than at present. We had encouraged ourselves to believe, that a deeper interest was apparent among us — and that a brighter day had already dawned upon us.

We shall ever cherish a grateful recollection of the harmonious relations which ¹[281²] have existed between yourself and the Parish for 15 years; and our best wishes and prayers will attend you in the new field, to which you are called — that your labors may be abundantly blessed in advancing the interests of pure religion — and in promoting the spiritual growth of the people of your charge.

Yours in Christian Fellowship

Signed by the Committee of the First Parish — Jacob H. Loud Esqr & others.

Mr Briggs second Letter to the Parish Committee.

PLYMOUTH Dec. 24th 1852.

To the Parish Committee of the First Parish in Plymouth

CHRISTIAN FRIENDS:

I have received your note accepting my resignation of my connection with the First Parish as its Junior Minister. I did not allude to the close of the present year as a natural period for the termination of my Ministry — because I had any idea of closing it at that time. It only occurred to me, that you might think of embarrassments in respect to the subscription — and other arrangements — if a New Year should be commenced. But since it seems best to you to have our connection terminate with the end of the year — I shall avail myself [282³] of the earliest opportunities to call upon every family in the Parish — and to do what I should otherwise have done before my last Sunday of Pulpit service.

My resignation is not so much the ⁴ the fulfilment of a long cherished purpose, as the result of a conviction, slowly strengthening for years, that if I could do good any where I could do more in some other place — and that some other ministry here might bring the “brighter day,” which I have not been able to bring. It is a conviction, which has brought me to a willingness to leave a place, to which I have been and am bound by so many ties — and which I have hesitated to leave, many times, when opportunities have been presented.

¹ Here “have” is crossed out.

² At the top of p. [281] is written “Continued.”

³ At the top of p. [282] is written “Continued.”

⁴ Here “result” is crossed out.

I rejoice in the hope, that my resignation will increase the earnest men of the Parish to endeavor to sustain the religious Institutions which are hallowed by so many associations — rather than diminish its zeal; that will give an assurance, that, under the Ministry of some person, its best interests will be promoted, and its best growth secured.

Yours in Christian Fellowship

GEO. W. BRIGGS.

[283] Continued

Extract from ¹ the Parish Records.

At a regular meeting of the members of the First Parish in Plymouth — held on thursday the 19th day of May in the year 1853. Jacob H. Loud was chosen Moderator.

1. It was unanimously voted, that Mr Henry L. Myrick be invited to settle as Colleague with the Rev. Dr Kendall in the Ministry over ² this Parish.

2. Voted — that in case of his acceptance we agree to pay him one thousand dollars salary per annum.

3. Voted — that the Parish Committee inform Mr Myrick of the doings of this meeting; — and they are authorized to make the necessary arrangements for his ordination provided he accept the Invitation and also to arrange with him all other matters connected with his settlement.

4. Voted — that when this meeting adjourn it be to thursday the 2^d day of June next — at 8 o'clock P.M.

Voted to adjourn.

WILLIAM S. DANFORTH — Clerk.

The following letter contains ³ Mr Myrick's answer to the above Invitation. [284] Continued

CAMBRIDGE, July 9th 1853.

GENTLEMEN —

Not having as yet given a formal reply to your communication of May the 20th inviting me to become Colleague with Rev. Dr Kendall in the Ministry over the First Parish in Plymouth — I would now say, that I am ready to accept your kind invitation.

It will be unnecessary for me to indulge in any extended remarks

¹ Altered from "for."

² Written above "of," crossed out.

³ Written above "is," crossed out.

here. Having taken every possible means to enlighten myself as to the actual state of your Parish — I have also endeavored to afford you every opportunity of getting acquainted with my own character and views — making no attempt to pass among you for anything more than I was actually worth. In my address to the Society on the afternoon of Sunday — July 3^d I spoke of the limited extent of my physical and intellectual resources — and frankly told the people what amount of labor I thought I should be able to perform. I spoke to them plainly that there might be no misunderstanding afterwards. They expressed their willingness to accept the proposed terms as you have informed me; — therefore I see nothing to prevent me from informing you of my final decision.

I accept the Invitation you have presented cordially and heartily. There is but one drawback to my extreme satisfaction — which is the fear that I may not be able to meet suitably all the demands which will be made [285¹] upon me. My youth and inexperience will require the forbearance of all around me, as well as their warmest sympathy and encouragement.

Let us hope, Gentlemen, that this connection may really prove to be what it now seems so fairly to promise — a permanent and happy one. I look forward with delight to the time when I shall be with you — and labor among you. Meanwhile you have my best wishes for your success as individuals — and my ardent prayers for the prosperity of our Church.

Very sincerely Your Friend

H. L. MYRICK

J. H. Loud
 Tho^s Hedge
 A. L. Drew
 J. Talbot
 W. T. Drew Esqrs. }

The following are the minutes of the Scribe of the Council — Rev. A. R. Pope — at the Ordination² of Mr H. L. Myrick.

The Council summoned by the First Parish & Society in Plymouth for the Ordination of Mr Henry L. Myrick as Associate Pastor with Rev. Jas. Kendall D.D. convened at the Samoset House Sept. 21st 1853.

¹ At the top of p. [285] is written "Continued."

² Here the words "at the Ordination" are crossed out.

Present.

Federal St. Church in Boston by	Pastor & Jno Williams, delegate	
Suffolk	"	
Bulfinch	"	Sam ^l Codman
West	"	Sewall Kendall
First Chh. in Salem	"	& Judge White
Somerville	"	& Sam ^l T. Frost
First Chh in E. Bridgewater	"	& Jas H. Mitchell [286 ¹]
Third Chh Springfield	"	
First Mendon	"	
Pembroke	"	& Morrill Allen

Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke was elected Moderator who opened the proceedings with prayer; — and Rev. A. R. Pope of Somerville was elected Scribe.

The Council have heard the proceedings of the Society — and the acceptance by Mr Myrick of the Invitation — with the necessary testimonials of character & qualifications — Voted to proceed with the Ordination — having previously confirmed the nomination of the Rev. Mr. Tiffany of Springfield to extend the Right Hand of Fellowship of the Churches. And the Council adjourned.

AUGUSTUS R. POPE Scribe

MORRIL ALLEN — Moderator.

The following Clergymen took part on the Services; Introductory Prayer by Rev. G. W. Briggs. Reading Scriptures by Rev. Mr² Phips of E. Bridgewater. Sermon by Rev. Dr. Gannett;³ Consecrating Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. The Charge by Rev. Calvin Lincoln of Bulfinch Chh. Boston; — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Tiffany of Springfield; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Knapp of Brooklyn; Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Pope of Somerville.⁴ [287] Continued⁵

¹ At the top of p. [286] is written "Continued."

² The words "Phips of E. Bridgewater" are written above "Knapp of Brooklyn," crossed out.

³ Here "Charge" is crossed out.

⁴ Here the words "The connexion of Rev. H. L. Myrick" are crossed out.

⁵ Here the following passage is crossed out:

"On the application of W^m S. Russell for leave to publish the First Volume of the Chh. Records — which application was made in the early part of the present year — Voted that a Committee of three be appointed with full authority to confer with Mr. Russell — and to make such arrangements — with reference to said Records and their publication as they judge expedient."

A true Copy.

The Committee of the First Church of Plymouth, chosen to take into consideration the application of W^m S. Russell Esqr for liberty to publish the records of said Chh. — and to grant said application if they should think proper — Report that said Russell may publish the same on his own account, and at his own risk — upon the condition that the original shall not be removed from the office, where it is now deposited — and that one copy of the work, when published, shall be deposited in said office for the use of the Church.

JAS. KENDALL	} Committee
THOS. RUSSELL	
JACOB H. LOUD	

Plymouth, Nov. 30th 1853.

[288] Continued

1854. Oct. 22^d Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Chh. & Society in Sandwich ¹ to this Chh, — requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Delegate at the Installation of Rev. J. G. Forman over s^d Chh. & Society on the 25th instant.

Voted — To comply with the above ² request and chose brother Andrew L. Russell Delegate.

Met at the time & place appointed. The Council was organized by chosing the Pastor of this Chh. Moderator — and Rev. A. R. Pope of Somerville Scribe.

The following was the order of Exercises. Rev. Mr Babcock of Lunenburg made the Introductory Prayer & read selections from the Scriptures. Sermon by Rev. F. D. Huntington of Boston. Prayer of Installation by the Pastor of this Society. Charge by Rev. Jas W. Thompson D.D. of Salem. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. A. R. Pope of Som^{villie} — Address to the People by Rev. Jas. F. Clarke of Boston. Concluding Prayer by the Same. Benediction by the Pastor.

1855. Apr. 8th Rev. Geo. S. Ball — Late of Upton Mass: commenced his supply of the pulpit for one year as associate Pastor of the First Church — by invitation of the First Parish thro' their Committee.

¹ Written above "Plym^o," crossed out.
² Here "the" is crossed out.

The Connexion of Rev. H. L. Myrick with this Chh¹ as Colleague Pastor was dissolved at his own request Sept. previous. [289]

Extract from the Parish Records March 1st 1856.

Voted Unanimously that the Rev. G. S. Ball be invited to settle as Colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr Kendall; — and all the arrangements therefore be left with the Parish Committee.

April 1857 — The connexion of Rev. G. S. Ball as associate Pastor of this Chh. & Society was dissolved at his own request.

May 31. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Chh. and Society in Pembroke to this Chh. requesting the² assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor at the Ordination of Mr W. M. Bicknell over said Society on the 3^d of June.

Met at the time and place appointed. The Council was organized by chosing the Rev. Caleb Stetson of S. Scituate Moderator and Rev. J. H. Phipps of E. Bridgewater Scribe.

The following was the order of Exercises. Introductory Prayer by Rev. J. H. Phipps of East Bridgewater:³ selection from the Scriptures by Rev. J. J. Putnam of S Bridgewater: sermon by Rev. J. F. Clarke of Boston: Ordaining Prayer by the Pastor of this Chh. — Charge by Rev. C. Stetson of S. Scituate; — Address to the people by Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. J. Moore of Duxbury: — Benediction by the Pastor. [290] Continued

The following Communication containing the vote and resolution of the First Parish at a regular meeting was received thro' the Clerk of the Parish.

PLYMOUTH, 27th April 1858.⁴

Rev. Jas. Kendall D.D.

DEAR SIR —

According to the vote of the Parish meeting on Last saturday evening I enclose to you a copy of the preamble and resolution passed by the meeting in answer to your Letter of the 4th Jan^y 58 to the Parish Committee and am very truly and respectfully

Yours

ELLIOTT RUSSELL.

¹ Written above "was dissolved," crossed out.

² Apparently altered from "their."

³ The words "East Bridgewater" are written above "South Scituate," crossed out.

⁴ The first two figures in this date have been altered.

Whereas our Venerable Pastor has tendered to the Parish thro' the Committee his resignation of the Salary of three hundred dollars, which in addition to the use of the Parsonage House, he has for the last few years received; and where as the Parish in view of its present financial condition have felt their duty to accept the same; — it is resolved —

That as members of the First Parish, we hereby extend our thanks to the Rev. James Kendall for the generous and manly sacrifice he has made; — and that — while accepting the same — we desire to record an expression of the undiminished reverence and affection we entertain for him as our Pastor — Religious Teacher and Friend.

The proceedings of the 1st Parish¹ relative to the Invitation given to Mr E'w'd H. Hall as associate Pastor of this Society.

Parish Meeting 8th Nov. 1858.

The warrant having been read & the meeting called to order by the Clerk — [291] Jacob H. Loud Esqr was nominated and chosen Moderator.

Voted on motion of W^m H. Whitman Esqr that the Parish Committee be instructed to invite the Rev. E'w'd H. Hall to settle as Associate Pastor of this² Society with a salary of twelve hundred dollars.

A true Copy.

ELLIOTT RUSSELL Clerk.

The above vote being communicated to Mr Hall the following is his answer:

PROVIDENCE Dec. 2. 58

To the Committee of the First Parish Ply.

GENTLEMEN —

I have received your communication of Nov. 11. announcing the vote by which I am requested to become the Associate Pastor of your Society.

As I have reason to suppose the Vote expresses the general feeling of the Society — I accept the invitation thus extended to me.

In explanation of what may seem to you an unnecessary delay in answering your letter — I would say, that it has not been from any disinclination to form such a connexion — but from serious misgivings as to whether I could honestly promise to perform the whole work necessarily required.

¹ Altered from "Parrish."

² Altered from "the."

A Parish, which lies somewhat apart from the common round of exchanges — and which has been for some time without a Pastor — must be a laborious post for a young man, who begins with no material and little professional experience.

Believing however, that you will appreciate these difficulties, and will be ready to make allowance for any embarrassment, which I find in [292¹] performing the full amount of labor I hesitate no longer in consenting to enter upon these duties.

There is but one condition, which I would propose, before these preliminary arrangements are concluded — a condition to which, I presume, you will readily accede.

I shall probably find myself in need of a vacation of five or six weeks, during the summer months; — and, as this is a point on which it is better to have an understanding at the beginning — I beg you to inform me at once of your determination upon it.

Apart from this I have no further suggestion to make — but only to promise that my whole strength shall be devoted, with what faithfulness I can command, to the best interests of your Society.

In addition to the Bay Association the following Clergymen were² invited to attend the ordination — viz. Rev. Ewd. B. Hall D.D. of Providence — father of the candidate — Rev. Nath¹ Hall of Dorchester — Rev. Dr Hedge of Brookline — Rev. Jno. F. W. Ware Cambridge Port — Rev. Dr Putnam of Roxbury, and Rev. Dr Briggs of Salem — Rev. Mr Ball of Upton and Rev. Chandler Robbins D.D. of Boston — Rev. Mr Tiffany of Springfield.

In consequence of a violent storm — the day before the Ordination — some of the Clergymen invited were unable to attend.

Order of Services: — Introductory Prayer & Selections from the Scriptures by Rev Josiah Moore of Duxbury: — Sermon by Rev. Dr Hall of Providence. Ordaining Prayer by Senior Pastor of the Society. Charge and Right Hand by Rev. Dr Hedge of Brookline: Address to the people by Rev. Nath¹ Hall of Dorchester. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Geo. S. Ball of Upton. Benediction by the Junior Pastor.

A connexion formed under such favorable and auspicious circumstances — and with so much harmony and unanimity of feeling and expression — inspires the hope of and promises a result most favor-

¹ At the top of p. [292] is written "Continued."

² Here the words "sent to" are crossed out.



Edward H. Hall

*Copyright for the portrait, June 29, Massachusetts
from a portrait of one life*

able to the Christian growth and prosperity of this Chh. and Parish. Our desire & prayer are that this hope & and this result may be realized. [293-359¹] [360²]

The Pastor of this Church received a letter from Doct. Francis LeBaron dated New York, April 24. 1819 — accompanied with an elegant *Set of Desk Bibles* — presented by him for the use and benefit of the *First Church and Society* in Plymouth, as a testimony of his respect and regard for the *Society* with which his ancestors had been connected from the first settlement of the place and the *Church* where he received Christian Baptism.³

Press of Rec. 17, 33, 35, 45, 48, 287.⁴

¹ Pp. [293-359] are unnumbered and blank.

² This page is not numbered in the original.

³ This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

⁴ This entry, in a later hand, is written in pencil at the top of the inside of the back cover. The references are to pp. [17, 33, 35, 45, 48, 287] of the text, or pp. 549, 561, 562, 570, 715, of this volume.

INDEXES

INDEX

I

CHURCH TRANSACTIONS

Places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified
Names of vessels are grouped under the heading Ships

- ABBOT**, Rev. Abiel (H. C. 1787; *d* 1859), Peterboro, N. H., delegate, 585, 596
— George, Archbishop of Canterbury, 31, 37, 40, 41, 129
Abington, Rev. S. Brown dismissed from, 1749, 298
Absence, from communion, etc., to be inquired into, 334, 336, 357, 360, 361, 373, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 565, 566, 567, 577
Acadia, Canada, 205
Adams, Charles Francis (*d* 1915), on church discipline in New England, xxx *n*
Admission, of church members, xl, xlv, xlvi, xlvii, 116, 145; in private, 328, 363-369, 382, 383, 475, 476, 477, 481, 491, 512, 513, 514, 558, 591, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641; form of, 384, 590-591; terms of, 573-575; vote dispensed with, when no objection to candidate is made, 1829, 580. *See also* Members
Admonition, xl, 233, 275; by whom administered, 37; administered or threatened, 147, 154, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 196, 197, 245, 251, 252, 255, 256, 257, 261, 263, 265, 267, 269, 273, 275, 278, 279, 280, 282, 290, 336, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 516, 517; baptism of child of member under censure of, propounded, 1693, 281
Adoption, 182
Adventurers, 32, 42, 50, 51, 53, 56, 57, 59, 61
Agents, 164, 164 *n*, 172, 267, 281
Ainsworth, Rev. Henry (*d c* 1623), 15 *n*, 117, 125, 131, 132, 134, 138, 160, 171; his Book of Psalms used at Plymouth, xxix, xxxi; abandoned, 1692, xxix, 171; too difficult to sing, 160, 171, 178, 257, 277; sketch of, 136-137; a book by, owned by First Church, 247
Alden, John (*d* 1687), 75; two poems on, lv *n*; one perhaps by J. Cotton (*d* 1699), lv *n*
— Priscilla, wife of John (*d* 1687), xxix
Alexander, Bishop of Jerusalem, 118, 119
Alexandria, Egypt, 118
Allegiance, oath of. *See* Oath
Allen. *See also* Alling; Allyn
— Rev. Isaac (H. C. 1798; *d* 1844), Bolton, delegate, 579
— Rev. James (*d* 1710), Boston, signs letter, 1692, 169
— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1811; *d* 1873) Northboro, delegate, 583, 597, 601
— Rev. Joseph Henry (H. C. 1840; *d* 1898), son of Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), Jamaica Plain, delegate, 601
— Rev. Morrill (Brown 1798; *d* 1870), Pembroke, delegate, 569, 588, 589, 595, 598, 599, 600, 714, 716
— Rev. Thomas Prentiss (H. C. 1842; *d* 1868), son of Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), Sterling, ordained, 1846, 601
Alling. *See also* Allen; Allyn
— Elizabeth (Cotton), wife of Rev. James (*d* 1696), dismissed, 1693, 280

- Allyn. *See also* Allen; Alling
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1785; *d* 1833),
 Duxbury, 578; delegate, 563, 565
 Alms-house. *See under* Deaths
 America, xvi, 27, 29, 42
 American Unitarian Association, lx
 Ames, Rev. William (*d* 1633), 129, 131;
 reconciled with J. Robinson, 121
 Amsterdam, Holland, xxix, 21, 43, 122,
 131, 135, 138, 139; English church
 at, 15, 15 *n*, 40, 117, 121, 134, 136,
 139-140; Pilgrims at, 20-43
 Anabaptistry, J. Cook falls into errors
 of, 92
 Anabaptists, Dutch, 138
 Ancient and Honorable Artillery Com-
 pany, title of sermon by J. Kendall
 before, 1806, lviii
 Anderson, Rev. Rufus (D. C. 1791; *d*
 1814), North Yarmouth, Me., dele-
 gate, 1795, 486
 Andros, Gov. Sir Edmund, 265
 — Rev. Thomas (1759-1845), Berk-
 ley, delegate, 536
 Angier, Rev. John (H. C. 1720; *d*
 1787), son of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719),
 Bridgewater, 455; preaches, 239, 319;
 delegate, 300, 325, 330
 — Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1829; *d* 1871),
 New Bedford, ordained, 1835, 589;
 delegate, 590
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1673; *d* 1719),
 Rehoboth, ordained, 1679, 155; signs
 letter, 1692, 168
 Annapolis, Nova Scotia, expedition
 against, 1704, 199; 1707, 205
 Anne, Queen of England, 196, 201, 202
 Anonymous, the word, applied to
 children who died before being
 named, 392, 394, 396, 397, 398, 399,
 400, 401, 402, 403, 405, 410, 412, 413,
 417
 Apparitors, officers of ecclesiastical
 courts, 13
 Argall, Sir Samuel (*d* 1626), 38, 39
 Arians, 7
 Arminianism, xxxviii
 Arminians, xviii, xxxviii, xlii, 23, 24, 138
 Arnold, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), Marsh-
 field, 71, 156, 166, 197, 266; signs
 letter, 1692, 168; prays, 272
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1709), son of
 Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), Rochester,
 ordained, 1703, 197
 Artillery sermon, title of, by J. Kendall,
 1806, lviii
 Arundel and Surrey, Earl of. *See*
 Howard, Thomas
 Asia, churches of, 103
 Assembly. *See* Westminster Assembly
 Associate pastors, First Church, 1838-
 1859, list of, li; writings of, lvi *n*,
 lx-lxi
 Associated pastors, 206
 Associations, of pastors, 169, 206, 277
 Athol, J. Moore ordained at, 1830, 583
 Atticus, Bishop of Synada, 119
 Attleborough, T. Thacher ordained at,
 1748, 298
 Atwood, —, gives books to First
 Church, 247
 — Deborah, confession, 1781, 375
 — (Wood), Deacon John (*d* 1754),
 lii, 295; called both Atwood and
 Wood, lii *n*; deacon, 1716, 215;
 ordained, 216; delegate, 230, 242,
 289, 290, 293, 299, 300
 — (Wood), Deacon Nathaniel, lii;
 called both Atwood and Wood, lii *n*;
 delegate, 230. *See also* Wood,
 Deacon Nathaniel
 Augustine, Saint, 126; book by, owned
 by First Church, 247
 Autumnal Unitarian Convention, title
 of address by G. W. Briggs before,
 1847, lx
 Avery, Rev. David (Y. C. 1769; *d*
 1818), Wrentham, council about, 1792,
 372
 — Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1771; *d* 1824),
 Holden, delegate, 513
 — Joseph, Plymouth, agreement
 with, to publish N. Morton's New
 England's Memorial, 1814, 561, 562;
 1821, 568; 1822, 571
 Avery *vs.* Tyringham, xxviii *n*
 Awakening, the great, 1741, 294
- B.**, S. *See* Staresmore, Sabine
 Babcock, Rev. William Gustavus (H.
 C. 1841; *d* 1911), Lunenburg, dele-
 gate, 1854, 715
 Babylon, 12
 Babylonians, 12
 Bacon, Abigail, wife of David, con-
 fession, 1778, 374
 — David, confession, 1778, 374

BACON (*continued*)

— Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1731; *d* 1787), Plymouth, 452; delegate, 300, 340
 — Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
 Baillie, Rev. Robert (*d* 1662), 117, 118, 119, 122, 123, 133
 Baily, —, preaches, 1759, 318
 Baker, Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1678), Scituate, 72
 Balch, Nathaniel (*d* 1808), Boston, delegate, 1799, 541
 Ball, Rev. George Sumner (*d* 1902), Upton and Plymouth, li, lvi *n*; associate pastor, 1855, xlviii, 715, 716; resigns, 1857, 716; delegate, 718
 Ballard, Timothy, Andover, delegate, 1799, 541
 Ballou, Rev. Adin (*d* 1890), Mendon, delegate, 589
 Bancroft, Rev. Aaron (H. C. 1778; *d* 1839), Worcester, delegate, 513
 — George (*d* 1891), son of the Rev. Aaron (*d* 1839), xx
 Baptism, xxi, 36, 52, 134, 368, 369; C. Chauncy on, xxiv, 74–75; by dipping, xxiv, 74; case of, 1794, 477, 482; by sprinkling, xxiv, 74; controversy between C. Robbins and J. Cotton (*d* 1789) on, 1772–1774, xxxvi–xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343–345; J. Cotton (*d* 1699) on, xxxvi; N. Leonard on, 1726, xxxvii, xxxviii, 230–231, 232–233; pamphlets on, by C. Robbins, lvi–lvii; by J. Cotton, lvi *n*, lvii *n*; to whom administered, 37; of children whose parents are not church members propounded, 1694, 172, 282; end and use of, 182; of a bastard, scrupled, 1712, 212; views of E. Little on this case, 212–213; allowed on right of parents, grandparents, or others, 242, 243, 329, 331, 338, 457, 483, 484, 604, 609, 610; action taken on, 1731, 242, 243–244; of child of member under censure propounded, 1693, 281; of orphan not allowed, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331; of child of member of Church of England, 1770, 334; C. Robbins propounds questions on, 1770, 334–335; debated, 1771, 337–339; C. Robbins on, 339; further debate voted down, 1772, 342–343; committee to discourse with W. Curtis on,

BAPTISM (*continued*)

1787, 367; differences about, 1794, 383, 384
 — infant, 37, 92, 97–99, 155; validity of, scrupled by B. Rider, 1732, 246; by E. Morton, 1793, 380
 — in private, xxxiii; first case, 1718, xxxiii, 218; other cases, 220, 221, 232, 240, 241, 382, 448, 453, 456, 457, 458, 461, 465, 466, 467, 475, 476, 478, 481, 485, 512, 513, 543, 557, 559, 604, 606, 609, 610, 611, 612, 614, 617, 638; E. Little on, 1718, xxxiii–xxxiv, 217–218
 Baptismal covenant, lists of those who have received, renewed, or engaged in, their, 244, 510–512
 Baptisms, First Church, recorded by pastors, xxx, xlv; 1669–1697, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 178, 180, 249, 250, 251, 254, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 264, 268, 270, 271, 274, 280; 1703–1723, 194, 195, 198, 200, 202, 204, 207, 209, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221; 1724–1732, 231, 232, 234, 235, 236, 240, 241, 242, 243; 1732–1787, 429–467; 1788–1798, 477–485; 1799–1859, 604–620
 Baptists, 367, 676
 Barker, Edward, gives books to First Church, 247
 — Edward, Branford, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
 — Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1771; *d* 1815), Middleboro, ordained, 1781, 359–360; preaches, 363; delegate, 370, 536, 542, 548, 555
 Barnard. *See* Bernard
 Barnes, Hannah. *See* Rider
 — John, 1744, 295
 — Lemuel, 1780, 374
 — Lydia, case of, 1756–1757, 302, 303; 1769, 331–332. *See also* Samson
 — Sarah, wife of Lemuel, confession, 1780, 374
 — Seth, case of, 1732, 246; confession, 1767, 330, 374
 Barns, —, book by, owned by First Church, 247
 Barnstable, 76, 85; J. Lothrop pastor at, 72; T. Walley pastor at, 72;

BARNSTABLE (*continued*)

- dissensions at, 72, 92, 107; ordinations at: J. Russell, 1683, 158, 252, 253; E. Pratt, 1807, 555; O. Hayward, 1815, 563; H. Hersey, 1824, 576; council at, about Hinckley, 1692, 272, 275; council at, about Rev. J. Waterman, 1815, 563
- Barrett, Rev. Joshua (D. C. 1810; *d* 1861), Manomet, ordained, 1826, 577
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1818; *d* 1866), Boston, delegate, 581, 598, 601
- Barrow (Barrows), Deborah. *See* Fish
- Henry (*d* 1593), 115, 121, 123 *n*; executed, 123, 124; sketch of, 125-128
- Lydia, contribution for, 1707, 205
- Lydia, dismissed, 1812, 559
- Barry, Rev. William (Brown 1822; *d* 1885), Framingham, delegate, 597
- Barstow, Rev. George (Brown 1801; *d* 1821), Hanson, delegate, 570
- Gideon, Rochester, delegate, 1799, 541
- Bartlett, —, wife of Joseph, case of, 1732, 246
- Abner, delegate, 1799, 542
- Ebenezer, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Elizabeth, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Elkanah, 1797, 513
- Freeman, 1818, 565, 567
- Hannah, 1690, 269
- Hannah. *See* Sylvester
- Jesse, dismissed, 1801, 547
- John, Middleboro, 1769, 332, 374
- John, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Joseph, case of, 1685, 257; 1732, 246; dismissed, 1738, 293
- Deacon Joseph (*d* 1783), lii, liii; deacon, 1745, 296, 297; delegate, 300, 301, 333, 345; on committees, 302, 303, 305, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 320, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336, 347; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; infirm, 347, 352, 355; death, 363
- Joseph, delegate, 1828, 579
- Lemuel, deacon, 1777, lii *n*, 353; declines, lii *n*, 353, 354; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; on committee, 356
- Martha, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Rebecca, wife of William, confession, 1780, 375

BARTLETT (*continued*)

- Rebecca, wife of Elkanah, admitted in private, 1797, 513-514
- Robert, to set tune, 1769, 332; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Samuel, 1749-1759, 323; delegate, 298
- Sarah, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Sarah, wife of Freeman, case of, 1818, 565, 566, 567
- Sylvanus, deacon, 1777, lii *n*, 352; declines, lii *n*, 353; delegate, 362; on committee, 381; dismissed, 1801, 547
- William, 375; chorister, 1777, 353
- Zaccheus (*d* 1835), 570, 571; on committee, 571
- Bartol, Rev. Cyrus Augustus (Bowdoin 1832; *d* 1900), Boston, delegate, 596
- Basel, Switzerland, 8
- Bastard. *See* Illegitimate children
- Bates, Rev. Joshua (H. C. 1800; *d* 1854), Dedham, ordained, 1803, 550
- Battles, Samuel, on committees, 356, 357; his difference with J. Churchill, 1785, 365-366
- Bavarians, defeat of, at Blenheim, 1704, 201
- Bay Association, 718; title of discourse by J. Kendall before, 1825, lix
- Bay Psalm Book. *See* Psalms
- Bayley. *See* Baillie
- Belgic churches, 120
- Belknap, Rev. Jeremy (H. C. 1762; *d* 1798), Boston, 484; baptizes at Plymouth, 1795, 483-484
- Bellamy, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1735; *d* 1790), Bethlehem, Ct., 308; delegate, 307; attempts to secure J. Sproat, 320
- Bentley, Rev. William (H. C. 1777; *d* 1819), Salem, delegate, 563
- Bernard, Rev. Richard (*d* 1641), 118 *n*, 120, 120 *n*, 124, 125
- Berners, Lord. *See* Bouchier, John
- Bible, owned by First Church, 247
- Bibles, desk, given by F. Le Baron, 534, 719
- Bibliographies, 1620-1859, pastors and associate pastors, lv-lxi; ordination and funeral sermons, lxi-lxii
- Bicknell, Rev. William Martin (Colby 1844; *d* 1895), Pembroke, ordained, 1857, 716
- Bigelow, Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1814.

- BIGELOW (*continued*)
d 1877), Taunton, ordained, 1833, 585; delegate, 587, 589, 595
- Billington, Abigail, wife of Francis, case of, 1703, 196-197
 — Francis, 1703, 197
- Bishop, Deacon John (*d* 1830), lii, liii, liii *n*, 559; deacon, 1797, 513; on committees, 515, 517, 535; requests dismissal as deacon, 1800, 543; withdraws request, 544; requests church meeting, 1801, 545; presents requests, 546; dismissed, 1801, liii *n*, 547
- Bishop, 67
- Bishops, 10, 11, 12, 14 *n*, 79, 87, 118, 121, 133 *n*; authority of, how far acknowledged by Pilgrims, xxi
- Blackmer, Branch, delegate, 1799, 542
 — Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Blackwell, Francis, 38, 41; death, 39; account of, 39-40
- Blanchard, Rev. Ira Henry Thomas (H. C. 1817; *d* 1845), Harvard, delegate, 579
- Blenheim, Bavaria, battle of, 1704, 201
- Blessor, Christ the only, 99
- Blessing, 159, 172, 255-256, 282, 386; to be pronounced by a church officer, 99-101
- Blinman, Rev. Richard, Marshfield, pastor, 71
- Blivin, Joseph S., Fall River, 1837, 593
- Block Island, R. I., 60
- Blossom, Deacon Thomas (*d* 1633), lii; death, 83
- Boies, Sarah. *See* Morton
- Bonham (Bonum), George (*d* 1704), on committee, 266; delegate, 162, 261; death and character, 199
- Books, list of, owned by First Church, 247-248
- Boston. *See under* Negroes
- Boston, 85, 91, 107; fire, 1676, xvi, 5, 5 *n*; council at, 1688, 163, 263; ordinations and installations at: A. Crosswell, 1748, xxxiv *n*, 298; C. Robbins, 1833, 587
 — First Church, 73, 74, 111, 144; meeting-house of, 1 *n*; organized at Charlestown, 1630, 68-69
- Boston, Eng., 16, 68, 80
- Boston Athenæum, owns a manuscript volume by S. Davis, xlix *n*
- Bourchier, John, second Baron Berners, 22 *n*
- Bourne, —, 1727, Sandwich, 235
 — Abner (*d* 1806), Middleboro, delegate, 542
 — Rev. Richard (*d* 1682), Mashpee, ordained, 1670, 146
 — Rev. Shearjashub (H. C. 1720; *d* 1768), Scituate, ordained, 1724, 230
- Bowland, Thomas, 133
- Bowles & Dearborn, Boston, printers, lix *n*
- Bowman, George Ernest, xiii
- Boylston, W. Cotton ordained at, 1797, 513
- Bradford, Rev. Alden (H. C. 1786; *d* 1843), Pownalborough (Wiscasset), Me., delegate, 1795, 486, 545
 — Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, second wife of Gov. William, xv, 260
 — Rev. Claudius, Bridgewater, installed, 1845, 600-601
 — Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Hannah, wife of Samuel, dismissed, 1703, 197
 — John, delegate, 197, 203; to read psalms, 1692, 279; his dispute with J. Cook, 1704, 199-200
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1774; *d* 1825), Roxbury, delegate, 550
 — Joseph, delegate, 1684, 160, 256
 — Lemuel, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537; 1811-1812, 557, 558, 559
 — Lois, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Samuel, 1703, 197
 — Gov. William (*d* 1657), xv, xvi, xvii, xxiv, 5, 6, 10, 12 *n*, 34, 52, 55, 56, 61, 64, 65, 86, 109, 110, 114, 145, 147, 195, 260; his Dialogue, xvi, 114, 115-141; his History of Plymouth Plantation, xvii, 5 *n*, 8 *n*, 9 *n*, 14 *n*, 17 *n*, 20 *n*, 32 *n*, 33 *n*, 34 *n*, 37 *n*, 42, 43 *n*, 46 *n*, 50 *n*, 51, 51 *n*, 60, 68 *n*, 69 *n*, 75 *n*; opposes abandonment of Plymouth, xxiv; on migration to Eastham, xxv; on covenant, 35
- Brady, Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1726). *See* Tate and Brady
- Bramhall, Benjamin, son of Sylvanus, asked to aid his mother, 1793, 381
 — George, 375
 — Mercy, second wife of Sylvanus, her difference with A. Churchill, 1793, 380, 381

BRAMHALL (*continued*)

- Mercy W., case of, 1823, 575
 — Remember, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Sylvanus, 380, 381
 — Zilpah, wife of George, confession, 1781, 375
 Brattleboro, Vt., A. Brown ordained at, 1831, 584
 Brazer, Rev. John (H. C. 1813; *d* 1846), Salem, delegate, 580, 585
 Breach of promise, 366
 Bread, scarcity of, 180
 Brett, Rev. Silas (*d* 1791), Freetown, contribution for, 1768, 330
 — William, Bridgewater, 109
 Brewster, Fear, daughter of William (*d* 1644), 53
 — Mary, wife of William (*d* 1644), 53, 54
 — Nancy, case of, 1825, 576
 — Patience, daughter of William (*d* 1644), 53
 — Elder William (*d* 1644), xvii, xviii, xxii, xxxvii, xlii, li, 15, 21, 32, 32 *n*, 38, 39, 53, 55, 61, 64, 76 *n*, 78 *n*, 83, 145; on faith and church polity, xx-xxi; letters of, xxi, xxv, 33-34, 35-36; on church government, 36-37; life and character, 75-76, 77-82; date of death, 75, 75 *n*
 Briant. *See* Bryant
 Bridgewater, J. Keith pastor at, 108-109; ordinations and installations at: J. Shaw, 1731, 242; R. M. Hodges, 1821, 569; B. Fessenden, 1821, 569; T. P. Doggett, 1833, 586; C. Bradford, 1845, 600-601
 — Baptist Church, 367
 Bridgham. *See* Brigham
 Briggs, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1815; *d* 1873), son of Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), Lexington, delegate, 1821, 569
 — Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1764; *d* 1799), Halifax, ordained, 1767, 330
 — Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1791; *d* 1816), son of Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), Chatham, delegate, 563
 — Rev. George Ware (Brown 1825; *d* 1895), Fall River, Plymouth, Salem, Cambridge, xlii, li, 601, 616, 617, 619, 684, 685, 691, 705; associate pastor, xlvii-xlviii; writings, lvi *n*, lx-lxi, lxi *n*, lxii, lxii *n*; delegate, 591, 597, 598, 599, 600, 714, 718; chosen

BRIGGS (*continued*)

- associate pastor, 1837, 591-592; letter resigning at Fall River, 592-593; letter of acceptance, 594; installed at Plymouth, 1838, 594-596; letters of resignation, 1852, 602, 603-604, 711-712; accepted, 710-711
 — Rev. John (Brown 1788; *d* 1811), Plympton, installed, 1801, 548
 — Le Baron Russell (H. C. 1875), son of Rev. George Ware (*d* 1895), lxi *n*
 Brigham, Rev. Charles Henry (H. C. 1839; *d* 1879), Taunton delegate, 601
 Brill, Holland, a cautionary town, 78 *n*
 Brinsmead, Rev. William (*d* 1701), Marlborough, preacher at Plymouth but not settled, xxvi, li *n*, 111; salary, xxvi
 Brooks, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1816; *d* 1872), Hingham, delegate, 576, 580, 584, 595
 Brown, Rev. Addison (H. C. 1826; *d* 1872), Brattleboro, Vt., ordained, 1831, 584-585
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1709; *d* 1749), Abington, dismissed, 1749, 298
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1752; *d* 1797), Marshfield, preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312
 Browne, Rev. Robert (*d c* 1633), 124, 132, 133, 134
 — William Bradford, xiii
 Brownism, 120 *n*, 133
 Brownists, 124; a term of opprobrium, 114, 117, 129; origin, 133
 Brownson, Thomas, Waterbury, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
 Bryant, Abigail, dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Stephen, no objection to his admission, 1684, 256; dismissed, 1698, 186
 Buckminster, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1770; *d* 1812), Portsmouth, N. H., delegate, 548
 Bugbee, Rev. James H. (*d* 1834), Plymouth, pastor of Unitarian Society and of Universalist Society, xlvii
 Bulkley, Rev. Edward (*d* 1696), pastor at Marshfield and Concord, 71
 Burbank, Hannah, wife of Nehemiah (*d* 1814), baptized in private, 1811, 557

- BURBANK (*continued*)
 — Nehemiah (*d* 1814), 557
 — Timothy (*d* 1793), votes on baptism, 1772, 343
 Burgess, Patience, case of, 1770, 334, 336; 1782, 360, 361-362; 1793, 380, 381; furnished with clothing, 1792, 373; confession, 1771, 374
 Burr, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1784; *d* 1842), Sandwich, delegate, 554, 555
 Bursley, —, 1807, Barnstable, 555
 Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 123
 Bushnell, Rev. Harvey, Manomet, ordained, 1821, 570
 — Rev. Horace (Y. C. 1827; *d* 1876), article by G. W. Briggs on, 1847, lx
- C**, J., his poem on J. Alden, *lv n*.
See also Cotton, Rev. John (*d* 1699)
 Casarea, Palestine, Bishop of. *See* Theoctistus
 Calvin, Rev. John (*d* 1564), *xlii*, 9; books by, owned by First Church, 247
 Calvinistic doctrines, 385
 Calvinists, *xlii*, 114; the Pilgrims were, *xviii*
 Cambridge University, Eng., W. Brewster at, 78; H. Barrow at, 127
 Campbell, Rev. Othniel (H. C. 1728; *d* 1778), Plympton, and Tiverton, R. I., ordained at Plympton, 1733, 289; installed at Tiverton, 1745, 298
 Canada, expeditions against, 1690, 165, 167, 270; 1709, 210
 Cannady. *See* Kennedy
 Canterbury, Archbishops of. *See* Abbot, George; Laud, William; Whitgift, John
 Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, captured, 1758, 312
 Cape Cod, 60; Pilgrims arrive at, 49
 Cape Sable, Nova Scotia, 216
 Captives, contribution for, 1691, 273
 Card playing, 286; prohibited, 1797, 514; members charged with, 1799, 535, 536
 Carpenter, Alice. *See* Bradford
 — Juliana, sister of Alice. *See* Morton
 — Mary, sister of Alice, death, 1687, 260
 Cartwright, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1603), 129
 Carver, Catherine (White) Leggatt, wife of John (*d* 1621), 45
 — Gov. and Deacon John (*d* 1621), *xvii*, *lii*, 31 *n*, 32, 33, 40, 44, 45; chosen Governor, 48; death and character, 51-52
 — John, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537
 — Josiah, dismissed, 1744, 296
 Carver, J. Shaw ordained at, 1807, 555
 Casco, Me., Indians attack, 1703, 197
 Catechisms. *See* Perkins, William; Robinson, John; Westminster Assembly
 Catechizing, of children, *xxx-xxxi*, 52, 108, 145, 154, 170, 172, 175, 178, 256, 282, 290, 291; neglect of, 202
 Caterpillars, 172, 281
 Catholic Church, 116
 Cato, 25
 Cattle, price of, rises, 69; falls, 75
 Cautionary towns, Holland, 78, 78 *n*
 Celsus, Bishop of Iconium, 119
 Censure, baptism of child of member under, propounded, 1693, 281
 Chaddock, Rev. Calvin (D. C. 1791; *d* 1823), Rochester, ordained, 1793, 377
 Chandler, Rev. Joshua (H. C. 1807; *d* 1854), Pembroke, installed, 1842, 597-598
 Charles I, King of England, 62, 85; his commission for regulating plantations, 1634, 86-89
 Charleston, S. C., J. Cotton called to church at, *xxxii*, 186
 Charlestown, sickness at, 68; church organized at, 1630, 68-69
 Charter. *See* Patent
 Chauncy, Barnabas (H. C. 1657), son of Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), preaches at Eastham, 85
 — Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), President of Harvard College, Scituate, *li n*, *lv n*; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, *xxiii*, 74; his views on baptism, *xxiv*, 74-75; pastor at Scituate, 72, 75
 Chickering, Rev. Jabez (H. C. 1774; *d* 1812), Dedham, delegate, 550
 Children, 166, 170; kept in order by deaconess, 140; their conduct during revivals, 295, 378. *See also* Catechizing

- Chipman, Seth, Kingston, case of, 1733, 289
- Chorister, 329, 332, 353
- Christian Examiner, lx, lxi
- Church, Benjamin (*d* 1718), his expedition against Port Royal, 1704, 199
- Church, a, meaning of, xix, 182; distinction between town or parish and, xxvi, xxvii; pastor chosen by, xxvi, 37; ordains its officers, 97; elects its officers, 97
- Church furniture. *See* Silver
- Church of England. *See* England
- Churchill, —, wife of John, 1776, 350
- Abigail. *See* Billington
- Amaziah, to set tune, 1769, 332; his difference with N. Morton, 1780–1782, 356, 357, 358–359, 360; with M. Bramhall, 1793, 380, 381; suspension removed, 359; dismissed, 1801, 547
- Benjamin, 355; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; called a Tory, 1780, 355; case of, 1780–1782, 1792–1793, 355, 356, 360, 374; admonished, 357, 358, 359, 361, 373; threatened with excommunication, 361, 373; confession demanded, 361, 375; made, 362, 376
- Eleazer, 266; delegate, 176, 179; to read psalms, 1692, 279
- Eleazer, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Jesse, chorister, 1777, 353; case of, 1780–1781, 357, 358; 1795–1798, 487–490, 490–491, 517–519, 519–520; his difference with A. Churchill, 1782, 360; with S. Battles, 1785, 365–366; excommunicated, 1798, 520; seeks readmission, 1807, 554, 555, 556; admitted, 1815, 562
- John, first Duke of Marlborough, 201, 202
- John, 1721, 219; 1776, 350
- Jonathan, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Sarah, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Solomon, on committee, 1799, 535; dismissed, 1801, 547
- Stephen, delegate, 1733, 289
- Circumcision, 98
- Clap, Earl, Rochester, council about, 1791, 369–370
- Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1722; *d* 1765), President of Yale College, Taunton, ordained, 1729, 240
- Clark. *See also* Clarke
- Abigail, wife of James, 1689, 265
- Ann, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Benjamin, 1791, 368, 369
- Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1718), case of, 1686, 258; 1689–1690, 265–266, 269
- James, 1689, 265
- Martha, admitted in private, 1811, 556
- Mary, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Mary, case of, 1818, 567
- Nathaniel (*d* 1718), 258; violent conduct of, 1686, 259; offences, 1689, 265, 266; excommunicated, 267
- Phebe, wife of Benjamin, 382; admitted to communion in private and baptism of her children allowed, 1790–1791, 368–369
- Polly (Morton), case of, 1813–1814, 560, 561–562. *See also* Morton
- Rebecca (Miller) (*d* 1688), first wife of Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), death and character, 262
- Susanna, daughter of James, case of, 1689, 265
- Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), lii, 179, 186, 187, 192, 198, 262; delegate, 173, 205, 282; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174; death, 227
- Deacon Thomas (*d* 1728), son of Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), lii, liii, liii n, 238; deacon, 1728, 237; death, 239
- William, case of, 1689, 265
- William, baptized in private, 1812, 559
- Clarke. *See also* Clark
- Rev. Amos (H. C. 1804; *d* 1863), Sherborn, ordained, 1830, 581–582; delegate, 583, 597
- Rev. James Freeman (H. C. 1829; *d* 1888), Boston, delegate, 715, 716
- Rev. Pitt (H. C. 1790; *d* 1835), Norton, delegate, 569, 578, 580, 583, 585, 586, 589
- Samuel. *See* Clarke, Rev. Amos Clifford, George, third Earl of Cumberland, 127

- CLIFFORD (*continued*)
 — Gov. John Henry, on J. Kendall, xlii
 Clifton, Rev. Richard (*d* 1616), 15, 134; first pastor of the Pilgrims, xvii; sketch of, 139
 Clinton, Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, third Earl of Lincoln, 42
 Clyfton. *See* Clifton
 Cobb, Ebenezer, title of century sermon by C. Robbins on, 1794, lvii
 — Ebenezer, case of, 1740, 293; dismissed, 1744, 296; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; on committee, 357; delegate, 359
 — Hannah, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — John, Middleboro, 1706, 203
 — John, on committees, 1780-1798, 355, 358, 383, 386, 489, 517; delegate, 535; dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Mary (*d* 1799), member, 1784, 364; schoolmistress, 621
 — Nehemiah, Carver, delegate, 1799, 541
 — Rev. Oliver (Brown 1796; *d* 1849), Rochester, ordained, 1799, 535, 536; delegate, 570
 — Patience, member, 1784, 364
 — Sarah, member, 1784, 364
 Coddington, William (*d* 1678), 68
 Codman, Samuel, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
 Cohasset, J. Osgood ordained at, 1842, 598
 Coke. *See also* Cook; Cooke
 — Sir Edward (*d* 1634), 41, 135
 — Sir John (*d* 1644), 86
 Colds, 260
 Cole, Ephraim, and the parsonage lot, 1726, 233
 — John, 1688, 261
 — Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1825; *d* 1877), Kingston, ordained, 1829, 580; delegate, 581, 582, 584, 586, 588
 — Susanna, wife of John, case of, 1688, 261
 Collection, for the poor. *See* Contribution
 Colman, Rev. Henry (D. C. 1805; *d* 1849), Salem, installed, 1825, 576
 Colonial Society of Massachusetts, xlix *n*, 5 *n*, 43 *n*, 171 *n*, 175 *n*, 265 *n*, 550 *n*; owns photostats of Plymouth Church Records, xiii
 Colored people. *See* Negroes
 Colvile, K. N., 22 *n*
 Commission, from Charles I, for regulating plantations, 1634, 86-89
 Commission courts, 13
 Communion. *See* Sacraments
 Communion table, of marble, given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601
 Conant, Rev. Sylvanus (H. C. 1740; *d* 1777), Middleboro, 450, 454, 455; ordained, 1745, 296; prays, 319; delegate, 330, 342, 345
 Concord, E. Bulkeley pastor at, 71; H. B. Goodwin ordained at, 1830, 581
 Conference, semi-annual, 370, 371, 372, 376, 379, 384, 387, 487, 514, 517, 534, 557, 558, 559
 Confession of faith. *See* Faith
 Confessions, xl; C. Robbins's reasons for recording, 1771, xl *n*, 287-288; demanded or made, 57, 186, 211, 216, 230, 240, 241, 244, 245, 246, 247, 257, 258, 269, 273, 281, 290, 291, 295, 297, 328, 330, 332, 336, 357, 358, 361, 362, 373, 374-375, 376, 488, 491, 517, 519
 Conformists, xx
 Congregational churches, 519
 Congregationalism, xviii
 Connecticut, supplies sent from, 1677, 153; revival in, 1783, 363
 Contributions, of the church, 103; deacons to distribute, 36; given to J. Cotton, 155; for D. Pratt, 201; for P. Holmes, 202; for G. Holmes, 202, 203; for island of St. Christopher, 203; for S. King, 203; for L. Barrow, 205; for S. Dunham, 210; for gravestone of T. Cushman, 214; for M. Cushman, 166, 272; for captives, 273; for funeral of T. Faunce, 297; for S. Brett, 330; for the poor, 371, 372, 376-377, 383, 384, 386, 387, 487, 490, 514, 517, 560; for P. Burgess, 373
 Convention of Congregational ministers, title of sermon by C. Robbins at, 1794, lvii
 Cook. *See also* Coke; Cooke
 — Caleb, his relation accepted, 1693, 281
 — Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Jacob, his dispute with J. Bradford, 1704, 199-200; acknowledges fault, 200

- Cook (*continued*)
 — Elder John (*d* 1695), lii, 73; causes trouble, 76; excommunicated, 92
 Cooke. *See also* Coke; Cook
 — Elisha (*d* 1715), agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*
 Cooper, Hannah, wife of Richard, confession, 1781, 375; dismissed, 1804, 551
 — Richard, 375; confession, 1781, 375; dismissed, 1804, 551
 Coppin (Copping), John (*d* 1583), 115, 115 *n*; executed, 123, 123 *n*
 Corinth, Greece, church of, 95
 Corn, price of, rise in, 69
 Cornish, John, 1764, 329, 374
 — Lydia, wife of John, confession, 1764, 328, 374; case of, 1764, 328–329, 341 *n*, 368, 382; not admitted to communion in private, 328; her children admitted to baptism on her right, 1765, 329
 — Susannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
 Cosin, Richard (*d* 1597), 127
 Cottington, Francis, Baron Cottington, 86, 88
 — William. *See* Coddington
 Cotton, —, 248
 — Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1699). *See* Alling
 — Joanna, wife of Rev. John (*d* 1699), 269; to provide entertainment at council, 1684, 253; her child abused, 1689, 226
 — Rev. John (*d* 1652), Boston, xxii *n*, xxv, xxvi, 68, 73, 111; books by, quoted, 117, 117 *n*, 118, 119, 123, 133
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1657; *d* 1699), son of Rev. John (*d* 1652), Plymouth, xx, xxii *n*, xxxiii, xxxiv, xlix, li, li *n*, 142 *n*, 166, 247, 259, 269, 270, 272, 280, 281; called, 1666, xxvi, 111, 143; ordained, 1669, xxvi, 144; salary, xxvii, xxvii *n*, 279, 282; catechizes children, xxx–xxxii, 145, 175, 178, 256, 282; resignation, 1697, xxxi–xxxii, 180; death and character, xxxii; writings, xxxii, lv *n*; on baptism, xxxvi–xxxvii; handwriting, 142 *n*, 184 *n*, 249 *n*, 271 *n*; inquires into condition of souls, 144; delegate, 146, 147, 155, 158, 160, 162, 165, 171, 173, 175, 176, 179, 252,
 Cotton (*continued*)
 253, 256, 261, 272, 276, 282; reads paper on covenant, 1676, 149–152, 166; propounds questions, 154–155; receives contribution, 1680, 155; charge at ordination of a deacon, 1686, 161–162; reads letters on renewal of covenant, 1692, 166, 169, 276, 277; signs letter, 1692, 168; seeks dismissal, 1697, 184; confession accepted, 1698, 186; called to South Carolina, 186; dismissed, 186; his differences with the church, 1683–1684, 251, 253, 254; with T. Cushman, 251, 253, 254; propounds looking after conduct of members living elsewhere, 1683, 252; desires redress or release, 1684, 253; his preaching criticized, 254; scandalized by J. Bartlett, 1685, 257; his child abused by D. Clark, 1689, 265–266; desires reformation, 1692, 274; propounds singing of spiritual songs, 1693, 282
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1681; *d* 1706), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), Yarmouth, prays, 166, 272; dismissed to Yarmouth, 1693, 281; ordained, 1693, 173, 282
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1730; *d* 1789), son of Josiah (*d* 1756), Halifax and Plymouth, xxxii, xxxvi *n*, lii *n*, lvi, 326, 341 *n*; his Account of the First Church, xxii, xxii *n*, xxxiii *n*, lii *n*, lxi *n*; sketch of, xxii *n*; controversy on baptism with C. Robbins, 1772–1774, xxxvi–xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343–345; his pamphlets on baptism, xxxvii *n*, xxxviii *n*, xxxix *n*, lvi *n*, lvii *n*; dismissed to Halifax, 1735, 292; ordained, 292; dismissed from Halifax, 1755, 301–302; invited to preach, 304, 306, 312, 316; moderator, 305, 306, 307, 311, 312; handwriting, 305 *n*, 307 *n*, 309 *n*, 310 *n*, 312 *n*, 316 *n*, 320 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*; delegate, 330; on committees, 324, 356, 367, 383
 — Josiah (H. C. 1698; *d* 1756), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), xxii *n*; on his father, xxxii; on revivals, xxxiv; abused by D. Clark, 1689, 265–266
 — Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1722; *d* 1780), son of Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), Providence, R. I., and Sandown, N. H.,

COTTON (*continued*)

- preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312
 — Phebe, dismissed, 1822, 573
 — Priscilla, gives communion table, 1850, 601
 — Deacon Rosseter (*d* 1837), son of Rev. John (*d* 1789), lii, liii, 385, 489, 559; on committees, 383, 538, 541, 552, 554; delegate, 513, 545, 555, 573, 578; deacon, 1822, 572
 — Rev. Rowland (H. C. 1685; *d* 1722), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), Sandwich, prays, 166, 272; dismissed to Sandwich, 1694, 272; ordained, 176
 — Theophilus (*d* 1782), son of Josiah (*d* 1756), 357; delegate, 340; on committee, 358
 — Rev. Ward (H. C. 1793; *d* 1843), son of Rev. John (*d* 1789), Boylston, title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1797, lviii; ordained, 513
 Coughs, 260
 Council, at Boston, 1688, 163, 263
 Councils, church, purpose of, xxviii; recorded by pastors, xxx; their power, xxxii; proposals about, 206
 — held at: Abington, 297, 298; Athol, 583; Attleborough, 298; Barnstable, 165, 171, 272, 275, 555, 563, 576; Boston, 298, 587; Boylston, 513; Brattleboro, Vt., 585; Bridgewater, 586, 601; Carver, 555; Cohasset, 598; Concord, 581; Rochester, 297; Duxbury, 297, 299, 301, 578, 588; East Barnstable, 591; East Bridgewater, 578, 580, 600; Eastham, 292; Easton, 298, 299; Farmingham, 297; Guilford, Ct., 306, 307-308, 309, 311, 320; Halifax, 302, 330; Hanson, 578; Hopkinton, 297; Kingston, 289, 580, 599; Littleton, 579; Manomet, 570, 577; Mashpee, 558; Medfield, 582; Middleboro, xxxii, 198, 203, 297, 342, 359; New Bedford, 573, 575, 587, 596; New York, N. Y., 579; Northfield, 582; Norton, 300; Pembroke, 597, 598, 716; Plymouth, 159, 180, 184, 186, 253, 254, 298, 300, 304, 305, 323, 324, 325, 541, 542, 594, 595, 713, 714; Plympton, 244, 297, 345; Quincy, 590; Rehoboth, 297, 330; Rochester, 289, 292, 330, 331, 340, 369, 370; Salem

COUNCILS (*continued*)

- 291; Sandwich, 235, 291, 297, 586, 715; Scituate, 590; Sherborn, 581; Southboro, 597; South Scituate, 599; Sterling, 601; Taunton, 585; Tiverton, R. I., 298; Wareham, 362, 568, 569; West Bridgewater, 587; Wrentham, 372
 Cousens, Dr. *See* Cosin, Richard
 Covenant, xvii, xxxvi, 14, 34, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 116, 134, 144, 182, 230, 242, 335, 337, 338, 339, 341; renewal of, xxxi, 148, 149, 152, 166, 169, 170, 199, 231, 232, 244, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 389, 486, 487, 510-512; forms of, adopted, xxxi, xlvi, 148, 183, 574-575, 590-591; discussed, 383, 384. *See also* Baptismal covenant; Half-way covenant
 Coventry, Thomas, first Baron Coventry, 86, 88
 Crafts, Rev. Eliphalet Porter (Brown 1821; *d* 1880), son of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1819), East Bridgewater, ordained, 1828, 580; delegate, 585, 587, 589
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1783; *d* 1819), Middleboro, 559, 655
 Creed. *See* Confession of faith; Covenant
 Crombie, Deacon William (*d* 1814), lii, liii, 370, 543, 564, 566; chorister, 1769, 332; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; deacon, 1777, 352; accepts, 353; treasurer, 354; infirm, 355, 559; on committees, 355, 356, 357, 360, 367, 369, 375, 380, 381, 383, 386, 489, 515, 517, 535, 538, 541, 551,^f554, 555, 556; delegate, 359, 362, 370, 372, 377, 535; prays, 540; to provide a table cloth, 1807, 556
 Crosby, Rev. Jaazaniah (H. C. 1804; *d* 1864), Charlestown, N. H., delegate, 585
 Crosswell, Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1728; *d* 1785), a revival minister, xxxiv; sketch of, xxxiv *n*; preaches, 1742, 294-295; installed at Boston, 1748, 298
 — Andrew, chorister, 1777, 353
 Cumberland, Earl of. *See* Clifford, George
 Cunningham, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1825; *d* 1867), Dorchester, delegate, 590
 Cursing. *See* Profaneness

- Curtis, Ebenezer, dismissed, 1744, 296
 — William, Pembroke, desires dismission to Baptist Church, 1787, 367; committee to discourse with, on baptism, 367
- Cushing, Ignatius, dismissed, 1734, 291
 — Rev. Jeremiah (H. C. 1676; *d* 1706), Scituate, signs letter, 1692, 168
 — John (*d* 1737), Kingston, 245
- Cushman, Elkanah, son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), delegate, 176; to read psalms, 1692, 279; dismissed, 1703, 196
 — Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), Plympton, 174, 179, 180, 188, 189, 270; to read psalms, 1692, 279; nominated for elder, 1694, li *n*, 173; called to Plympton, 1695, 177; to Middleboro, 177; seeks dismission from Plymouth, 1697, 180; accepts call to Plympton, 1698, xxxi, xxxi *n*, lii *n*, 185; ordained, 185; dismissed from Plymouth, 186
 — Lydia, case of, 1728-1732, 237-238, 245; confession, 249, 290
 — Mary (*d* 1699), wife of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), contribution for, 1691, 166, 272
 — Rebecca, wife of Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Robert (*d* 1625), 31 *n*, 32, 32 *n*, 33, 41, 76; letter of, 38-40; death, 61
 — Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), son of Robert (*d* 1625), li, 107, 109, 144, 146, 154, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164, 165, 247, 255, 257, 259, 265, 270; conducts public worship, xxv, 146; elder, 1649, 76, 165; withstands Quakers, 77; gives charge, 1669, 144; inquires into condition of souls, 144; catechizes children, 145; delegate, 146, 147, 155, 160, 252, 256; speaks on covenant, 1676, 149; contribution for, 1680, 155; his differences with J. Cotton, 251, 253, 254; aged, 268; languishing, 272; death and character, 165-166, 271, 272; contribution for his gravestone, 1715, 214
 — Thomas, son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), delegate, 155, 175; to read psalms, 1692, 279
- Cutbert, Samuel, his relation taken in private, 1677, 154
- Cyprian, Saint, of Antioch, 126
- D**AGGET. *See* Doggett
- Damon, Rev. Jude (H. C. 1776; *d* 1828), Truro, delegate, 563
- Dana, —, preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312
 — Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1763; *d* 1801), Barre, 471
- Danes, study with W. Brewster, 80
- Danforth, Allen, on committee, 1837, 592
 — Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1683; *d* 1727), Taunton, 226; ordained, 1687, 162, 261; signs letter, 1692, 168
 — William Seaver, 712
- Darling, Polly, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Davenport, Rev. John (*d* 1670), 118
- Davie, Johnson, on committee, 1837, 592
- Davis, John (*d* 1847), entry in hand of, 152 *n*; on committee, 383; negotiations with, about his edition of N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 1802, 549-550; 1814, 561, 562; 1821-1822, 568, 570-572; thanked for donation to the poor, 1821, 568
 — Samuel (*d* 1829), brother of John (*d* 1847), his Historical Extracts, xlix *n*, 1 *n*; first to use term Pilgrim Fathers, 1799, xlix *n*
 — Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1804; *d* 1864), Wellfleet, delegate, 563
 — William (*d* 1826), brother of John (*d* 1847), 571, 572; letter of, 1822, 570-571; on committee, 571
- Davison, William (*d* 1608), 78
- Days of fasting and prayer. *See* Fast days
 — of humiliation. *See* Humiliation days
 — of thanksgiving. *See* Thanksgiving days
- Deacon, 120; meaning of, xix, xxi; duty of, 36; term of office, 37
- Deaconess, meaning of, xix; duty of, 139-140
- Deacons, First Church, Plymouth, 1620-1859, list of, lii-liii; ordination of, scrupled by E. Little, 215-216; to deal with scandals, 233, 240, 243, 246, 294, 298, 299; to bring in accounts, 290; to catechize children, 290, 291
- Deacons' seat, 216, 238, 353

- Deafness, admission and baptism in private allowed on account of, 1812, 638
- Dearborn, Bowles &, Boston, printers, *lix n*
- Deaths, recorded by pastors, xxx, xlv; lists of: 1682-1693, 249, 250, 256, 257, 260, 262, 265, 269, 271, 275, 281; 1703-1723, 195, 199, 201, 202, 205, 209, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 219, 221, 223; 1760-1798, 390-429; 1799-1807, 620-634; 1808-1859, 656-695; at sea, 398, 408, 423, 424, 425, 426, 621, 622, 625, 626, 630, 631, 658, 660, 663, 664, 665, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 676; in almshouse, 631, 658, 660, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 670, 672, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 680, 681, 682, 684, 685, 687, 690, 692, 693; in jail, 396, 427, 671; from: accidents, 394, 396, 400, 407, 412, 413, 414, 426, 633, 670, 677, 686, 689; apoplexy, 627; burning, 405, 630, 677, 682; cancer, 413, 417; distraction, 420, 663, 685, 692; drowning, 229, 392, 394, 396, 397, 398, 400, 401, 402, 404, 406, 408, 409, 412, 414, 415, 418, 425, 427, 429, 620, 621, 626, 628, 632, 633, 659, 660, 661, 666, 670, 674, 675, 684, 686, 688, 689; freezing, 409; intemperance, 413; lightning, 626; lock jaw, 417; overlaying, 415; paralysis, 693; smallpox, 191, 221, 352, 353, 391, 394, 402, 405, 406, 407, 408, 412, 414; operation for the stone, 422; suicide, 396, 417, 427, 669, 671, 674, 685
- Decay, of religion, etc., 199, 201, 230, 299, 363
- Dedham, J. Bates, ordained at, 1803, 550
- Dedication, 105
- De Forest, Samuel, Ripton (now Huntington), Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
- Deists, 384
- Delegate, the word, first used in 1755, 301. *See* Messenger
- Delfshaven, Holland, 43
- Demetrius, Bishop of Alexandria, 118
- Dennis, William, 115; executed, 123-124
- Dennis, C. Holmes ordained at, 1805, 553-554
- Deputation, 105
- Desk Bibles. *See* Bibles
- Devens, Rev. Samuel Adams (H. C. 1829; *d* 1891), East Bridgewater, delegate, 595
- Dewey, Rev. Orville (Williams 1814; *d* 1882), New Bedford and New York, N. Y., ordained at New Bedford, 1823, 575; delegate, 589, 596
- Dexter, Rev. Elijah (Brown 1806; *d* 1851), Plympton, delegate, 577
- Diman, Daniel, 1780-1793, on committees, 355, 357, 381; delegate, 372
- David, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
- Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Deacon Jonathan (*d* 1797), *lii*, *liii*, 382, 384, 487, 488, 492, 513; desired to assist as deacon, 1780, 356; member, 1784, 364; deacon, 1784, 365; on committees, 367, 369, 375, 383; death, 491
- Patience, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Dipping. *See* Baptism
- Discipline, church, xxx, xxxvi, xl, xlv, 336, 337; C. F. Adams on, xxx *n*; semi-annual meetings for cases of, 370, 371, 387, 487, 490, 517, 535
- Dismissal, 143, 155, 335, 337, 566; letters of, how to be obtained, 219; form of, varied, 1811, 557; form of, adopted, 1825, 577
- Dismissals, lists of, from First Church, to Plympton, 1698, 186; to Manomet, 1738, 293; to Third Church, 1744, 296; from Third Church, 1784, 364; 1771-1796, 471; 1737-1756, 521; to Third Church, 1801, 547; 1804-1833, 655-656
- Divinity, doctrine of, 384, 386
- Doane, Deacon John (*d* 1686), *lii*, 73
- Dodge, Rev. Ezekiel (H. C. 1749; *d* 1770), Abington, 450
- Doggett, Rev. Simeon (Brown 1788; *d* 1852), Raynham, delegate, 586
- Rev. Theophilus Pipon (Brown 1829; *d* 1875), son of Rev. Simeon (*d* 1852), Bridgewater, ordained, 1833, 586; delegate, 589, 595
- Donatists, 121 *n*
- Donham. *See* Dunham
- Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville, Edward
- Doten (Doty), Elisha, dismissed, 1744, 296
- Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Mary, member, 1784, 364

- Dresden, Me., F. Parker ordained at, 1801, 545
- Drew, Atwood Lewis, on committee, 1853, 713
- Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
- Deacon Lemuel (*d* 1825), lii, liii; on committees, 383, 551, 552, 556, 565; delegate, 554; deacon, 1812, 559
- Seth, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
- William T., on committee, 1853, 713
- Drinking. *See* Intemperance
- Drought, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 201, 208, 210, 211, 222, 239, 252, 253, 257, 260, 264, 267
- Drowne, Shem (*d* 1774), made bird on spire of third meeting-house, 1*n*
- Drunkenness. *See* Intemperance
- Dublin, Ireland, supplies sent from, 1677, 153
- Dudley, Gov. Joseph, son of Gov. Thomas, escapes shipwreck, 201
- Robert, Earl of Leicester, 78
- Gov. Thomas, 68
- Dumb child, a, 692
- Dunham, Eleazar, case of, 1732, 246–247
- Elijah, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Eunice, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Deacon John (*d* 1669), lii; deacon, 73; death, 144
- John, dismissed, 1686, 258; reconciled, 1691, 271, 272
- Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1717), Edgartown, ordained, 1694, 175
- Joseph, 266; dismissed, 1698, 186
- Mercy, excommunicated at Plympton, 1712, 212; restored, 212
- Nathaniel, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Samuel, case of, 1683–1690, 252, 267, 270; 1703, 195–196; contribution for, 1709; on committee, 1757, 303
- Duplessis. *See* Mornay, Philippe de Dutch anabaptists, 138
- Dutch toleration, xviii
- Dutchmen, 17, 18, 23, 44
- Duxbury, 71, 74, 75, 108; church at, organized, 1632, xxiv, liv, 69; R. Partridge pastor, 70; J. Holmes pastor, 70; I. Wiswall pastor, 1680, 70; W. Leverich at, 70; ordinations and
- DUXBURY (*continued*)
installations at: I. Wiswall, 1680, 155; C. Turner, 1755, 301; B. Kent, 1826, 578; J. Moore, 1834, 588; Rev. S. Veazie dismissed, 1750, 299
- Dyer, Bithiah, member, 1784, 364
- John (*d* 1741), 224; agent, 1725, 230
- Dyke, Simeon, delegate, 1821, 568
- E**AST Barnstable, G. W. Woodward ordained at, 1837, 591
- East Bridgewater, ordinations and installations at: J. D. Williams, 1826, 578; E. P. Crafts, 1828, 580; N. Whitman, 1844, 600
- Eastham, church at, organized, 1632, xxiv–xxv, liv, 85; land at, reserved for old comers, xxv; settled, 84–85; J. Mayo pastor, 85; B. Chauncy preaches at, 85; S. Treat ordained at, 1675, 85, 147; council at, about Rev. S. Osborn, 1738, 292. *See also* Nauset
- Easton, S. Prentice installed at, 1747, 298
- Congregational Parish, Sheldon *vs.*, xxviii
- Eaton, Rev. William (Williams 1810; *d* 1840), Middleboro, delegate, 578
- Eddy, Joshua (*d* 1833), Middleboro, delegate, 1799, 542
- Edes, Rev. Henry Francis (Brown 1828; *d* 1881), Canton and Nantucket, delegate, 586, 589
- Edgartown, J. Dunham ordained at, 1694, 175
- Edmondes, Sir Thomas (*d* 1639), 86, 88
- Edward VI, King of England, 14
- Edwards, Rev. Jonathan (Y. C. 1720; *d* 1758), 387
- Sir Thomas. *See* Edmondes
- Eells, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1699; *d* 1750), Scituate, 226; title of sermon at ordination of N. Leonard by, 1724, lxi; signs result, 1727, 235; preaches, 1728, 239; preaches first sermon at Third Church, 1744, 295
- Egypt, 23
- Elder, 307; meaning of, xix, xxi; duties of, 9, 36, 37, 54, 174; term of office, 37

- Elders, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1746, list of, li; questions propounded by, 181–183; to deal with scandals, 233, 240; election of additional, proposed, 1722, 222
- of Plymouth Colony, letter from, 1692, 166, 167–168, 276; of Massachusetts, letter from, 1692, 166, 168–169, 276
- Election, of church officers, to be by the church, 97
- Election sermon, title of, by C. Robbins, 1791, lvii
- Eliot, Rev. John (*d* 1690), 146; assisted in his Indian translations by J. Cotton, lv *n*
- Elizabeth, Queen of England, 9, 78, 115, 126, 127, 129, 132
- Ellis, Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1737; *d* 1785), Manomet and Little Compton, R. I., ordained at Manomet, 1738, 293; dismissed, 1749, 298; installed at Little Compton, 1749, 298
- Lydia. *See* Barrow
- Samuel, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Emden (Embden), Germany, 8, 14, 39, 135; synod at, 1571, 120
- Emerson, Rev. Ezekiel (Princeton 1763; *d* 1815), Georgetown, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
- Rev. Ralph Waldo (H. C. 1821; *d* 1882), Boston, delegate, 581
- Endicott, Gov. John, 65; letter of, 66
- England, agents in, 1689, 164, 164 *n*, 267; union with Scotland, 1707, 205
- Church of, xx, xxi, xxii, 458; as to its being a true church, 115–116; member of, admitted to communion, 1770, 333–334
- Lords Commissioners for the plantations in America, 90
- Privy Council, xx, 17, 35, 36, 41
- Ephesus, Turkey, church of, 95
- Episcopalians, admitted to communion, 1770, 333–334; 1804, 552
- Episcopus (Bisshop), Simon (*d* 1643), disputes with J. Robinson, 24
- Erasmus, Desiderius (*d* 1536), 128
- Ethiopians. *See* Negroes
- Euelpis, 119
- Eusebius of Casarea, surnamed Pamphili, 10, 118; book by, owned by First Church, 247
- Evans, Charles, lvi *n*
- Evening, marriage in, 1794, 506; 1799, 643
- Everett, Daniel, Bethlehem, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
- Rev. Noble (Y. C. 1775; *d* 1819), Wareham, 466, 471, 568; ordained, 1782, 362; delegate, 536, 555
- Evil habit, title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1823, lix
- Excommunication, xl, 231, 233; form of, xl, 520; administered by elders, 37; of members, threatened or imposed, 91, 92, 153, 157, 164, 196, 212, 267, 361, 373, 517, 518, 519, 520, 550, 552
- F**AITH, meaning of, 182
- confession of, xx, xxxv, 36, 181; assent to New England, required, 321–322, 330, 342, 345; form of, discussed, 1794, 384, 385, 386; adopted, 1795, xl, 388–389, 486–487, 574
- Fall River, resignation of Rev. G. W. Briggs, 1838, 592–593; acceptance, 593
- Unitarian Church, title of sermon by G. W. Briggs at dedication of, 1835, lx
- Fallowell, Catherine (*d* 1676), wife of Gabriel (*d* 1667), death, 153
- Gabriel (*d* 1667), 153; death, 143
- Familistical opinions, held by S. Gorton, 91
- Family government, 197; instruction, 150; meetings, private, proposed, 1707, 205–206; prayer, 144, 335; worship, 151
- Farley, Rev. Frederick Augustus (H. C. 1818; *d* 1892), Providence, R. I., delegate, 581, 585, 589, 590, 595, 596
- Farms, questions concerning holding of, xxv
- Fast days, 144, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 169, 170 *n*, 171, 172, 179, 180, 188, 197, 198, 199, 201, 203, 205, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 214, 222, 230, 239, 252, 253, 254, 255, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 267, 270, 272, 276, 278, 279, 281, 310, 317, 318, 319, 328, 363, 386, 516, 549
- Fasts, general, xxxiii; particular, xxxiii

- Faunce, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — John, delegate, 1740, 293
 — Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Deacon and Elder Thomas (*d* 1746), li, lii, 159, 172, 174, 179, 186, 187, 192, 196, 197, 199, 200, 202, 216, 223, 226, 233, 247, 255, 265, 270, 273, 279; chosen and ordained deacon, 1686, 161, 258, 259; delegate, 171, 176, 197, 198, 203, 205, 276, 289, 292; to read psalms, 1689, 165, 268; nominated for elder, 1694, li *n*, 173; declines, 1695, lii *n*, 177; moderator, 184; chosen elder, 1699, lii *n*, 187; accepts, lii *n*, 188; ordained, lii *n*, 189; proposes written relations, 201; aged, 222; death, 297; contribution for funeral of, 297
 — Thomas, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
 Fessenden, Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1718; *d* 1746), Sandwich, dismission advised by council, 1726, 235; confession, 1734, 291
 — Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1817; *d* 1881), Bridgewater, ordained, 1821, 569
 Fever, 240, 299
 Field, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1809; *d* 1869), Weston, delegate, 581
 Finney, Ebenezer, Middleboro, 1735, 291
 — Elizabeth, baptized in private, 1800, 543
 — Jane, wife of Ebenezer, dismissed, 1735, 291
 — Josiah, Lebanon, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
 — Deacon Robert (*d* 1687), lii, 111, 159, 162, 255; deacon, 1669, 145; delegate, 147, 155, 253; feeble, 160, 258; death, 162
 Fire, at Boston, 1676, 5, 5 *n*
 Firewood, for use of pastor, xxvi, xxvii
 First Church, Plymouth, dates from 1620, xviii; pastors, 1620–1859, li; associate pastors, 1838–1859, li; elders, 1620–1746, li, li *n*, lii *n*; preachers to, but not settled, 1620–1669, li *n*; three chosen pastors but declined, 1757–1759, li *n*; deacons, 1620–1859, lii–liii; two chosen deacons but declined, 1777, lii *n*; complaints against, with replies, 52–53; number of mem-
- FIRST CHURCH (*continued*)
 bers, 1667, 143; reunion of, with Third Church, 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xliv, 363–365, 635. *See also* Baptisms; Deaths; Dismissions; Marriages; Meeting-houses; Members; Offshoots; Plymouth Church Records; Silver; *etc.*
 — Meeting-houses. *See* Meeting-houses, First Church
 — Parsonage house, xxvii, xxxiv, xli, 550, 717
 — Parsonage lot, 286, 287; bounds of, 233
 First day of the week, is Sabbath, 101–105
 Fish, Deborah (Barrow), case of, 1688–1689, 263, 265
 — Rev. Phineas (H. C. 1807; *d* 1854), ordained at Mashpee, 1811, 558; delegate, 560, 563, 577
 Fishery, at Plymouth, under a frown, 208
 Fisk, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1708; *d* 1770), Salem, council about, 1735, 291
 Fitts, Rev. —, 132
 Fletcher, Rev. Nathaniel Hill (H. C. 1793; *d* 1834), Kennebunk, Me., delegate, 545
 Flint, Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1794; *d* 1835), Cohasset, delegate, 550
 — Rev. James (H. C. 1802; *d* 1855), Salem, delegate, 600
 Floods, 159, 253
 Flora. *See under* Negroes
 Florida, French in, 30
 Flushing, Holland, 78; a cautionary town, 78 *n*
 Fobes, Rev. Perez (H. C. 1762; *d* 1812), Raynham, delegate, 555
 Followell. *See* Fallowell
 Forbes. *See* Fobes
 Ford, Joseph, Pembroke, signs result, 1727, 235 *n*
 — Worthington Chauncey, xxiii *n*, 20 *n*, 68 *n*, 69 *n*
 Forefathers' Day, lix *n*; title of sermon by C. Robbins on, 1793, lvii
 Forman, Rev. Jacob Gilbert (*d* 1885), Sandwich, installed, 1854, 715
 Fornication, members charged with, 197, 216, 241, 244, 245, 246, 251, 252, 256, 261, 263, 265, 269, 273, 275, 282, 330, 334, 374–375

- Forster. *See* Foster
- Foster, Deacon John (*d* 1741), lii, liii, 247; deacon, 1716, 215; ordained, 216; agent, 230; delegate, 235, 244, 289, 292, 293; signs result, 1727, 235
- Mary, second wife of Deacon Thomas, 347
- Mercy, desires baptism for grandchild, 1780, 355
- Nathaniel, delegate, 1749, 298
- Priscilla, her child baptized, she dead, 1780, 355
- Deacon Thomas (*d* 1777), son of Deacon John (*d* 1741), liii, 295, 303, 308, 340; on I. Watts, xxx; deacon, 1745, 296, 297; delegate, 300, 301, 331; on committees, 302, 305, 307, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 320, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336; handwriting, 312 *n*, 322 *n*; moderator, 312, 313, 318, 319, 321, 324; goes to Connecticut, 1759, 320, 321; speaks on baptism, 342; charges against, 1775–1776, xxx, xxxix, 346–348, 349–352; death, 353
- Fox, Rev. Jabez (H. C. 1665; *d* 1703), Woburn, signs letter, 1692, 169
- Rev. Thomas Bayley (H. C. 1828; *d* 1876), Newburyport, delegate, 599
- Foxe, Rev. John (*d* 1587), his *Actes and Monuments*, 8, 132
- Frame, of a house, falls, 1797, 514
- France, 86; reformed churches of, 14; persecuted saints in, 1681, 157; war against, 1703, 196; rejoicing over successes to, 1793, 376. *See also* French
- Francis, Rev. Convers (H. C. 1815; *d* 1863), Watertown, delegate, 581, 590, 591
- Frankfort, Germany, 8, 8 *n*
- Frederick Henry, Prince of Orange, 62
- French, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1771; *d* 1809), Andover, lxii *n*, 543 *n*, 544; title of sermon at ordination of J. Kendall by, 1800, lxii; delegate, 541, 543, 548
- Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1798; *d* 1856), son of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1809), North Hampton, N. H., delegate, 541; ordained, 1801, 548
- French, in, marriage performed, 1778, 499
- French, the, 89; in Florida, 30; threaten by sea, 1691, 273; war with, 1704,
- FRENCH, THE (*continued*)
- 199; defeat, at Blenheim, 1704, 201; insult island of St. Christopher, 1706, 203. *See also* France
- Church, Leyden, 23
- reformed churches, xxi, 36
- Republic, title of address by C. Robbins on victories of, 1793, lviii
- Frith, Rev. John (*d* 1533), book by, owned by First Church, 247
- Frost, Samuel T., Somerville, delegate, 1853, 714
- Frothingham, Rev. Nathaniel Langdon (H. C. 1811; *d* 1870), Boston, delegate, 579, 590
- Rev. William (H. C. 1799; *d* 1852), Saugus, delegate, 563
- Fulke, Rev. William (*d* 1589), 119, 119 *n*
- Fuller, Bridget (Lee), third wife of Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), xli; bounds of garden given by, settled, 1725, 230
- Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), xli, lii, liii, 57, 68 *n*, 69 *n*; sent as physician to Salem, 65, 66; letters of, 67–68, 68–69; death, 83
- Rev. Samuel (*d* 1695), son of Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), Middleboro, xli; called to preach at Middleboro, 1678, 154; delegate, 155, 175; prays, 158, 159, 255; ordained, 1694, 176; death and character, 177; bounds of garden given by, settled, 1725, 230
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1661), on the name Puritans, 133 *n*
- Fund, for the maintenance of the ministry, 549
- for the poor. *See* Contributions
- Funeral sermons, on pastors of First Church, Plymouth, lxi–lxii
- Furniture. *See* Silver

GAMING, 274

- Gannett, Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1763; *d* 1818), Cambridge, delegate, 1799, 542
- Rev. Ezra Stiles (H. C. 1820; *d* 1871), son of Rev. Caleb (*d* 1818), Boston, delegate, 576, 581, 586, 590, 714
- Garden, given by B. and S. Fuller, 230; bounds of, settled, 1725, 230

- Gardner, Rev. James (*d* 1739), Marshfield, ordained, 1707, 205
 — Susanna. *See* Ransom
- Gaylord, Rev. William (Y. C. 1730; *d* 1767), Wilton, Ct., delegate, 307
- Geneva, Switzerland, 8, 14
- Gentiles, 98
- Germans, study with W. Brewster, 80; at Plymouth, 1842-1859, 614-620, 688-695, 705-710; names of, obscure, 615 *n*
- Germany, 114
- Gifford, Rev. George (*d* 1620), 120, 121, 121 *n*
- Gill, Lieut.-Gov. Moses, 538
- Gillet, Rev. Eliphalet (D. C. 1791; *d* 1848), Hallowell, Me., 471; title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1795, lvii; ordained, 1795, 486
- Gilman, Rev. Tristram (H. C. 1757; *d* 1809), North Yarmouth, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
- Glover, Rev. —, li *n*; apparently invited to Plymouth, xxiii *n*; death in London, 73
 — Rev. Jose (*d* 1638), xxiii *n*
- Golding, Arthur (*d c* 1605), translation by, owned by First Church, 248
- Goldsbury, Rev. John (Brown 1820; *d* 1890), North Bridgewater, delegate, 580
- Gooding, Joseph, Fall River, 1837, 593
- Goodwin, Desire, wife of Thomas, confession, 1780, 375
 — Rev. Ezra Shaw (H. C. 1807; *d* 1833), son of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), Sandwich, delegate, 558, 576, 584; ordained, 1813, 560; action of council at Wareham about, 1821, 569
 — Fear, second wife of John, wants her husband's children baptized, 1780, 356; allowed, 1781, 359
 — Rev. Hersey Bradford (H. C. 1826; *d* 1836), nephew of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), Concord, title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, lix; ordained, 1830, 581; delegate, 582, 585, 588
 — John, brother of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), 356, 359
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1819), on committee, 561; delegate, 563, 564
 — Thomas, brother of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), 375
- Gookin, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1675, *d* 1692), Cambridge, signs letter, 1692, 169
- Gorges, Sir Ferdinando (*d* 1647), 90
- Gorton, Samuel (*d* 1677), troubles caused by, 91-92
- Gott, Charles, letter of, 66-67
- Gouldsbury. *See* Goldsbury
- Grandparents, in full communion, allowed to have grandchildren baptized, 1731, 243
- Gravesend, Eng., 39
- Gravestone, for T. Cushman, 1715, 214
- Gray, Dorothy (Lettice), widow of Edward. *See* Clark
 — Rev. Frederic Turell (*d* 1855), Boston, delegate, 598
 — John, case of, 1692, 279, 280; excommunicated, 1703, 196
 — Susanna, daughter of Dorothy (Lettice). *See* Cole
- Greek, known to W. Brewster, 78
- Green, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1746; *d* 1768), Marshfield, delegate, 330
- Green's Harbor, xxiv, 70, 71. *See also* Marshfield
- Greenwood, Rev. Francis William Pitt (H. C. 1814; *d* 1843), Boston, delegate, 579, 589
 — Rev. John (*d* 1593), 115, 121, 123 *n*, 126; executed, 123, 124
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1717; *d* 1766), son of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1720), Rehoboth, 800
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1690; *d* 1720), Rehoboth, ordained, 1694, 175
- Greville, Sir Fulke, first Baron Brooke, 37
- Grey. *See* Gray
- Grimby, Eng., 17
- Grimstone, Edward (*d* 1599), 14 *n*
- Guevara, Antonio de, his Libro del Emperador Marco Aurelio, 22, 22 *n*
- Guiana, South America, 30
- Gurney, Rev. David (H. C. 1785; *d* 1815), Middleboro, delegate, 555, 560

HABIT, evil, title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1823, lix

Hale, Rev. Edward Everett (H. C. 1839; *d* 1909), Worcester, delegate, 601

- Half-way covenant, controversy in regard to, xxxvi-xxxviii, 335, 337-339. *See also* Covenant
- Halifax, church gathered at, 1734, 290; ordinations at: J. Cotton, 1735, 292; E. Briggs, 1767, 329-330; Rev. J. Cotton dismissed from, 1755, 301
- Hall, Rev. Edward Brooks (H. C. 1820; *d* 1866), Providence, delegate, 585, 589, 595, 597, 718
- Rev. Edward Henry (H. C. 1851; *d* 1912), son of Rev. Edward Brooks (*d* 1866), Plymouth, xlix *n*, li, 710; writings, lvi *n*; associate pastor, 1858, xlvi, 717; letter of acceptance, 717-718; ordained, 1859, 718
- Hannah, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Nathaniel, Boston, delegate, 1799, 541
- Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1875), Dorchester, delegate, 590, 595, 718
- Hallowell, Me., lvii; E. Gillett ordained at, 1795, 486
- Hammond, John, Rochester, 1736, 292
- Hampton. *See* Southampton, Eng.
- Hancock, Gov. John, lvii
- Handwriting, identified, 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 142 *n*, 152 *n*, 170 *n*, 190 *n*, 217 *n*, 224 *n*, 247 *n*, 249 *n*, 285 *n*, 287 *n*, 288 *n*, 305 *n*, 309 *n*, 310 *n*, 312 *n*, 316 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*, 429 *n*, 450 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 521 *n*, 529 *n*, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 538 *n*, 541 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 621 *n*, 622 *n*, 623 *n*, 634 *n*, 636 *n*, 643 *n*; unidentified, 3 *n*, 142 *n*, 184 *n*, 223 *n*, 231 *n*, 249 *n*, 271 *n*, 307 *n*, 623 *n*, 719 *n*
- Hanson, F. P. Howland ordained at, 578
- Harding, Rev. Alpheus (D. C. 1805; *d* 1869), New Salem, delegate, 585
- Harlow, Jedidah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Jesse, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
- John, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Lot, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Lydia, wife of William, case of, 1683, 251
- Nathaniel, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Robert, dismissed, 1738, 293; deacon of a church, 1751, lii *n*
- Seth, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
- Thomas, dismissed, 1738, 293
- HARLOW (*continued*)
- William, case of, 1683, 251; delegate, 253; dislikes J. Cotton's preaching, 254; on committee, 266
- Harris, Rev. Thaddeus Mason (H. C. 1787; *d* 1842), Dorchester, delegate, 555, 569
- Harvard College, xxiv, xlii, 311, 542, 558, 570, 596
- Divinity School, title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1855, lxi
- Harvest, 159; Indian, 179
- Haskell, Lot, Rochester, 1791, 370
- Haskins, William (*d* 1695), called to Lakenham, 1692, 171, 278-279; not allowed to go, 282
- Hatch, Rev. Nymphas (H. C. 1797; *d* 1850), Tisbury, ordained, 1802, 548
- Hatherly, Timothy, Scituate, 71
- Haverhill, Indian attack on, 1697, 180
- Hawkins, Robert, 133
- Hayward, Dr. Nathan (*d* 1848), delegate, 569, 578, 582, 586
- Rev. Oliver (Brown 1804; *d* 1831), Barnstable, title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1815, lviii; ordained, 563
- Hedge, Barnabas (*d* 1762), on committee, 315
- Barnabas, delegate, 1833, 587
- Rev. Frederic Henry (H. C. 1825; *d* 1890), Brookline, delegate, 718
- Isaac Lothrop, on committee, 1837, 592
- Levi, Cambridge, delegate, 1799, 542
- Thomas, on committee, 1853, 713
- Hemenway, Rev. Daniel (Middlebury 1815; *d* 1871), Wareham, ordained, 1821, 568, 569
- Hemmenway, Rev. Moses (H. C. 1755; *d* 1811), Welles, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
- Hendrick. *See* Frederick Henry
- Henrietta Maria, wife of Charles I, King of England, 86
- Hersey, Rev. Henry (Brown 1820; *d* 1877), Barnstable, ordained, 1824, 576; delegate, 586
- Hicks, Samuel, becomes unsettled, 92; questions propounded by, and answers, 93-107; becomes a Quaker, 107

- Higginson, Rev. Francis (*d* 1630), Salem, on baptism, xxxvii; ordained, 1629, 67
- Rev. John (*d* 1708), son of Rev. Francis (*d* 1630), baptized at Salem, xxxvii
- Hill, Rev. Alonzo (H. C. 1822; *d* 1871), Worcester, delegate, 585, 601
- Hinckley, —, Barnstable, case of, 1691–1692, 272, 275
- Gov. Thomas, 156
- Hirst. *See* Hurst
- Hitchcock, Rev. Daniel (Middlebury 1811; *d* 1867), Randolph, delegate, 579
- Hodge, Barnabas. *See* Hedge
- Hodges, Rev. Richard Manning (H. C. 1815; *d* 1878), Bridgewater, ordained, 1821, 569; delegate, 578, 581, 586
- Holbrook, Daniel, Derby, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
- Hannah (Luce) Finney, 543
- Holcomb, Rev. Reuben (Y. C. 1774; *d* 1826), Sterling, delegate, 513
- Holland, xvi, xvii, xviii, xxii, 4, 5, 13, 15, 17, 20, 20 *n*, 23, 26, 28, 34, 43, 78, 78 *n*, 80, 82, 83, 91, 111, 115, 117, 121, 131, 132, 135, 138, 139; reformed church in, 14; efforts of Pilgrims to reach, 16–20; Pilgrims settle in, 20; truce between Spain and, 25, 25 *n*, 29; Pilgrims leave, 43; arrivals from, 1629, 64; cautionary towns in, 78, 78 *n*
- Holmes, Abigail, wife of Lemuel, confession, 1769, 374
- Abigail, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1802; *d* 1813), Dennis, 555; title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1805, lviii; ordained, 553–554
- Cloe, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Cornelius, deacon of a church, 1773, lii *n*
- Deborah, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Elisha, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Ephraim, first person to be baptized in private, 1718, xxxiii, 218
- George, son of Patience, contribution for, 1705, 202; 1706, 203
- Gershom (*d* 1777), sexton, 407
- Rev. John (*d* 1675), pastor at Duxbury, 70
- Lemuel, 1769, 374
- HOLMES (*continued*)
- Lucy, wife of Rev. Caleb (*d* 1813), dismissed, 1807, 556
- Lydia, member, 1784, 364
- Nathaniel, dismissed, 1744, 296
- Patience, contribution for, 1705, 202
- Phebe, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Susannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Rev. Sylvester (*d* 1866), New Bedford, delegate, 570, 579
- Holt, Rev. Peter (H. C. 1790; *d* 1851), Epping, N. H., delegate, 1801, 548
- Hoskins. *See* Haskins
- Hosmer, Rev. George Washington (H. C. 1826; *d* 1881), Northfield and Buffalo, N. Y., ordained at Northfield, 1830, 582; delegate, 583, 585, 595
- Hovey, Rev. Ivory (H. C. 1735; *d* 1803), Rochester and Manomet, ordained at Rochester, 1740, 293; dismissed, 1768, 330–331; installed at Manomet, 1770, 333; delegate, 340
- James (*d* 1781), lvi
- Lydia (*d* 1771), first wife of James (*d* 1781), title of sermon by C. Robbins on, lvi
- Howard, Bithiah, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537; 1804, 551, 552
- Thomas, second Earl of Arundel and Surrey, 86, 88
- Howland, Bithiah, dismissed, 1687, 261
- Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
- Rev. Freeman Parker (Amherst 1824; *d* 1882), Hanson, ordained, 1826, 578
- John (*d* 1672), 144; death and character, 147
- Rev. John (H. C. 1741; *d* 1804), Plympton and Carver, lxii *n*, 452, 604; delegate, 345, 362, 536, 541, 542, 548
- Joseph (*d* 1704), delegate, 158, 253; death, 195; case of, 1690, 269
- Sarah, case of, 1691, 273
- Thomas, delegate, 1729, 239
- Hubbard, Rev. William (*d* 1704), 152 *n*
- Huguenot, a nickname, 117
- Hull, Eng., 17
- Humane Society of Massachusetts, title of discourse before, by C. Robbins, 1796, lvii; by J. Kendall, 1813, lviii

Humiliation days, 147, 148, 149, 152, 153, 156, 166, 181, 184, 187, 188, 198, 254, 267, 299, 549

Humphreys, Rev. Daniel (Y. C. 1732; *d* 1787), Derby, Ct., delegate, 307

Hunn, Rev. David Lathrop (Y. C. 1813; *d* 1888), Sandwich, delegate, 1821, 570

Huntingdon. *See* Huntington

Huntington, Rev. Daniel (Y. C. 1807; *d* 1858), North Bridgewater, delegate, 579

— Rev. Frederic Dan (Amherst 1839; *d* 1904), delegate, 598, 715

Huntoon, Rev. Benjamin (D. C. 1817; *d* 1864), Canton, delegate, 580

Hurst, James, perhaps deacon, lii *n*

Huss, John (*d* 1415), 120

Hutchinson, Gov. Thomas, 51 *n*

Hymns, what, to be used, xxx, 333, 336

ICONIUM, Turkey, 119

Illegitimate children, 457; baptism of, scrupled, 1712, 212-213

Immersion. *See* Baptism

Independency, xviii

Independents, xvi, 114, 120, 122 *n*

Indian Bible, corrected by J. Cotton, xxxii, lv *n*; harvest, 179; languages, J. Cotton preached in, xxxii; wars, 107, 147, 148, 163, 164, 165, 167, 171, 172, 180, 197, 199, 201, 268

Indians, 69, 151, 152, 154, 167, 263, 267, 281, 558; kill J. Oldham, 60; R. Bourne ordained over, 1670, 146; liquor sold to, 146, 157; P. Fish ordained over, 1811, 558

— Philip, King, slain and beheaded, 1676, 152-153; date of death, 152 *n*

Infants, baptism of. *See* Baptism

Installations. *See* Ordinations and Installations

Intemperance, cases of, 153, 157, 159, 171, 174, 196, 203, 230, 237, 240, 245, 255, 267, 269, 274, 277, 278, 279, 280, 290, 296, 332, 357, 360, 374, 380, 488, 516, 518, 535, 536, 537, 563, 564, 587; death from, 413

Ipswich, J. Norton pastor at, 73

Ireland, James, 134

Ireland, 60, 86, 132, 221; supplies sent from, 1677, 153; distress in, 1689, 267; subduing of, 1691, 273

Italy, 49

JACKSON, —, testifies against S. Dunham, 1689, 267

— Esther, not allowed baptism to orphan under her care, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331

— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1756; *d* 1796), Brookline, to supply pulpit, 1756, 303, 312

— Samuel, on committee, 1794, 384

— Sarah. *See* Witherell

— Thomas, on committee, 1794, 384

Jacob, Rev. Henry (*d* 1624), 131

James I, King of England, 14, 30, 31, 37, 78 *n*, 86; death, 1625, 62

James II, King of England, 162

Jerome (*d* 1416), of Prague, 120

Jerusalem, Palestine, 94, 118

— Bishop of. *See* Alexander

Jews, 98, 102

Johnson, Rev. Francis (*d* 1618), Amsterdam, 15 *n*, 39, 40, 138; sketch of, 121-122, 134-136

— George (*d* 1605), brother of Rev. Francis, 135, 137

— Isaac (*d* 1630), 67, 68

— John, father of Rev. Francis, 135

— Robert (*d* 1626), London, 38

— Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293

— Thomasine Boys, wife of Rev. Francis, 135

Jones, E. Alfred, his Old Silver of American Churches, l, l *n*

Jordan, Baruch, to read psalms, 1692, 279

— Mary, unjust charges against, 1703, 195-196

Josephus, Flavius, book by, owned by First Church, 247, 248

Judaists, 124

Judea, 94

Judson, Rev. Adoniram (Y. C. 1775; *d* 1826), Plymouth, delegate, 555

— Rev. Ephraim (Y. C. 1763; *d* 1813), brother of Rev. Adoniram (*d* 1826), Taunton, delegate, 360

Justification, 181

KEITH, Rev. James (*d* 1719), Bridgewater, pastor, 108-109; signs letter, 1692, 168

Kempton, Joanna, dismissed, 1801, 547

— John, votes on baptism, 1772, 343; case of, 1804, 551-552

KEMPTON (*continued*)

- Samuel, case of, 1749, 298
- Kendall, Rev. James (H. C. 1796; *d* 1859), Plymouth, xxvii, xxxvi, xlii *n*, l, li, 544, 549, 566, 570, 571, 572, 583, 588, 592, 594, 596, 602, 691, 712, 713, 716; sketch of, xli-xlii; pastorate of, xliii-xlix; death, xlviii; writings, lvi *n*, lviii-lix; title of sermon by G. W. Briggs on, 1859, lxi, lxii; titles of sermons at ordination of, by J. French, 1800, lxii; by D. Tappan, lxii *n*; handwriting, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 541 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 622 *n*, 623 *n*, 634 *n*, 643 *n*, 719 *n*; chosen pastor, 1799, 538; letter of acceptance, 538-540; ordained, 1800, 540-543; remonstrance against his ordination, 542; his ordination regular, 544; delegate, 545, 548, 554, 555, 558, 560, 563, 565, 569, 570, 576, 577, 578, 579, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 714, 716, 718; on committees, 550, 554, 556, 561, 565, 568, 577, 715; protests against action of council at Wareham, 1821, 569; gives his salary to the parish, 1858, 717
- Rev. James Augustus (H. C. 1823; *d* 1884), son of Rev. James (*d* 1859), Medfield, 583; title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, lix; ordained, 1830, 582
- Lydia Mason, daughter of Rev. James (*d* 1859), on committee, 1853, 603
- Sally, second wife of Rev. James (*d* 1859), admitted, 1818, 566
- Sarah, first wife of Rev. James (*d* 1859), admitted, 1801, 544
- Sewall, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
- Kennedy, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186
- Kent, Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1820; *d* 1859), Duxbury, ordained, 1826, 578; delegate, 580, 584
- Kent, Eng., 38, 71
- King. *See also* Ring
- Benjamin, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Bithia, wife of Samuel, case of, 1719, 219
- Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186

KING (*continued*)

- John, confession, 1769, 374; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Joseph, dismissed, 1703, 197
- Merey, wife of Joseph, dismissed, 1703, 197
- Samuel, 219; contribution for, 1706, 203
- King, of England, authority of, acknowledged by Pilgrims, xx
- Kingman, Bradford, his Epitaphs from Burial Hill cited, liii *n*, 420 *n*
- Kingston, church at, organized, 1717, xxxiv, liv; ordinations at: J. Stacey, 1720, lv; J. Cole, 1829, 580; A. R. Pope, 1843, 599-600
- Kirkland, Rev. John Thornton (H. C. 1789; *d* 1840), President of Harvard College, delegate, 558
- Knapp, Rev. Frederick Newman (H. C. 1843; *d* 1889), Brookline, delegate, 714
- Rev. Joshua (Y. C. 1770; *d* 1816), Winchester, Ct., delegate, 362

LAKENHAM (Lakingham). *See under* Plymouth

- Lancashire, Eng., 14
- Lanman, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel (*d* 1794), admitted in private, 1794, 383
- Samuel (*d* 1794), 383
- Laranda, Turkey, 119
- Lathrop. *See also* Lothrop
- Rev. John (Princeton 1768; *d* 1816), Boston, 471
- Latin, known to W. Brewster, 78; taught by him at Leyden, 80
- Laud, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91
- Lawful money, 286, 287
- Lawson, Rev. Deodat, Scituate, pastor, 73; ordained, 1694, 176
- Laythorp (Laythrop). *See* Lothrop
- Leavenworth, Rev. Mark (Y. C. 1737; *d* 1797), Waterbury, Ct., delegate, 307
- Le Baron, Dr. Francis, gives desk Bibles, 1819, 534, 719
- Lazarus (*d* 1773), delegate, 300, 333, 340; on committees, 306, 307, 314, 315, 317, 318, 322; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Rev. Lemuel (Y. C. 1768; *d* 1836), son of Lazarus (*d* 1773), Rochester,

LE BARON (*continued*)

- title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1772, lvi; ordained, 1772, 340; delegate, 359, 362, 536, 541, 542
- Martha, member, 1784, 364
- William (*d* 1816), son of Lazarus (*d* 1733), on committee, 1794, 383
- Leicester, Earl of. *See* Dudley, Robert
- Leonard, Rev. Abiel (H. C. 1759; *d* 1778), son of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1761), Woodstock, Ct., ordained, 1763, 327
- Rev. George (H. C. 1823; *d* 1881), Marshfield, delegate, 565, 595, 598, 599
- Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1719; *d* 1761), Plymouth, xxxiv *n*, xlix, li, 247, 248, 285, 286, 288, 296, 298, 312, 313, 325, 337, 339, 377; house built by, xxxiv; on baptism, xxxvii, xxxviii, 230–231, 232–233, 334; perhaps author of a pamphlet, lv *n*; title of sermon by N. Eells at ordination of, lxi; chosen pastor, 1724, 224; handwriting, 224 *n*, 247 *n*, 248 *n*, 285 *n*, 287 *n*, 288 *n*, 305 *n*, 429 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 521 *n*, 529 *n*; letter of acceptance, 225; ordained, xxxiv, 226; delegate, 230, 240, 242, 244, 289, 290, 292, 293, 299, 300, 302; signs result, 1727, 235; health fails, 1753, 300; asks for colleague, 1756, 302; request granted, 303–304; asks dismissal, 1757, 304; granted, 305; allowed to remove, 305; dismissal, 1760, xxxv, 324, 325; death, xxxv, 326; sketch of, xxxv–xxxvi, 326–327
- Leverich, Rev. William (*d* 1677), at Duxbury, 70; pastor at Sandwich, 70
- Lewes. *See* Lewis
- Lewis, Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1707; *d* 1753), Pembroke, title of sermon at ordination of J. Stacey by, 1720, lv; delegate, 226
- Leyden, Holland, xv, xvii, xx, xxii, xliii, 5, 21, 23, 25, 43, 50, 51, 59, 62, 65, 117, 122, 131, 136, 138, 139, 140; Pilgrims at, 21–43; French church at, 23; printing set up at, by W. Brewster, 80
- State House, 91
- University, 21, 23, 136, 138
- Liberal Preacher, The, lix *n*; title of sermon by J. Kendall in, 1828, lix
- Library, parish, committee appointed to secure, 1853, 603
- Lightning, second meeting-house struck by, 1715, 214; fourth meeting-house struck by, 1844, 584
- Lincoln, Rev. Calvin (H. C. 1820; *d* 1881), Fitchburg, delegate, 601, 714
- Rev. Henry (H. C. 1786; *d* 1857), Falmouth, delegate, 554
- Lincoln, Countess of. *See* Clinton, Elizabeth
- Lincolnshire, Eng., xvii, 14 *n*, 16, 80
- Lining of psalms, introduced at Plymouth, 1681, xxxix
- Liquor, sold to Indians, 146, 157; petition to suppress selling of, 1681, 158
- Little, Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1695; *d* 1723), Plymouth, li, 189, 191, 194, 196, 199, 200, 202, 218, 224, 337; where buried, xxxii; on baptism in private, xxxiii–xxxiv, 217–218; writings, lv *n*, lvi; handwriting, 170 *n*, 190 *n*, 217 *n*, 223 *n*; asked to preach, 1697, 180, 184; called, 1698, 185, 187; ordained, 1699, xxxii, 188; delegate, 197, 198, 203, 205; sick, 198; proposes written relations, 201; proposes private family meetings, 205; on baptism of a bastard, 122–213; on ordination of deacons 215–216; on letters of dismissal, 219; proposes election of another ruling elder, 222 death and character, xxxiii, 223
- Little Compton, R. I., J. Ellis installed at, 1749, 298
- Littlefield, George Emery (*d* 1915), on identity of Rev. Mr. Glover, xxiii *n*
- Littleton, W. H. White ordained at, 1827, 579
- Livermore, —, preaches as candidate, 1758–1759, 311, 316, 318
- Lobdell, Isaac, dismissed, 1689, 264
- Sarah, wife of Isaac, dismissed, 1689, 264
- Locke, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1755; *d* 1778), President of Harvard College, preaches as candidate, 1758, 311, 312; refuses to preach further, 312
- London, Eng., 15, 15 *n*, 43, 44, 73, 122, 123, 127, 129, 130; Lord Mayor of, 133
- Clink, 130
- Fleet prison, xxii, 91
- Gatehouse, 130

LONDON (*continued*)

- Inns of Court, 127
 — Newgate, 130
 — St. Thomas a Waterings, 123
 — Tyburn, 123
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth (*d* 1882),
 quoted, xxix
 Lord, Arthur (H. C. 1872), son of Rev.
 William Henry (*d* 1866), xiv, lii *n*;
 owns photostats of Plymouth Church
 Records, xiii; his Introduction, xv-l;
 owns sketches of second and third
 meeting-houses, xlix *n*, 1 *n*
 — Joseph, 235
 — Rev. William Henry (D. C. 1837;
d 1866), Southboro, ordained, 1838,
 597
 Lord's day. *See* Sabbath
 — supper. *See* Communion; Sacra-
 ment
 Lothrop. *See also* Lathrop
 — Bathsheba, wife of David (*d*
 1804), dismissed, 1801, 547
 — David (*d* 1804), on committee,
 1782, 360; case of, 1799, 535, 537
 — Isaac (*d* 1743), 219; on committee,
 224; delegate, 230, 235, 244, 289,
 290; signs result, 1727, 235
 — Rev. John (*d* 1653), xxii, 64; pas-
 tor at Scituate, 71; at Barnstable,
 72; death, 72
 Loud, Jacob Hersey, 713; on commit-
 tees, 592, 711, 715; delegate, 597;
 moderator, 712, 717
 Low countries. *See* Holland
 — provinces, 20 *n*. *See also* Hol-
 land
 Lowell, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1800; *d*
 1861), Boston, delegate, 569, 576, 578,
 579, 581, 588
 Lucas, Isaac, Carver, delegate, 1799,
 541
 — Samuel, buys Clark's Island, 1690,
 265 *n*
 Luce, Ebenezer, sexton, 1785, 414
 — Ruth, dismissed, 1805, 554
 Lunt, Rev. William Parsons (H. C.
 1833; *d* 1857), New York and Quincy,
 xlvi; ordained at New York, 1828,
 579; installed at Quincy, 1836, 589-
 590; delegate, 595, 596, 600
 Luther, Martin (*d* 1546), 120, 125;
 Erasmus on, 128
 Lutherans, 114, 140

Lyford, Rev. John, li *n*, 63; first
 preacher at Plymouth, but not settled,
 xxiii, 54; troubles caused by, 54-60;
 his charges against the Pilgrims,
 55-59; death, 60

- M**AGGNER, Capt. —, 39
 Magistrates, Plymouth Colony, their
 advice desired, 1683, 251; given,
 1684, 253
 Maimonides, 119
 Manchester, Earl of. *See* Montagu,
 Sir Henry
 Manomet (Manomet Ponds), Plymouth,
 xxxiv *n*, xl, 221, 328, 394, 403, 415,
 429, 441, 453, 472, 482, 492, 493, 494,
 495, 496, 504, 505, 604, 645, 686, 697;
 deacon at, to be chosen, 1728, 237;
 church at (Second Church of Ply-
 mouth), organized, 1738, xxxiv,
 xxxiv *n*, liv, 293; members dismissed
 to, from First Church, 293; ordina-
 tions and installations at: J. Ellis,
 1738, 293; E. Packard, 1753, 300;
 I. Hovey, 1770, 333; H. Bushnell,
 1821, 570; J. Barrett, 1826, 577; J.
 Ellis dismissed from, 1749, 298
 Manton, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1677), 113-
 114
 Marburg, Germany, 8
 March, John, commands expedition
 against Nova Scotia, 1707, 205
 Marcus Aurelius, 22, 22 *n*
 Marlborough, Duke of. *See* Churchill,
 John
 Marriage, performed by magistrates,
 xxii, 91, 648; of E. Winslow, xxii,
 91; performed in French, 1778, 499;
 in evening, 1794, 506; 1799, 643; on
 a sabbath, 506; of man once a slave,
 1845, 704
 Marriages, first recorded by C.
 Robbins, 1760, xxx *n*; recorded by
 later pastors, 1760; lists of, 1760-
 1792, 492-510; 1799-1822, 643-
 654; 1823-1859, 695-710
 Marshfield, 70, 75; church at, organized,
 1632, xxiv, liv, 71; Welsh settle in,
 71; S. Arnold, R. Blinman, and E.
 Bulkley pastors at, 71; ordinations
 at: E. Tompson, 1696, 179; J. Gard-
 ner, 1707, 205; M. Parris, 1817, 564.
See also Green's Harbor

- Marshpee. *See* Mashpee
- Martha's Vineyard, 175; removals to, 192
- Mary, Queen of Scots, 79
- Mary I, Queen of England, 8, 9, 114, 132
- Mary II, Queen of England, 172, 281
- Mashpau. *See* Mashpee
- Mashpee, church gathered at, by Indians, 1670, 146; ordinations at: R. Bourne, 1670, 146; P. Fish, 1811, 558
- Mason, Capt. John (*d* 1635), 90
— Lydia, member, 1784, 364
- Massachusetts Bay Colony, agents in England, 1689, 164 *n*; letter from elders of, 1692, 166, 168-169, 276
— General Court, 364
- Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society, *xlix n*
- Massachusetts Historical Society, owns photostats of Plymouth Church Records, *xiii*; owns sermon by G. W. Briggs, *lxi n*
- Masterson, Deacon Richard (*d* 1633), *lii, liii, 40, 41*; death, 83
- Mather, Rev. Cotton (H. C. 1678; *d* 1728), son of Rev. Increase (*d* 1723), on J. Cotton, *xxxii n*; signs letter, 1692, 169; his Ratio Disciplinae, 520
— Rev. Increase (H. C. 1656; *d* 1723), 85; house burned, 1676, 5, 5 *n*; on death of King Philip, 152 *n*; agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*
- Mathews, Desire (*d* 1807), tankard bequeathed by, 556
- Mattapoissett. *See* Rochester
- Maurice, Prince of Orange, death, 1625, 62
- May, Ann, dismissed, 1738, 293
— John (*d* 1769), chorister, 1764, 329; death, 332, 398
— Rev. Samuel Joseph (H. C. 1817; *d* 1871), Brooklyn, Ct., Scituate and Lexington, installed at Scituate, 1836, 590; delegate, 576, 595, 596, 599
- Mayflower. *See under* Ships
— company, *xvi, xxii*
— Descendant, *lv n, 75 n, 142 n, 250 n*; parts of the Plymouth Church Records printed in, *xiii*
- Mayhew, Thomas, on committees, 306, 315, 317, 318, 320, 322, 354, 357, 360; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; delegate, 345, 359
- Mayo, Rev. John (*d* 1676), pastor at Eastham and Boston, 85; death, 85
- Meadville, Pa., Theological School, title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1859, *lxi*
- Measles, 162
- Medfield, J. A. Kendall ordained at, 1830, 582
- Meeting-houses, First Church, Plymouth, 1620-1897, list of, *liv*
— First (1648-1683), *xlix, xlix n, liv*
— Second (1683-1744), *xlix, liv*; sketches of, *xlix n*; struck by lightning, 1715, 214; first meeting in, 1684, 253; taken down, 288
— Third (1744-1831), *xlix, liv, 584*; sketch of, *ln*; raised, 288; first meeting in, 288; wall pews in, appropriated for spectators at sacrament time, 1793, 377; taken down, 583
— Fourth (1831-1892) *l, ln, liv*; built, 583; dedicated, 584; sale of pews in, *l, 584*; struck by lightning, 1844, 584; painted and new pulpit made 1850, 601; marble communion table displaces wooden one, 601
— Fifth (1897), *xv, xlix, l, liv*
- Mellen, Rev. John (H. C. 1770; *d* 1828), delegate, 550
- Members, living elsewhere, conduct of, to be looked after, 1683, 252
- Members, First Church, lists of, and admissions: 1669-1698, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 177, 178, 180, 181, 251, 256, 257, 258, 260, 261, 264, 268, 271, 275, 281; 1703-1723, 191-192, 194-195, 199, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 219, 220, 221, 223; 1724-1732, 227-230, 238, 239; 1760, 468-470; 1760-1797, 471-477; 1732-1756, 521-529; 1799-1857, 634-643
- Merchant adventurers. *See* Adventurers
- Meriam, Rev. Jonas (H. C. 1753; *d* 1780), Newton, preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312
- Merrick, Rev. John Mudge (Bowdoin 1824; *d* 1871), Sandwich, ordained, 1833, 586; delegate, 591, 595
- Messenger, the word, last used in 1757, 310. *See* Delegate

- Meteren, Emanuel van, 14 *n*; on James I, 14
- Middelburg, Holland, 121, 122
- Middleboro, charges against pastor of, xxxii-xxxiii, 203; S. Fuller called to, 1678, 154; I. Cushman called to, 1695, 177; ordinations at: S. Fuller, 1694, 176; S. Conant, 1745, 296; J. Barker, 1781, 359-360; council at, about Rev. T. Palmer, 1706-1707, 203
- Middlesex Sunday-School Society, title of address by G. W. Briggs to, 1853, lx
- Midwife, 420
- Mighill, Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1663; *d* 1689), Scituate, ordained, 1684, 160, 256
- Mildews, 159, 253
- Miller, Rev. John (*d* 1663), Yarmouth, 262
- Rebecca, daughter of John, son of Rev. John (*d* 1663). *See* Clark
- Mills, Rev. Jedidiah (Y. C. 1722; *d* 1776), Ripton, Ct., delegate, 307
- Ministers, lawfulness of removal of, 305; instances of removal, in New England, 306
- Ministry, fund for maintenance of the, 549
- Ministry lot. *See* Parsonage lot
- Minot, Stephen, preaches as candidate, 1757, 311
- Mitchell, James Henry, East Bridgewater, delegate, 1853, 714
- Montagu, Sir Henry, first Earl of Manchester, 86, 88
- Monthly church meetings, 145, 154; lecture, 210
- Monthly Religious Magazine, lx, lx *n*
- Monument (Monument Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
- Moody, Rev. Joshua (*d* 1697), signs letter, 1692, 169
- Moore, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1761; *d* 1814), Rochester, council about, 1791, 369-370
- Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1826; *d* 1881), Athol and Duxbury, ordained at Athol, 1830, 583; delegate, 585, 590, 595, 598, 600, 601, 716, 718; installed at Duxbury, 1834, 588
- Morecroft, Richard, 133
- Morison, Rev. John Hopkins (H. C. 1831; *d* 1896), New Bedford, ordained, 1838, 596
- Mornay, Philippe de (*d* 1623), Seigneur du Plessis-Marly, known as Duplessis-Mornay, book by, owned by First Church, 247, 248
- Morse, Rev. William (*d* 1878), Marlboro, delegate, 597
- Morton, Anne, dismissed, 1688, 263
- Rev. Charles (*d* 1698), Charlestown, signs letter, 1692, 169
- Elisha, 1793, 379
- Elizabeth, wife of Elisha, case of, 1793, 379, 380-381
- Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693), son of George, lii, liii, 111, 160, 162, 258, 273; deacon, 1669, 145; delegate, 155, 165, 253, 272, 275; speaks against intemperance, 1684, 159, 255; declines to read psalms, 1689, 164, 268; death and character, 172
- Ephraim (*d* 1732), son of Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693); delegate, 176; dislikes J. Cotton's preaching, 1684, 254; on committees, 265, 270; to read psalms, 1692, 279; agent, 1725, 230
- Ephraim, dismissed, 1801, 547
- George, xv
- Deacon George (*d* 1727), son of Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693), lii, liii, 199; buys Clark's Island, 1690, 265 *n*; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174; delegate, 176
- George, sexton, 666
- Ichabod, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Ichabod (*d* 1809), Middleboro, delegate, 1799, 542
- Deacon Ichabod, liii, iii *n*, 558, 559; on committees, 489, 550, 551, 555, 557, 564; delegate, 548, 581, requests a dismissal, 1822, 573; deacon, 1832, 585; resigns as deacon, 1841, 597; dismissed 1842, 598-599
- John (*d* 1739), son of Ephraim (*d* 1732), to read psalms, 1692, 279
- Josiah, 364; member, 1784, 364
- Juliana (Carpenter), wife of George, xv
- Melatiah, wife of Josiah, member, 1784, 364
- Secretary Nathaniel (*d* 1685), son of George, xvii, 5 *n*, 7 *n*, 11 *n*, 13 *n*,

MORTON (*continued*)

- 14 *n*, 30 *n*, 32 *n*, 33 *n*, 34 *n*, 37 *n*, 46 *n*, 50 *n*, 51 *n*, 141 *n*, 142, 159, 247, 255; sketch of, xv-xvii; his New England's Memorial, xv, xvi, xxxvii, 5, 5 *n*, 44, 49, 51 *n*, 55, 59, 75 *n*, 91, 110, 158, 159; his preface to Bradford's History, 3-6; to Bradford's Dialogue, 113-115, 115 *n*; handwriting, 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 247 *n*; delegate, 146, 253; death and character, 160; negotiations about J. Davis's edition of his New England's Memorial, 549-550, 561, 562, 568, 570-572
- Nathaniel, delegate, 1703, 198
- Nathaniel, case of, 1770-1771, 340, 341; his difference with A. Churchill, 1780-1782, 356, 357, 358, 360, 362
- Polly, case of, 1811, 557, 558. *See also* Clark
- Ruth, confession, 1785, 375
- Sarah, member, 1784, 364
- Sarah (Boies), case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537
- Silas, case of, 1771-1772, 340, 341; 1780-1782, 357, 358, 360, 361
- Thomas (*d* 1646), charges of, answered by E. Winslow, 90, 91
- Moseley, Rev. William Oxnard (H. C. 1836; *d* 1894), Scituate, ordained, 1843, 599; delegate, 600, 601
- Mourt's Relation, 51 *n*
- Mulattoes. *See* Negroes
- Myrick, Rev. Henry Lewis (*d* 1913), Plymouth, li, lvi *n*, 706; associate pastor, 1853, xlviii, 712; letter of acceptance, 712-713; ordained, 713-714; resigns, 1854, 618, 716

NANTASKET, 60, 63

- Naunton, Sir Robert (*d* 1635), 31, 31 *n*
- Nauset, xxiv, xxv, 84, 85. *See also* Eastham
- Neal, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1743), 133 *n*
- Neamkeak, 66. *See also* Salem
- Negroes:
- Boston, case of, 1744, 295
- Flora, confession, 1769, 332, 374
- Nero, case of, 1744, 295; confession, 1746, 297; dismissed, 297
- Neile, Richard, Archbishop of York, 86, 87, 88

- Nelson, Ebenezer, on committee, 1798, 517
- Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
- John, delegate, 1694, 176; dismissed, 1744, 296; member, 1784, 364
- Joseph W., dismissed, 1801, 547
- Samuel, dismissed, 1744, 296
- Neon, Bishop of Laranda, 119
- Nero. *See under* Negroes
- Netherlands. *See* Holland
- New Bedford, ordinations and installations at: O. Dewey, 1823, 575; J. Angier, 1835, 589; E. Peabody, 1838, 596; J. H. Morison, 1838, 596; council at, about Rev. J. Whitaker, 1823, 573
- New England confession of faith, assent to, required, 321-322, 332, 342, 345
- New England Society in the City of New York, xiii
- New England version of the Psalms. *See* Psalms
- Newfoundland, 132
- New Haven Colony, 74
- New Jersey, 85
- New Plymouth. *See* Plymouth
- New Plymouth Colony. *See* Plymouth Colony
- New Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, 374; J. Scott ordained at Middleboro for, 1772, 342
- New York, N. Y., W. P. Lunt ordained at, 1828, 579
- Second Congregational Unitarian Society, xlv
- Nickson, William, 133
- Nicolson, Lucy, case of, 1825, 576
- Niles, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1699; *d* 1762), Braintree, signs result, 1727, 235
- Rev. Samuel (Princeton 1769; *d* 1814), son of Samuel (*d* 1804), son of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1762), Abington, preaches, 363; delegate, 370, 555
- Nixon. *See* Nickson
- Non resistance, 350
- Norfolk County, Eng., 123
- Norridgewock, Me., 201
- North, Sir Thomas (*d c* 1601), 22 *n*
- Northfield, G. W. Hosmer ordained at, 1830, 582
- North Hampton, N. H., J. French ordained at, 1801, 548
- Norton, Rev. John (*d* 1663), Boston, xxiii *n*, li *n*, lv *n*; preacher at Plym-

NORTON (*continued*)

outh, but not settled, xxiii, 73;
at Ipswich, 73; pastor at Boston, 73
Norton, J. Palmer ordained at, 1753,
300
Norway, 18
Norwich, Eng., 135
Nottinghamshire, Eng., xvii, 14
Nova Scotia, 205, 330, 342, 374
Novations, 10

OAKES, Thomas (*d* 1719), agent in
England, 1689, 164 *n*

Oath, of allegiance, xxi, xxii, 36; of
supremacy, xxi, xxii, 36

Offshoots from the First Church, Plym-
outh, xxiv, xxxi *n*, xxxiv, xxxiv *n*,
xxxv; list of, 1632-1801, liv

Oil, from whales, set apart for use of
the ministry, 1662, xxviii

Old comers, xxv

Old tenor, 286, 330

Oldham, —, wife of John (*d* 1636),
56

— John (*d* 1636), trouble with, 55-
56; death, 60

Oliver, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter
(*d* 1791). *See* Watson

— Peter (*d* 1791), lvi

Ordinances, church, 182

Ordinaries, 153, 274; petition to lessen
number of, 1681, 158; E. Morton
speaks against, 1684, 154, 255. *See*
also Taverns

Ordination, to be by imposition of
hands, 37; to be by the church, 97;
of deacons, scrupled by E. Little,
1716, 215-216

Ordination sermons, pastors of First
Church, Plymouth, lxi-lxii

Ordinations, recorded by pastors, xxx;
dates of some early, found only in
these records, xxx *n*

Ordinations and installations: T. P.
Allen, 1846, 601; J. Angier, 1835,
589; S. Angier, 1679, 155; S. Arnold,
1703, 197; J. Barker, 1781, 359; J.
Barrett, 1826, 577; J. Bates, 1803,
550; W. M. Bicknell, 1857, 716; A.
Bigelow, 1833, 585; R. Bourne, 1670,
146; S. Bourne, 1724, 230; C. Brad-
ford, 1845, 600; E. Briggs, 1767, 330;
G. W. Briggs, 1838, 594; J. Briggs,

ORDINATIONS (*continued*)

1801, 548; A. Brown, 1831, 584; H.
Bushnell, 1821, 570; O. Campbell,
1733, 1745, 289, 298; C. Chadcock,
1793, 377; J. Chandler, 1842, 597;
T. Clap, 1729, 240; A. Clarke, 1830,
581; O. Cobb, 1799, 535; J. Cole,
1829, 580; H. Colman, 1825, 576;
S. Conant, 296; J. Cotton, 1669,
144; J. Cotton, 1693, 173, 282; J.
Cotton, 1735, 292; R. Cotton, 1694,
176; W. Cotton, 1797, 513; E. P.
Crafts, 1828, 580; A. Crosswell, 1748,
293; I. Cushman, 1693, 185; S. Dan-
forth, 1687, 162, 261; O. Dewey, 1823,
575; T. P. Doggett, 1833, 586; J. Dun-
ham, 1694, 175; J. Ellis, 1738, 1749,
293, 298; N. Everett, 1782, 362; B.
Fessenden, 1821, 569; P. Fish, 1811,
558; J. G. Forman, 1854, 715; J.
French, 1801, 548; S. Fuller, 1694, 176;
J. Gardner, 1707, 205; E. Gillet, 1795,
486; E. S. Goodwin, 1813, 560; H. B.
Goodwin, 1830, 581; T. Greenwood,
1694, 175; E. H. Hall, 1859, 718;
N. Hatch, 1802, 548; O. Hayward,
1815, 563; D. Hemenway, 1821, 568,
569; H. Hersey, 1824, 576; F. Higgin-
son, 1629, 67; R. M. Hodges, 1821,
569; C. Holmes, 1805, 553; G. W.
Hosmer, 1830, 582; I. Hovey, 1740,
1770, 293, 333; F. P. Howland, 1826,
578; J. Kendall, 1800, 540-543; J. A.
Kendall, 1830, 582; B. Kent, 1826, 578;
D. Lawson, 1694, 176; L. Le Baron,
1772, 340; A. Leonard, 1743, 327;
N. Leonard, 1724, 226; E. Little, 1699,
188; W. H. Lord, 1838, 597; W. P.
Lunt, 1828, 1836, 579, 589; S. J.
May, 1836, 590; J. M. Merrick, 1833,
586; T. Mighill, 1684, 160, 256; J.
Moore, 1830, 1834, 583, 588; J. H.
Morison, 1838, 596; W. O. Moseley,
1843, 599; H. L. Myrick, 1853, 713; J.
Osgood, 1842, 598; E. Packard, 1753,
300; J. Palmer, 1753, 300; F. Parker,
1801, 545; J. Parker, 1731, 244; M.
Parris, 1817, 564; E. Peabody, 1838,
596; N. Pitcher, 1707, 205; A. R. Pope,
1843, 599; E. Pratt, 1807, 555; S.
Prentice, 1747, 298; C. Robbins, 1760,
324; C. Robbins, 1833, 587; J. Rus-
sell, 1683, 158, 252, 253; E. Samson,
1775, 345; J. Scott, 1772, 342; J.

ORDINATIONS (*continued*)

- Shaw, 1731, 242; J. Shaw, 1807, 555; S. Skelton, 1629, 67; J. Stacey, 1720, lv; R. Stone, 1834, 589; P. Thacher, 1748, 298; E. Tompson, 1696, 179; S. Treat, 1675, 147; C. Turner, 1755, 301; W. H. White, 1827, 579; N. Whitman, 1844, 600; J. A. Williams, 1826, 578; I. Wiswall, 1680, 155; G. W. Woodward, 1837, 591; F. Wooster, 1735, 291
- Origen, 118
- Orphan, baptism of, not allowed, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331
- Osborn, Rev. Samuel (1690-1785), Eastham, council about, 1738, 292
- Osgood, Rev. Joseph (*d* 1898), Cohasset, ordained, 1842, 598; delegate, 599, 600
- P**ACKARD, Rev. Elijah (H. C. 1750; *d* 1766), Manomet, ordained, 1753, 300
- Rev. Hezekiah (H. C. 1787; *d* 1849), Chelmsford, delegate, 587
- Paddy, Deacon William (*d* 1658), lii, liii, 73
- Paine, Robert Treat (*d* 1811), uses the word Pilgrim in odes, 1795, 1798, xlix *n*
- Thomas. *See* Paine, Robert Treat
- Palfrey, Rev. John Gorham (H. C. 1815; *d* 1881), Boston, delegate, 569, 576
- Palmer, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1747; *d* 1791), Norton, ordained, 1753, 300
- Rev. Thomas (*d* 1743), Middleboro, his dismission advised by councils, 1706-1707, 203
- Papists, 12, 119 *n*, 124
- Parish, distinction between church and town or, xxvi, xxvii; right to dismiss pastor vested in, xxxiii
- Parker, Rev. Freeman (H. C. 1797; *d* 1854), Dresden, Me., ordained, 1801, 545
- Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1726; *d* 1776), Plympton, 345, 455; ordained, 1731, 244; prays, 319, 326; delegate, 325
- Rev. Robert (*d* 1614), 129, 131
- Parkman, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1807; *d* 1852), Boston, delegate, 579, 581, 591, 596
- Parris, Martin, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
- Rev. Martin (Brown 1790; *d* 1839), Marshfield, ordained, 1817, 564
- Parsonage house, lot. *See under* First Church, Plymouth
- Partridge, Rev. Ralph (*d* 1658), Duxbury, pastor, 70; disputes with C. Chauncy on baptism, 74
- Passive obedience, 350
- Pastor, 120; meaning of, xix, xxi, xxiv; chosen by church, xxvi, 37; salary paid by town, xxvi; three causes for dismission, xxvii-xxviii; duties of, 9, 36, 58, 98, 99; how ordained, 37
- Pastors, First Church, Plymouth, 1620-1859, list of, li; writings, lv-lix
- Pastors, associate, First Church, Plymouth, 1838-1859, list of, li; writings, lv *n*, lvi *n*, lx-lxi
- Pastors, associated, 206
- Patent, sought in vain by Pilgrims from James I, 30-31; sought from Virginia Company, 31-41; taken out in name of J. Whincop, 42
- Patmos, island of, 103
- Patten, Rev. William (H. C. 1754; *d* 1775), Halifax, 452, 455; officiates at Plymouth, 1757, 311
- Paty, John (*d* 1821), frame of his house falls, 1797, 514; delegate, 548; on committee, 555
- Paulinus, 119
- Paupers, 419, 425
- Paybody. *See* Peabody
- Payn, Mehetabel, member, 1784, 364
- Peabody, Rev. Andrew Preston (H. C. 1826; *d* 1893), Portsmouth, N. H., delegate, 597
- Rev. Ephraim (Bowdoin 1827; *d* 1856), New Bedford, installed, 1838, 596-597; delegate, 601
- William, 250
- Pearce. *See* Pierce
- Peirce. *See also* Pierce
- Capt. William, 59
- Pembroke, ordinations and installations at: J. Chandler, 1842, 597; W. M. Bicknell, 1857, 716
- Penry, John (*d* 1593), 115, 123 *n*, 126; executed, 123, 124
- Perkins, Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1717; *d* 1782), Bridgewater, preaches, 230; delegate, 300, 325

PERKINS (*continued*)

- Rev. William (*d* 1602), xviii, 10 *n*;
his six principles, xviii-xix, xl; his
catechism, xviii, xix, xx, xxxi, 145,
256; quoted, 10
- Pews, wall, in third meeting-house,
appropriated for spectators at sacra-
ment time, 1793, 377; sale of, in
fourth meeting-house, 1831, l, 584
- Philip, King. *See* under Indians
- Phillips, Rev. —, quoted, 126
- husband of Lydia, 334
- Lydia, case of, 1770, 334, 336
- Phipps, Rev. Harrison Gray Otis (H.
C. 1832; *d* 1841), Cohasset, delegate,
590, 595
- Rev. Joseph Hobson (*d* 1871),
East Bridgewater, delegate, 714, 716
- Phips, Gov. Sir William, 279
- Piedmont, Italy, Protest in, article by
G. W. Briggs, 1857, lxi
- Pierce. *See also* Peirce
- Rev. John (H. C. 1793; *d* 1849),
Brookline, delegate, 582
- Pierpont, Rev. John (Y. C. 1804; *d*
1866), Boston, delegate, 579, 585, 587
- Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1685; *d*
1709), Reading, signs letter, 1692, 169
- Pilgrim, term used by R. T. Paine,
1795, 1798, lxi *n*; Bradford's use of
term, 43
- Pilgrim Church, xv, xvi, xvii, 4-5, 13;
its pastors, elders, and deacons, xvii;
its polity and dogma, xx
- Pilgrim Fathers, term first used by S.
Davis, 1799, lxi *n*
- Pilgrim Society, Plymouth, xiv; copy-
right of J. Davis's edition of N.
Morton's New England's Memorial
transferred from First Church to,
1821-1822, 568, 570-572
- Pilgrims, the, xvi, xvii, xviii; were Cal-
vinists, xviii; their faith and church
polity, xx-xxi; persecutions in Eng-
land, 15; difficulties in reaching
Holland, 16-20; life in Holland, 20-
43; at Amsterdam, 20-21; at Leyden,
21-43; reasons for and against
removal from Holland, 25-29; decide
to remove, 29; going to Guiana and
Virginia considered, 30; negotiate
for royal patent, but fail, 31-32;
church government, 36-37; obtain
patent from Virginia Company, 42;

PILGRIMS (*continued*)

- this useless, 42; leave Holland, 43-
44; at Southampton, 44; J. Robin-
son's letter to, 45-48; sail from
Southampton, 49; reach Cape Cod,
49; hard situation of, 49-51; troubles
with J. Lyford and J. Oldham, 54-
60; T. Morton's charges against, 90,
91
- Pitcher, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1703;
d 1723), Scituate, ordained, 1707, 205
- Plate, church. *See* Silver
- Play, in streets, abandoned by children,
295
- Pliseys, Monsieur du. *See* Mornay,
Philippe de
- Plymouth, church at, organized, 1620,
xviii; migration from Holland to,
1629, xxii; proposed abandonment of,
xxiv, 84; King Philip's head brought
to, 1676, 153; ordinations and instal-
lations at: J. Cotton, 1669, 144; E.
Little, 1699, 188; N. Leonard, 1724,
226; J. Ellis, 1738, 293; E. Packard,
1753, 300; C. Robbins, 1760, 325; I.
Hovey, 1770, 333; J. Kendall, 1800,
540; H. Bushnell, 1821, 570; J. Bar-
rett, 1826, 577; G. W. Briggs, 1838,
594; H. L. Myrick, 1853, 713; E. H.
Hall, 1859, 718
- Baptist Society, 676, 682, 683, 690
- Beech Point, 392
- Billington Sea, 688
- Burial Hill, xxxii; Kingman's
Epitaphs from, liii *n*, 420 *n*
- Christian Society, 684
- Clark's Island, 265, 266, 673; wood
on, xxvii; obtained by N. Clark, 1688,
265 *n*; sold, 1690, 265 *n*
- Eel River, 394, 423, 567, 656,
663, 669, 671, 672. *See also* Fourth
Church
- First Church. *See* First Church,
Plymouth
- Fourth Church, at Eel River, 568,
588, 655; old furniture of First
Church given to, 1825, 577
- Gurnett's Nose, wood on, xxvii
- Herring Pond, 650
- Lakenham (Lakingham), W. Has-
kins called to, 1692, 171, 278; not
allowed to go, 280
- Leyden Street, xv, xxxiv, xli
- Loud Pond, 675

- PLYMOUTH (*continued*)
- Manomet (Manomet Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - Meeting-house, new, at South Meadows, 1775, 461
 - Meeting-houses. *See* Meeting-houses
 - Monument (Monument Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - New Society, lii *n*, 177, 178, 179, 191, 197, 198, 201, 203. *See also* Plympton
 - New Society, 295, 296. *See also* Third Church (1744-1784)
 - North Church, 226. *See also* Kingston
 - North Precinct, iv. *See also* Kingston
 - North Town, 616, 617, 689, 690
 - Parsonage house, lot. *See under* First Church, Plymouth
 - Pilgrim Hall, xiii
 - Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - Rocky Hill, 688
 - Salter's Beach, 630
 - Salthouse Beach, 684
 - Saquish, 392, 394, 397; wood on, xxvii
 - School-house, 337, 383, 516, 560
 - Second Church. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - Second Precinct, 300. *See also* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - South Church, 225, 226. *See also* First Church
 - South Meadows, new meeting-house at, 1775, 461
 - South Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - South Precinct, 224, 225; Precinct Book, 224, 226. *See also* First Church, Plymouth
 - Third Church. *See* Third Church (1744-1784), Plymouth; Third Church (1801), Plymouth
 - Town Brook, xxvii
 - Town House, 684
 - Town Square, xv, xlix
 - Training Green, xlv
 - Unitarian Society, 1831-1833, xlvii
 - Universalist Society, xlvii, 656, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683
 - Upper society, xxxi, 185, 197. *See also* Plympton
- PLYMOUTH (*continued*)
- Western Precinct, lii *n*, 177, 188, 196. *See also* Plympton
 - Plymouth Bay, 69
 - Plymouth Beach, 404, 630
 - Plymouth Church Records, the first three original volumes here printed, xiii, xv; three sets of photostats of, in existence, xiii
 - Volume I, text, 3-282; description, 3 *n*; contains five parts, 3 *n*; text of first part, 3-141; description, 4 *n*; text of second part, 142-189; description, 142 *n*; text of third part, 190-223; description, 190 *n*; text of fourth part, 224-248; description, 224 *n*; text of fifth part, 249-282; description, 249 *n*; the volume for publication loaned to J. Davis, 1802, 549-550; to W. S. Russell, 1853, 714 *n*, 715
 - Volume II, text, 285-529; description, 285 *n*
 - Volume III, text, 533-719; description, 533 *n*
 - Plymouth Colony, agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*; advice of magistrates of, desired and given, 1683-1684, 251, 253; letter from elders of, 1692, 166, 167-168, 276
 - General Court, xxv, xxviii, xxxi, xxxiii
 - Plymouth Harbor, 73
 - Plympton, lii; I. Cushman called to, 1695, 177; wishes to be a distinct church, 1696, 178; allowed, 178-179; asks for dismissal, 1697, 179; church at, organized, 1698, xxxi *n*, xxxiv *n*, liv, 185; persons dismissed to, 186; ordinations and installations at: I. Cushman, 1698, 185; J. Parker, 1731, 244; O. Campbell, 1733, 289; E. Samson, 1775, 345; J. Briggs, 1801, 548; excommunication at, 1712, 212
 - Polyander a Kerckhoven, Joannes, 24
 - Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
 - Poor, Daniel, Andover, delegate, 1799, 541
 - Poor, the, 557, 561, 568. *See also* Contribution
 - Poor house. *See* Almshouse
 - Pope, Rev. Augustus Russell (H. C. 1839; *d* 1858), Kingston, ordained, 1843, 599-600; delegate, 600, 713, 714, 715

- Pope, the, 37
 Popery, 6, 12, 14, 114, 385, 388
 Popham, Sir John (*d* 1607), 123
 Popish ceremonies, etc., 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14 *n*, 117
 Porter, Rev. Eliphalet (H. C. 1777; *d* 1833), Roxbury, son of Rev. John (*d* 1802), delegate, 578, 580
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1736; *d* 1802), North Bridgewater, delegate, 330, 342
 Portland, Earl of. *See* Weston, Sir Richard
 Port Royal. *See* Annapolis, Nova Scotia Postmaster, 683
 Potter, Rev. Nathaniel (Princeton 1753; *d* 1768), Brookline, *li n*; preaches as candidate, 1758-1759, 315, 316, 317; dismissed from Brookline, 316, 317; chosen pastor, 1759, 318; letter of declination, 318
 Prague, Bohemia, 120
 Pratt, Daniel, contribution for, 1705, 201
 — Rev. Enoch (Brown 1803; *d* 1860), Barnstable, ordained, 1807, 555; delegate, 558, 563, 577
 — Esther, first wife of Daniel, sickness and death, 1705, 201
 — Hannah. *See* Robbins
 — Jonathan, dismissed, 1690, 269
 Prayer, days of. *See* Fast days
 Prayers, out of a book, 95
 Praying, 95, 96
 Prentice, Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1727; *d* 1773), Grafton and Easton, installed at Easton, 1747, 298
 Prentiss, John, Keene, N. H., printer, *lix n*
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1766; *d* 1814), Medfield, delegate, 550
 Presbyterians, 114
 Prince, James, on committees, 1793-1794, 380, 381, 383
 — Rev. John (H. C. 1776; *d* 1836), Salem, delegate, 1821, 569
 — Gov. Thomas (*d* 1673), 85; death and character, 147
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1707; *d* 1758), 51 *n*
 Printing, set up by W. Brewster at Leyden, 80
 Prison. *See* Jail
 Private, in, admissions, baptisms. *See* Admissions; Baptisms
 Privateer, a, wrecked, 1778, 409
 Profaneness, 196, 245, 267, 332, 374, 518
 Propheying, practice of, 118-120
 Proposals, about associated pastors, 206
 Protestant churches, 388; doctrines, 385
 Protestantism, 574
 Providence, a remarkable, 1797, 514
 Providential inhabitants, 454
 Psalms, to be read, 156, 157, 268; persons appointed to read, 279; versions of, 335
 — Ainsworth's version, used, xxix, xxxi; abandoned, 1692, xxix, 171; too difficult to sing, 160, 171, 178, 257, 277
 — Bay Psalm Book or New England version, used, 1685, 257; adopted, 1692, xxix, xxxi, 171, 172, 178, 278; disuse of, mooted, 1770, 332-333; discarded, 1771, 336, 366
 — lining of, introduced, 1681, xxix, 156, 157
 — singing of, 92; is worshipping of God, 95-96, 156, 157
 — Tate and Brady's version, on trial, 1767-1770, xxix-xxx, 332-333; adopted, 1771, xxx, 336; abandoned, 1786, 366
 — Watts's version, on^r trial, 1767-1770, xxix, 332, 333; adopted, 1786, xxx, 366
 Public, in, members to be dealt with, if sin is public, 159, 255
 — assembly, baptism not limited to, xxxiii, xxxiv, 218
 — houses. *See* Ordinaries; Taverns
 — worship, penalty for neglecting, xxviii
 Pulpit, new, 1850, 601
 Puritan Anglican clergy, xxi
 Puritans, a term of opprobrium, 10, 114, 117, 128, 129, 133; their sufferings, 129, 130; the term first used, 1564, 133 *n*
 Pursuivants, warrant-officers, 13
 Putnam, Rev. Alfred Porter (Brown 1852; *d* 1906), Roxbury, title of sermon by G. W. Briggs at ordination of, 1855, lxi
 — Rev. George (H. C. 1826; *d* 1878), Roxbury, delegate, 587, 596, 601, 718
 — Rev. John Jay (*b* 1823), South Bridgewater, delegate, 716

- QUAKER**, S. Hicks becomes a, 107
Quakers, a perverse sect, 76; T. Cushman an instrument against, 77; troubles caused by, 110-111
 Quarterly lecture, 559, 560; meetings, 387, 492
 Questions, propounded by S. Hicks, 93-107; by J. Cotton, 154-155; by elders, 181-183
 Quincy, W. P. Lunt installed at, 1836, 589-590
- RAINOLDS** (Reynolds), Rev. John (*d* 1607), 126
 Ramakins, Castle of, Holland, a cautionary town, 78 *n*
 Rambam. *See* Maimonides
 Ransom, Susanna, dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Susanna (Gardner), case of, 1692-1693, 277, 278, 281
 Rebaptism, of a church member, resented, 146, 155
 Rebels, patriotic members called, 1776, 351
 Recommendations, on removal, to be procured, 337, 566; withheld from a member, 557; list of, 1804-1833, 655-656
 Reed, Rev. John (Y. C. 1772; *d* 1831), son of Rev. Solomon (*d* 1785), West Bridgewater, delegate, 578
 — Rebecca, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1739; *d* 1785), Framingham and Middleboro, preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312; delegate, 342
 Reformation, 148, 149, 150, 152, 166, 168, 169, 170, 178, 199, 202, 239, 274, 275, 277, 336
 Reformation, the, 385, 388
 Reformed churches, the, xx, 14, 140; held removal of ministers to be lawful, 305; religion, 14
 Reformists, xx
 Rehoboth, ordinations at: S. Angier, 1679, 155; T. Greenwood, 1694, 175; suffers in Indian wars, 165
 Relations, oral, a hindrance, 201; private, 145, 154, 163, 165, 177, 273; allowed, 1688, 263; 1794, 386; public, preferable to private, 262; written, no longer required as a term of admis-
- RELATIONS** (*continued*)
 sion, 1823, xlvi, 575; adopted, 1705, 201, 1792, 371; first member to make, 1706, 201
 Religion, decay of; revival of. *See* Decay; Revival
 Removal, of ministers, question about lawfulness of, 305; instances in New England, 306; of members from one church to another, 335, 337
 Repentance, 182
 Reunion, of First and Third Churches, 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xlv, 363-365, 635
 Revival, of religion, 1741-1742, 293, 294; 1783, 363; 1793, 377-379, 634
 Revolutionary War, C. Robbins chaplain in, xxxix
 Reynolds. *See* Rainolds
 Reyner, Rev. John (*d* 1669), Plymouth, xxiii *n*, li, 74, 76, 109, 143 145; his pastorate, xxiii-xxiv; letter of, xxv; resignation, xxv; character, 73; sketch of, 107-108; death, 108, 144
 Rhemists, 119
 Richardson, Rev. Joseph (D. C. 1802; *d* 1871), Hingham, delegate, 563, 595, 598, 600
 Richie. *See* Ritchie
 Richmond, Rev. Abel (Brown 1797; *d* 1843), Halifax, delegate, 565
 — Rev. Edward (Brown 1789; *d* 1842), Dorchester, delegate, 585
 Rickard, Giles (*d* 1709), bequeaths money for church plate, 209
 — John, dismissed, 1693, 186
 — Mary, dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Rebecca, dismissed, 1698, 186
 Rider, Benjamin, case of, 1732, 246; scruples validity of his infant baptism, 246
 — Benjamin, case of, 1771-1784, 365
 — Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
 — Hannah (Barnes), first wife of John, 275
 — John, case of, 1692, 275
 — Lydia, dismissed, 293
 — Samuel, dismissed, 1801, 547
 Right, admissions to baptism on, of parents, grandparents, or others. *See* under Baptism
 Ring. *See* also King
 — Andrew, delegate, 1683, 253
 — Eleazar, dismissed, 1707, 205

RING (*continued*)

- Mary, wife of Eleazar, dismissed, 1707, 205
- Ripley, Rev. Ezra (H. C. 1776; *d* 1841), Concord, lix, 581; delegate, 582, 583
- Rev. George (H. C. 1823; *d* 1880), Boston, delegate, 582, 583
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1804; *d* 1847), son of Rev. Ezra (*d* 1841), Waltham, delegate, 576, 581, 582, 588
- Deacon William Putnam (*d* 1842), liii, liv *n*; title of address by G. W. Briggs on, 1842, lx; delegate, 563, 570, 576, 577, 580, 588; on committees, 564, 565, 577; deacon, 1818, 566
- Ripton (now Huntington), Ct., 307
- Ritchie, Rev. William (D. C. 1804; *d* 1842), Needham, delegate, 582
- Robbins, Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (Y. C. 1760; *d* 1813), son of Rev. Philemon (*d* 1781), Norfolk, Ct., delegate, 340, 362
- Rev. Chandler (Y. C. 1756; *d* 1799), son of Rev. Philemon (*d* 1781), Plymouth, xxii *n*, xxxv, xlii, xlv, li, lviii, 248, 285, 286, 325 *n*, 326, 327, 341 *n*, 348, 365, 376 *n*, 379, 471, 484; first pastor to record marriages, xxx *n*; where buried, xxxii; chaplain in Revolution, xxxix, 348; views on various subjects, xl; writings, xxxviii *n*, lvi-lviii, lvi *n*; title of sermon by P. Robbins at ordination of, 1760, lxi; title of sermon by W. Shaw on, 1799, lxii; handwriting, 285 *n*, 286 *n*, 287 *n*, 307 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*, 429 *n*, 450 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 520 *n*, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 538 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 621 *n*, 634 *n*, 636 *n*, 643 *n*; declines call to Middlefield, Ct., 1759, 321; preaches as candidate, 321; chosen pastor, 321; assents to New England confession of faith, 321-322; letter of acceptance, 322-323; ordained, 1760, xxxv, 324-325; delegate, 330, 331, 333, 340, 342, 345, 359, 362, 370, 377, 486, 536; on baptism, 1770, 334-335, 339; reasons for recording confessions, 1771, xl *n*, 287-288; controversy on baptism with J. Cotton, 1772-1774, xxxvi-xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343-345; absent, 352, 357, 373; on committees, 355, 356, 360, 367, 380, 383, 384, 386, 489, 517; to receive and

ROBBINS (*continued*)

- distribute contributions for the poor, 372; reports, 385; death and character, xli, 623
- Rev. Chandler (H. C. 1829; *d* 1882), son of Peter Gilman, son of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), Boston, charge by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1833, lix; title of sermon by H. Ware, Jr., at ordination of, lix; ordained, 587; delegate, 589, 595, 596, 598, 600, 718
- Chandler, New York, xiv
- Hannah (Pratt), wife of Jeduthun, case of, 1694, 282
- Jane, wife of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii
- Jeduthun, case of, 1694, 282
- Mercy, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Rev. Philemon (H. C. 1729; *d* 1781), Branford, Ct., xxii *n*, lii *n*, 324, 325, 325 *n*; title of sermon at ordination of C. Robbins by, 1760, lxi; delegate, 307, 325
- Rufus (*d* 1796), admitted in private, 1796, 491
- Rev. Thomas (Y. C. 1796; Williams 1796; *d* 1856), son of Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1813), on J. Kendall, xlii
- Robinson, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1818; *d* 1862), Groton, delegate, 579, 580
- Rev. George (b 1754), Bridgewater, 367
- Rev. John (*d* 1625), xvii, xlii, 15, 20, 21, 32, 38, 39, 40, 44, 52, 59, 117, 123, 134, 136; his views, xviii; on a church and offices of ministry, xix-xx; his catechism, xix, xx; on faith and church polity, xx-xxi; quoted, xxi; disputes with Episcopius, 24; letters of, xxi, 33-34, 35-36, 44-45, 45-48, 53-54; on church government, 36-37; sermons to Pilgrims, 42, 43; death, xxii, 61-62; poem on, 62-63; books by, quoted, 116, 116 *n*, 117, 118, 118 *n*, 119, 120-121, 124, 125, 231 *n*, 271 *n*; reconciled with W. Ames, 121; sketch of, 138-139; book by, owned by First Church, 248
- Rochester, ordinations at: S. Arnold, 1703, 197; I. Hovey, 1740, 293; L. Le Baron, 1772, 340; C. Chaddock,

ROCHESTER (*continued*)

1793, 377; O. Cobb, 1799, 534, 536; Second Church gathered at, 1736, 292; council at, about Rev. E. Tupper, 292; about Rev. I. Hovey, 1768, 330-331; about Rev. J. Moore and E. Clap, 1791, 369-370

— Mattapoissett precinct, 292

Rogers, Rev. —, preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii, li n, 63

— Eleazer, first member to make a written relation on admission, 1706, 201

— Rev. Timothy Foster (H. C. 1802; *d* 1847), Bernardston, delegate, 585

Rome, Italy, 12, 13, 22

Rough, Rev. John (*d* 1557), 132

Rowland, Thomas, 133 n

Ruggles, Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1707; *d* 1768), Rochester, 226

Rushworth, John (*d* 1690), 78 n

Russell, Andrew Leach (*d* 1864), delegate, 591, 715

— Elliott (*d* 1894), 716, 717

— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1675; *d* 1711), Barnstable, ordained, 1683, 158, 252, 253; signs letter, 1692, 168

— Mary H., on committee, 1853, 603

— Nathaniel, 559, 572; delegate, 560, 564, 575, 576, 578, 579, 580, 581, 589, 590, 599; on committees, 561, 568

— Deacon Thomas (*d* 1854), liii; deacon, 1853, 603; on committee, 715

— Deacon William Shaw (*d* 1863), liii; owned sketches of second and third meeting-houses, xlix n, 1 n; deacon, 1853, 601; on committee, 601; allowed to publish church records, 1853, 714 n, 715

Ryder. *See* Rider

SABBATH, 109, 170, 274; work on, xxv; baptism not limited to, xxxiii, xxxiv, 218; neglect of family duties on, 52; is first day of the week, 101-105; profaned, 150, 151; marriage performed on a, 1794, 506

Sackville, Edward, fourth Earl of Dorset, 86, 88

Saco, Me., Indians attack, 1703, 197

Sacraments, xxi, xxxvi, xxxvii, 36, 52, 56, 134, 231, 232, 255; meaning of, 182; how members are admitted to, 183; administered, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 178, 195, 198, 200, 202, 204, 207, 208, 210, 212, 213, 214, 216, 218, 220, 222, 231, 235, 236, 249, 250, 255, 256, 257, 259, 262, 263, 268, 271, 274, 280, 377

St. Christopher, island of West Indies, insulted by French, 1706, 203; contribution for, 203

Saints, the, 6, 7, 8, 12, 13, 72, 113, 143, 154, 157, 172, 195, 252, 281, 287

Salary, of pastors, xxvi-xxvii, xxvii n, li n, 279, 282, 315; fixed by town, xxvi; J. Kendall's, given to parish, 1858, 717

Salem, J. Lyford at, 60; physician sent to, 65; ordinations and installations at: S. Skelton, 1629, 67; F. Higginson, 1629, 67; H. Colman, 1825, 576; council at, about Rev. S. Fisk, 1735, 291

Samaria, 94

Sampson. *See also* Samson

— John, 573

— Priscilla, wife of John, dismissed, 1822, 573

— Zabdiel (*d* 1828), 572; on committee, 571

Samson. *See also* Sampson

— Rev. Ezra (Y. C. 1773; *d* 1823), Plympton, 384; ordained, 1775, 345

— Jonathan, 302, 331

— Lydia, wife of Jonathan, case of, 1756-1757, 302, 303; 1769, 331-332.

See also Barnes

Sanctification, 105, 106

Sands. *See* Sandys

Sandwich, W. Leverich pastor at, 70; ordinations and installations at: R. Cotton, 1694, 176; F. Wooster, 1735, 291; E. S. Goodwin, 1813, 560; J. M. Merrick, 1833, 586; J. G. Forman, 1854, 715; council at, about Rev. B. Fessenden, 1726, 235; sentence of non communion with church of, taken off, 1734, 291

Sandy, Bithia, Bristol, R. I., case of, 1683, 252, 255

Sandys, Edwin, Archbishop of York, 133

SANDYS (*continued*)

- Sir Edwin (*d* 1629), son of Archbishop Edwin, 31 *n*, 37, 38; letter of, 32-33
- Sanger, Rev. Ralph (H. C. 1808; *d* 1860), son of Rev. Zedekiah (*d* 1820), Dover, delegate, 569, 582, 600, 601
- Rev. Zedekiah (H. C. 1771; *d* 1820), Duxbury and Bridgewater, 463; delegate, 370, 542, 555, 560
- Satan, 159; machinations of, against the saints, 6-8
- Savages, of America, 28, 29
- Savery, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Thomas, Carver, delegate, 1799, 541
- Saxony, Duke of, 128
- Scandal, 37, 126, 147, 157, 231, 233, 240, 243, 246, 277, 287, 293, 295, 335, 336; those guilty of, to be called to account, 293, 294, 298, 299
- School, 52
- Schoolmaster, 467, 478
- Schoolmistress, 621
- Scituate, 72, 75; church organized at, 71; J. Lothrop pastor, 71; C. Chauncy pastor, 72; N. Baker pastor, 72, D. Lawson pastor, 73; ordinations and installations at: T. Mighill, 1684, 160, 256; D. Lawson, 1694, 176; N. Pitcher, 1707, 205; S. Bourne, 1724, 230; S. J. May, 1836, 590; W. O. Moseley, 1843, 599
- Scotland, 14, 86, 109; reformed church in, 14; saints in, under persecution, 1678, 154; union with England, 1707, 205
- Scott, Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1819), New Yarmouth, N. S., and Poland, Me., ordained at Middleboro, 1772, 342; assents to New England confession of faith, 342
- Scriptures, the, penalty for denying, xxviii
- Serooby, Eng., xv
- Seals, of baptism, 98, 99, 230, 337; of the covenant, 98, 182, 337, 368; of communion, 134, 337
- Sears, Rev. —, delegate, 1837, 591
- Rebecca, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Semi-annual conference. *See* Conference
- Seneca, 49
- Sensuality, 274
- Separated church, 132
- Separation, xvii, xviii, 117, 128, 140; from First Church, proposed, 1794, 286, 383
- Separatists, 117, 120 *n*, 129, 131, 133
- Sermons, ordination and funeral, Plymouth pastors and associate pastors, lxi-lxii
- Seventh, a, daughter, 200; son, 212
- Seventh day of the week, 104
- Sewall, Rev. Charles Chauncy (Bowdoin 1824; *d* 1886), brother of Rev. Edmund Quincy (*d* 1866), Danvers, delegate, 586
- Rev. Edmund Quincy (H. C. 1815; *d* 1866), delegate, 588, 590, 595, 598, 599, 600
- Judge Samuel (*d* 1730), on J. Cotton, xxxi-xxxii
- Sexton, 407, 414, 666
- Shaw, Rev. John (H. C. 1729; *d* 1791), Bridgewater, ordained, 1731, 242; prays, 319; delegate, 330, 342, 345, 359
- Rev. John (Brown 1805; *d* 1844), Carver, ordained, 1807, 555
- Jonathan, 277; to read psalms, 1692, 279; dismissed, 1698, 186
- Rev. Oakes (H. C. 1758; *d* 1807), son of Rev. John (*d* 1791), Barnstable, delegate, 545, 554
- Persis, dismissed, 1698, 186
- Rev. William (H. C. 1762; *d* 1816), son of Rev. John (*d* 1791), Marshfield, lxii *n*; title of sermon on C. Robbins by, 1799, lxii; delegate, 541, 542, 560, 563
- Sheldon *vs.* Congregational Parish, Easton, xxviii *n*
- Sherborn, A. Clarke ordained at, 1830, 581-582
- Sherley, James, 52
- Sherman, Samuel, chorister, 1777, 353
- Shurtleff. *See* Shurtleff
- Ships: Ann, xv; Boston, 627; Hannah, 666; Mayflower, xv, xli, 43, 43 *n*, 44, 48, 49; master of, 50; Regulator, title of sermon by J. Kendall on loss of, 1836, lix; Russell, 692; Speedwell, 43, 43 *n*, 48, 49; Welcome, 688
- Shipwrecks, 409, 630, 688, 692
- Shorthand, entries in, 420 *n*, 422 *n*
- Shove, Rev. George (*d* 1687), 156
- Shurtleff, Nathaniel, on committee, 1782, 360

SHURTLEFF (*continued*)

- Susanna, wife of William, 256
 — William (*d* 1730), delegate, 179, 198; case of, 1684, 256; to read psalms, 1692, 279
 Sibley, Rev. John Langdon (H. C. 1825; *d* 1885), *lv n*; on J. Cotton, *xxxii n*
 Sickness, 151, 153, 162, 163, 164, 167, 180, 210, 214, 263, 267, 273
 Silver, and church furniture, owned by First Church, Plymouth, 1, *1 n*, 354; money for, bequeathed by G. Rickard, 1709, 209; tankard bequeathed by G. Watson, 1800, 544-545; loaned to Third Church, 1801, *xliv*, 546, 548, 550; tankard bequeathed by D. Mathews and another piece of old plate to be exchanged for new, 1807, 556; table cloth to be procured, 556; desk Bibles given by F. Le Baron, 1819, 719; new bought by First Church and old given to Fourth Church, 1825, 577; marble communion table given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601
 Silvester. *See* Sylvester
 Simmons, Lemuel (*d* 1833), on committees, 560, 561
 Simpkins, Rev. John (H. C. 1786; *d* 1843), Brewster, delegate, 558, 560
 Simson, Cudbert, 133
 Singers' seat, 353
 Singing, 329
 — of psalms, or spiritual songs. *See* Psalms
 Sisson, Benjamin P., Fall River, 1837, 593
 Skelton, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1634), Salem, on baptism, *xxxvii*; ordained, 1629, 67
 Slave, marriage of man once a, 1845, 704
 Small-pox, 154, 162, 260, 268. *See also under* Deaths
 Smith, —, 133
 — Rev. John (*d* 1612), Amsterdam, 14, 21, 125, 134; sketch of, 137-138
 — Lydia, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Mary, wife of Rev. Ralph (*d* 1661), 63
 — Rev. Ralph (*d* 1661), Plymouth, *li*; first settled pastor, *xxiii*, 64; arrives with family, 63; a poor help, 64; resigns, 73

SMITH (*continued*)

- Sarah, member, 1784, 364; dismissed, 547
 — Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1725; *d* 1788), Casco Bay, Me., preaches as candidate, 1756-1757, 312
 — (Smythe), Sir Thomas (*d* 1625), 38
 Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians and Others in North America, title of sermon by J. Kendall before, 1811, *lviii*
 Socrates, Greek historian, quoted, 7
 Songs, spiritual, singing of. *See* Psalms
 Southampton, Eng., Pilgrims at, 44, 68
 Southboro, W. H. Lord ordained at, 1838, 597
 South Carolina, 186
 Southworth, Alice (Carpenter), wife of Edward. *See* Bradford
 — Edward, *xv*
 — Thomas (*d* 1669), son of Edward, death and character, 110, 145-146
 Spain, truce with Netherlands, 25, 25 *n*, 29; war against, 196
 Spaniards, 25, 30
 Sparhawk, John, case of, 1732-1740, 244-245, 290, 293
 Spiritual songs, singing of. *See* Psalms
 Spooner, Bourne, on committee, 1838, 592
 — Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
 — Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1818), *liii*, 381, 543, 544, 572; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1818, *lix*; member, 1784, 364; deacon, 365; on committees, 367, 369, 380, 381, 383, 386, 489, 515, 517, 535, 538, 541, 550, 551, 555, 556, 558, 560, 561; delegate, 370, 372, 377, 513, 535, 548, 550, 558; moderator, 538, 540; handwriting, 538 *n*, 541 *n*, 621 *n*, 622 *n*
 — Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
 — Thomas, on committees, 306, 315, 317, 321; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
 Sprinkling. *See* Baptism
 Sproat (Sprout), Rev. James (Y. C. 1741; *d* 1793), Guilford, Ct., *li n*, 311, 314, 316, 319, 324, 452; invited to preach, 1757, 304, 305; lawfulness and expediency of his removal urged, 1757, 305-306; chosen pastor, 306;

SPROAT (*continued*)

- refused release by his church, 306; calls a council, 306; refused release by council, 307-308; letter of declension, 308-310; preaches, 1759, 313; another attempt to secure, fails, 1759, 320, 321
- Stacey, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1719; *d* 1741), Kingston, title of sermon by D. Lewis at ordination of, 1720, lv
- Staff, Rebecca, case of, 1740-1749, 293, 296, 298
- Standish, Myles (*d* 1656), xxix, 61, 75
- Staresmore, —, wife of Sabine, 41
- Sabine, 37 *n*, 40, 40 *n*; letters of, 37, 40-41
- Stearns, Rev. Daniel Munroe (D. C. 1822; *d* 1847), Dennis, delegate, 591
- Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1826; *d* 1885), Hingham, delegate, 598
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1794; *d* 1834), Bedford, delegate, 548
- Stephenson, Rebecca, case of, 1798, 514-517, 519; 1804, 550, 551, 552, 553
- Sterling, T. P. Allen ordained at, 1846, 601
- Stetson, Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1822; *d* 1870), Medford and South Scituate, delegate, 579, 585, 589, 595, 596, 716
- Stevens, Elizabeth (Thacher) Jackson, dismissed, 1805, 554
- Stock, church, committee appointed to examine, 1734, 290
- Stockbridge, Joseph, Pembroke, signs result, 1727, 235
- Stone, Rev. Nathan (H. C. 1726; *d* 1781), Southboro, 452
- Rev. Richard, West Bridgewater, ordained, 1834, 589; delegate, 595
- Storer, Rev. John Parker Boyd (Bowdoin 1812; *d* 1844), Walpole, delegate, 582
- Stoughton, Lt. Gov. William, 180
- Stow, John (*d* 1605), 123 *n*
- Strassburg, France, 8
- Strong, Rev. Jonathan (D. C. 1786; *d* 1814), Randolph, delegate, 555
- Strong drink. *See* Liquor
- Sturtevant, Mercy, dismissed, 1698, 186
- Samuel, 270; delegate, 173, 282; dismissed, 1698, 186
- Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Suffolk, Eng., 123
- Sumner, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1759; *d* 1824), Shrewsbury, delegate, 513
- Sunday. *See* Sabbath
- Sunday School Society, Middlesex, title of address by G. W. Briggs to, 1853, lx
- Supremacy, oath of. *See* Oath
- Suspensions, threatened or imposed, 245, 357, 360, 361, 362, 375, 381, 488, 491, 515, 517, 550, 553
- Swansea, rebaptism at, of member of Plymouth Church, resented, 1670, 146, 155; dismissions to, not allowed, 1680, 155
- Swearing. *See* Profaneness
- Sweet, Rev., John Davis (Brown 1829; *d* 1852), Kingston, delegate, 595, 598
- Swift, Jane, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Joshua, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
- Rev. Seth Freeman (H. C. 1807; *d* 1858), Nantucket, delegate, 576, 586
- Susanna, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Sylvester, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Hannah (Bartlett), wife of Joseph, case of, 1690, 269
- Joseph, 269
- Solomon, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Synada, Phrygia, 119
- Synods, xxxvii, xxxviii, 117, 118, 120; at Emden, 1571, 120

TABLE, communion, of marble, given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601

Table cloth, to be procured, 1807, 556

Taborites, 22

Talbot, J., on committee, 1853, 713

Tankard. *See* Silver

Tappan, Rev. David (H. C. 1771; *d* 1803), xlii; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1803; lviii; title of sermons at ordination of J. Kendall by, 1800, lxii *n*; delegate, 540, 542, 548, 550

Tate, Nahum (*d* 1715). *See* Tate and Brady

Tate and Brady, their version of the Psalms on trial at Plymouth, 1767-1770, xxix-xxx, 332-333; adopted, 1771, xxx, 336; abandoned, 1786, 366

- Taunton, ordinations at: S. Danforth, 1687, 162, 261; T. Clap, 1729, 240; A. Bigelow, 585
- Taverns, reformed, 295. *See also* Ordinaries
- Taylor, Rev. Jeremy (*d* 1667), quoted, 124
- Mary, case of, 1732, 245, 246
- Teacher, 120; meaning of, xix, xxiv; duties of, 9, 98, 99
- Temporals, 330
- Tennent, Rev. Gilbert (*d* 1764), preaches, 1741, 294
- Thacher, Elizabeth, sister of Dr. James (*d* 1844). *See* Stevens
- Dr. James (*d* 1844), xxxii, xxxiii *n*, 265 *n*, 554, 572; delegate, 550, 554, 555, 563, 576; on committees, 555, 561, 568
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1671; *d* 1727), Milton, signs result, 1727, 235
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1706; *d* 1744), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1727), Middleboro, 226; preaches, 230; signs result, 1727, 235; delegate, 289
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1737; *d* 1785), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), Attleboro, ordained, 1748, 298
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1769; *d* 1802), Boston, delegate, 541, 542
- Rev. Roland (H. C. 1733; *d* 1775), Wareham, delegate, 340
- Thacker, Elias (*d* 1583), 115, 115 *n*; executed, 123, 123 *n*
- Thanksgiving days, 146, 152, 152 *n*, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 160, 162, 164, 172, 178, 179, 181, 196, 201, 202, 203, 205, 210, 217, 252, 257, 261, 263, 273, 281, 312, 348, 386, 538; a member goes whaling on, 1710, 211
- Thatcher. *See* Thacher
- Thaxter, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1768; *d* 1827), Edgartown, delegate, 558
- Thayer, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1789; *d* 1840), Lancaster, delegate, 579
- Theocistus, Bishop of Cæsarea, 118
- Theodorus, 119
- Theological School, Meadville, Pa., title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1859, lxi
- Thetford, Eng., 123
- Third Church (1744–1784), Plymouth, xxxv *n*, 340; organized, 1744, xxxv, liv, 295; reunion of, with First Church,
- THIRD CHURCH (*continued*)
- 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xlv, 363–365, 635; dismissals from First Church to, 1744, 296; J. Diman, deacon of, 356
- Meeting-house, first sermon in, 1744, 295
- Third Church (1801), Plymouth, xxxv *n*, xxxvi, xxxvi *n*, liv; its formation discussed and meeting-house proposed, 1794, 383–384; organized, 1801, xliii–xlv, 546–548; dismissals from First Church to, xliii, xlv, 547; borrows furniture of First Church, xliii, 546, 548, 550; petition for organization of, xlv; provides its own furniture, 1804, 550,
- Thirty-nine Articles, the, xx
- Thomas, Rev. Daniel (Brown 1803; *d* 1847), Abington, delegate, 579
- Briggs, Marshfield, delegate, 1799, 541
- John Boice, 1821–1837, delegate, 569; on committee, 592
- Joshua, on committee, 1794, 383, 384; reports, 384
- Mary, member, 1784, 364
- Nathaniel (*d* 1738), delegate, 205, 242, 289, 292
- Nathaniel (*d* 1838), 382
- Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1789; *d* 1831), Scituate, delegate, 564
- Priscilla, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1838), admitted to baptism and communion in private and her children allowed baptism, 1793, 382; death, 382
- William, 71
- Thompson. *See also* Tompson; Tomson
- Rev. James William (Brown 1827; *d* 1881), Elliotville (Natick) and Salem, delegate, 582, 715
- Thorndike, Samuel Lothrop (*d* 1911), 171 *n*
- Thorp, Giles, printer, Amsterdam, xxix
- Tiffany, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1847; *d* 1908), Springfield, delegate, 714, 718
- Tilden, Rev. William Phillips (*d* 1890), Norton, delegate, 599
- Tilson, Sarah, member, 1784, 364
- Tindall. *See* Tyndale
- Tinkham, Jane, case of, 1770, 335; asked to withdraw from communion, 1771, 336

- Tisbury, N. Hatch ordained at, 1802, 548
 Tiverton, R. I., O. Campbell installed at, 1745, 298
 Tobey, Thomas, Rochester, delegate, 1799, 541
 Toboge, Nova Scotia. *See* New Yorkmouth
 Tompson. *See also* Thompson; Tomson
 — Rev. Edward (H. C. 1684; *d* 1705), Marshfield, ordained, 1696, 179
 Tomson. *See also* Thompson; Tompson
 — Jacob, and wife, their dispute with Middleboro church about dismission to Plympton, 1703, 197–198
 Torrey, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1807, 554
 — Hannah. *See* Winslow
 — Deacon Haviland (*d* 1750), lii, liii, liii *n*, 238, 295; deacon, 1728, 237; ordained, 239; delegate, 239, 244, 289, 292; on committee, 295; death, 298
 — Deacon John (*d* 1776), son of Deacon Haviland (*d* 1750), liii, 248, 340, 347; delegate, 299, 301, 302, 331, 345; deacon, 1754, 301; on committees, 302, 303, 305, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336; to set tune, 1769, 332; moderator, 348; death and character, 352; burial, 353
 — Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), Weymouth, delegate, 144
 — Rev. William Turner (H. C. 1806; *d* 1861), Plymouth, 666, 668; delegate, 570
 Tory, B. Churchill called a, 1780, xxxix, 355
 Total Abstinence Societies, Plymouth, title of address by G. W. Briggs before, 1842, lx
 Town, or parish, distinction between church and, xxvi, xxvii; pastor settled by, xxvi; pastor's salary fixed by, xxvi
 Townsend, Rev. Shearjashub Bourne (Brown 1830; *d* 1832), Sherborn, 581
 Training day, 169
 Treat, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1669; *d* 1717), Eastham, 85; ordained, 1675, 147; signs letter, 1692, 168
 Trenholm, Esther, wife of William, member of Church of England, admitted to communion and her child baptized, 1770, 333–334
 TRENHOLM (*continued*)
 — William, 333
 Trinity, doctrine of the, 572
 Truce, between Netherlands and Spain, 25, 25 *n*, 29
 Tuckerman, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1798; *d* 1840), Chelsea, delegate, 576
 Tune, members appointed to set. *See* Chorister
 Tupper, Rev. Elisha, Rochester, council about, 1738, 292
 Turner, Rev. Caleb (Y. C. 1758; *d* 1803), Middleboro, delegate, 345, 359, 370
 — Rev. Charles (H. C. 1752; *d* 1818), Duxbury, ordained, 1755, 301
 Tyndale, Rev. William (*d* 1536), book by, owned by First Church, 247
 Tyingham, Avery *vs.*, xxviii *n*
- UNIDENTIFIED handwriting. *See* Handwriting
 Union, of England and Scotland, 1707, 205
 Union, of First and Third Churches. *See* Reunion
 Unitarian, the word, 584, 592, 593, 595; first occurs in these records in 1828, xlvi, 579; use of, xlvii, xlviii
 Unitarian Convention, Autumnal, title of discourse by G. W. Briggs before, 1847, lx
 United Provinces. *See* Holland
 United States, Congress, lviii
 Utica, Africa, 25
- VANE, SIR HENRY (*d* 1655), 86, 88
 Veazie, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1737), *d* 1797), Duxbury, dismissed, 1750, 299
 Vessels, church. *See* Silver
 Vineyard. *See* Martha's Vineyard
 Virginia, xx, 30, 33, 35, 38, 40, 41, 60
 Virginia Company, 31, 32, 38, 42; patent from, sought by Pilgrims, 31–41; obtained, 42
 — Council, 32, 34, 37, 38
- WADSWORTH, JOHN, signs result, 1727, 235
 Wait, Martha, pays rent, 1752–1754, 286–287

WAIT (*continued*)

- Return, pays rent, 1745–1750, 286
 Wales, Rev. John (H. C. 1728; *d* 1765), Raynham, delegate, 325
 Walk, exemplary, 487, 557. *See also* Walking
 Walker, Rev. James (H. C. 1814; *d* 1874), President of Harvard University, Charlestown, delegate, 582
 Walking, disorderly, 154, 164, 165, 269, 334, 336, 354, 356, 362, 370, 372, 535, 536, 562. *See also* Walk
 Walley, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), Barnstable, pastor, 72; delegate, 144
 Walloons, 23
 Walter, Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1684; *d* 1750), Roxbury, signs letter, 1692, 169
 Ware, Rev. Henry (H. C. 1785; *d* 1845), delegate, 570
 — Rev. Henry (H. C. 1812; *d* 1843), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), Boston, title of sermon at ordination of C. Robbins by, 1833, lix; delegate, 569, 587, 595, 596
 — Rev. John Fothergill Waterhouse (H. C. 1838; *d* 1881), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1843), Cambridgeport, delegate, 718
 — Rev. William (H. C. 1816; *d* 1852), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), New York, delegate, 579
 Wareham, ordinations at: N. Everett, 1782, 362; D. Hemenway, 1821, 568, 569
 Warren, Benjamin, delegate, 289; dismissed, 1744, 296
 — Benjamin, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
 — Rev. Charles Jarvis (Brown 1826; *d* 1883), Plymouth, 677
 — James (*d* 1715), delegate, 197, 203, 205
 — Joseph, case of, 1692, 279
 — Mary, member, 1784, 364
 — Mary, an Episcopalian, admitted to occasional communion, 1804, 553
 — Nathaniel (*d* 1767), deacon of a church, lii *n*
 Washburn, Eben, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
 Washington, George, title of discourse by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii; child named for, 1781, 465

WASHINGTON (*continued*)

- Martha, wife of George, child named for, 1779, 463
 Water, regarded as dangerous, 28, 80, 82
 Waterman, Anna, wife of John, dismissed, 1698, 186; member, 1693, 282
 — John, member, 1693, 282; dismissed, 1698, 186
 — Rev. Jotham (H. C. 1799; *d* 1836), Barnstable, delegate, 554, 558; council about, 1815, 563
 Waterston, Rev. Robert Cassie (*d* 1893), Boston, delegate, 599
 Watson, Elizabeth, wife of William (*d* 1815), member, 1784, 364
 — Elizabeth (Oliver), wife of George (*d* 1800), title of sermon by C. Robbins on, 1767, lvi
 — Elkanah (*b* 1656), buys Clark's Island, 1690, 265 *n*
 — Elkanah (*d* 1804), son of John (*d* 1731), 330
 — George (*d* 1800), son of John (*d* 1731), lvi; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii; on committees, 306, 312, 314, 315, 317, 318, 320, 321; delegate, 330, 342, 541; bequeaths tankard, 544–545
 — John (*d* 1731), son of Elkanah (*b* 1656), delegate, 230
 — John (*d* 1826), son of John (*d* 1753), son of John (*d* 1731), 374
 — Lucia, wife of John (*d* 1826), confession, 1770, 374
 — William (*d* 1815), son of John (*d* 1731), member, 364; on committees, 367, 381, 383, 386
 Watts, Rev. Isaac (*d* 1748), his version of the Psalms on trial, 1767–1770, xxxix, 332–333; adopted, 1786, xxx, 366; his hymns favored, 1770, 333; adopted, 1771, 336; said to be under influence of the devil, 351
 Weeks, John, and his wife, seduced by S. Gorton, excommunicated, 91
 Wells, Rev. George Wadsworth (H. C. 1823; *d* 1843), Kennebunk, Me., delegate, 583
 — Phillip, surveyor, 1688, 265 *n*
 Wells, Me., Indians attack, 172, 197, 281
 Welsh, settle at Marshfield, 71
 Wesel, Germany, 8
 West, Judah, dismissed, 1744, 296

WEST (*continued*)

- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1754; *d* 1807), Dartmouth, preaches as candidate, 1759, 316
- Rev. Stephen (Y. C. 1755; *d* 1819), preaches as candidate, 1758, 311
- Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1730; *d* 1790), Rochester, delegate, 340
- West Bridgewater, R. Stone ordained at, 1834, 589
- Westminster, Eng., 89
- Westminster Assembly, catechism of, adopted, 1678, xx, xxxi, 154, 175
- Weston, Rev. Isaiah (Brown 1793; *d* 1821), Fairhaven, delegate, 1801, 548
- Sir Richard, first Earl of Portland, 86, 88
- Wetherell (Wethrell). *See* Witherell
- Whales, oil from, set apart for use of the ministry, 1662, xxviii
- Whaling, a brother goes, on Thanksgiving, 1710, 211
- Wheeler, Rev. William Willard (H. C. 1755; *d* 1810), Scituate, 553
- Wheelock, Rev. Eleazer (Y. C. 1733; *d* 1779), Lebanon, Ct., 324; delegate, 307; officiates at Plymouth, 1758, 311
- Whincop, John, patent for Pilgrims from the Virginia Company taken out in name of, 42
- Whitaker, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1797; *d* 1835), New Bedford, council about, 1823, 573
- White, Catherine, daughter of Alexander (*d c* 1596). *See* Carver
- Daniel Appleton (*d* 1861), Salem, delegate, 714
- Hannah, member, 1784, 364
- Rev. John (H. C. 1805; *d* 1852), Dedham, delegate, 581, 582
- Roger, son of Alexander (*d c* 1596), letter of, 61–62
- Samuel, signs result, 1727, 235
- Rev. William Hunt (Brown 1824; *d* 1853), Littleton, ordained, 1827, 579
- Whitefield, Rev. George (*d* 1770), title of pamphlet in favor of, 1745, lv *n*; preaches, 1754, 301
- Whitegift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 127
- Whiting, Benjamin, 558; delegate, 554, 555; on committee, 557; case of, 1816, 564; 1834, 587–588

WHITING (*continued*)

- Nathan, dismissed, 1801, 547
- Whitman, Rev. Jason (H. C. 1825; *d* 1848), Boston and Portland, Me., delegate, 589, 600
- Rev. Levi (H. C. 1779; *d* 1838), Wellfleet, delegate, 554
- Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1809; *d* 1869), Billerica and East Bridgewater, delegate, 581, 601; installed at East Bridgewater, 1844, 600
- William Henry, on committee, 1858, 717
- Whitmore, Rev. Benjamin (Brown 1814; *d* 1857), Chiltonville, Plymouth, delegate, 577
- Whitney, Rev. George (H. C. 1824; *d* 1842), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1843), Roxbury, delegate, 590
- Job (H. C. 1758; *d* 1761), li *n*; preaches, 1758–1759, 313; chosen pastor, 1759, 313–314; salary voted, 315; letter of declination, 315–316; death, 316
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1762; *d* 1816), Northboro, delegate, 513
- Rev. Peter (H. C. 1791; *d* 1843), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1816), Quincy, 589, 590, 595
- Whittingham, Rev. William (*d* 1579), his Brief Discourse, 8, 8 *n*
- Whitwell, Rev. William Augustus (H. C. 1824; *d* 1865), Walpole, N. H., delegate, 582
- Wickliffe. *See* Wycliffe
- Widow, meaning of, xix
- Willard, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1765; *d* 1804), President of Harvard College, xlii; delegate, 540
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1659; *d* 1707), Boston, signs letter, 1692, 169
- Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1803; *d* 1859), Deerfield, delegate, 578
- Willet, Thomas (*d* 1674), part of his legacy given to T. Cushman, 1680, 155
- William III, King of England, 172, 273, 281
- Williams, Rev. James, li *n*; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxvi, 111
- John, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
- Rev. John Adams (H. C. 1820; *d* 1872), East Bridgewater, ordained, 1826, 578

WILLIAMS (*continued*)

- Rev. Roger (*d* 1683), li n, Iv n; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii; sketch of, 64–65
- Williamson, Rev. Hugh, Philadelphia, preaches, 1759, 320, 321
- Willis, —, 89
- John, deacon at Bridgewater, 109
- Rev. Zephaniah (H. C. 1778; *d* 1847), Kingston, 580, 581; obituary notice by G. W. Briggs of, 1847, lx; delegate, 541, 548, 564, 579
- Wilson, Rev. John (*d* 1667), Boston, 68
- Wincobb. *See* Whincop
- Windebank, Sir Francis (*d* 1546), 86, 88
- Winkley, Rev. Samuel Hobart (*d* 1911), Boston, delegate, 601
- Winship, Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1762; *d* 1824), Woolwich, Me., delegate, 545
- Winslow, Gov. Edward (*d* 1655), xxiii n, 59, 68 n, 71, 73, 75, 90; on J. Robinson, xviii; on foundation of New England, xviii; quotes J. Robinson, xxi; married by a magistrate, xxii, 91; letter of, 67–68; experiences as agent in England, 89–91
- Edward, Rochester, case of, 1732, 289
- Hannah (Torrey), confession, 1779, 374
- Joanna, an Episcopalian, admitted to occasional communion, 1804, 553
- Josiah (*d* 1674), brother of Gov. Edward (*d* 1555), Marshfield, 262
- Gov. Josiah (*d* 1680), son of Gov. Edward (*d* 1655), 152; death, 156
- Winter, omission of communion in, proposed, 1812, 558–559
- Winthrop, Gov. John (*d* 1649), 67, 68
- Wiswall, Rev. Ichabod (*d* 1700), Duxbury, pastor, 70; ordained, 1680, 155; prays, 156; agent in England, 1689, 164 n; signs letter, 1692, 168
- Witherell, Sarah (Jackson), second wife of Thomas (*d* 1809), wants her husband's children baptized, 1781, 359; allowed, 359
- Thomas (*d* 1809), delegate, 486
- Thomas, son of Thomas (*d* 1809), case of, 1811, 556–557
- Rev. William (*d* 1684), Scituate, 274

- Witherhead, Abigail, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Remember, dismissed, 1738, 293
- Withington, Rev. Hiram (*d* 1848), Leominster, delegate, 601
- Wolstenholme, Sir John (*d* 1639), 35, 37, 38
- Wood, Abiel, Middleboro, 1706, 203
- (Atwood), Deacon Nathaniel, 179, 186, 187, 219; delegate, 162, 176, 179, 261; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174. *See also* Atwood, Deacon Nathaniel
- Samuel, case of, 1690, 270
- Samuel, Middleboro, 1706, 203
- Wood, for use of pastor, xxvii
- Woodstock, Ct., A. Leonard ordained at, 1763, 327
- Woodward, Rev. George Wheeler (D. C. 1831; *d* 1887), East Barnstable, ordained, 1837, 591; delegate, 595
- Wooster, Rev. Francis (*d* 1783), Sandwich, ordained, 1735, 291
- Worms, cause injury, 1708, 207
- Worship. *See* Public Worship
- Worsingham. *See* Wolstenholme, Sir John
- Woster. *See* Wooster
- Wrentham, council at, about Rev. D. Avery, 1792, 372
- Wycliffe, John (*d* 1384), 120; book by, owned by First Church, 248

YARMOUTH, 85; J. Cotton ordained at, 1693, 173, 282

- Yarmouth, Eng., 335
- Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, 342
- Yardley, Sir George (*d* 1627), 38
- York, Archbishops of. *See* Neile, Richard; Sandys, Edwin
- York, Me., captives taken at, 1691, 273
- Yorkshire, Eng., xvii, 14
- Young, Rev. Alexander (H. C. 1820; *d* 1854), xvi; his *Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers*, xiii, xvi, 5 n, 7 n, 13 n, 51 n, 52 n, 54 n, 62 n, 82 n, 115 n; delegate, 587, 588

ZEALAND, 20 n, 78 n. *See also* Holland

- Ziska, John (*d* 1424), 22

INDEX

II

BAPTISMS, DEATHS, MARRIAGES, MEMBERS

- A**BBOT, Mercy, death, 413; member, 468, 528
Abraham, Mary, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
Abrams, Mary, member, 528
Adams, —, baptism, 221; dismissal, 521
— Elizabeth, marriage, 646
— Francis, 208, 219, 221, 229; dismissal, 521; member, 192, 213, 227
— George, 663; marriage, 649, 698
— Hannah Shaw, marriage, 698
— Jane, death, 403
— Lucy, marriage, 649
— Lyman, marriage, 646
— Mary, baptism, 218; member, 208, 218, 219, 229
— Sophia, marriage, 648
— William, marriage, 648
Akin, Sylvester (Sylvesta), marriage, 494
Albertson, Jacob, 408, 411, 414; marriage, 498
— Lydia, marriage, 498
— Margaret, death, 406
— Martha, marriage, 508
Alden, Gideon S., marriage, 645
— John, marriage, 504
— Priscilla, marriage, 645
— Susanna, marriage, 504
Alexander, Catherine E., marriage, 705
— Maria P., marriage, 654
— Maria T., marriage, 709
— Mary Ann, marriage, 696
— Samuel, 664, 666
Allen, —, 676
— Anthony Sherman, baptism, 605
— Betsy, 608, 609; dismissal, 656; marriage, 509, 701
- ALLEN** (*continued*)
— Betsy Williams, baptism, 608
— Betty, 605
— Caroline, baptism, 607
— Eliza, baptism, 607
— Elizabeth, 607, 608, 610; baptism, 607; member, 637; marriage, 507
— Esther, baptism, 607; marriage, 495, 504, 696
— Ezra, death, 409
— Francis, 438, 511; baptism, 438
— James, marriage, 645
— Jane, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 401
— Jane Barnes, baptism, 609
— Jennet, marriage, 651
— Jenny, baptism, 438
— John 626; marriage, 495, 508, 644
— Mary, death, 413; marriage, 644; member, 468, 527
— Meriah, marriage, 508
— Priscilla, marriage, 645
— Susan H., marriage, 701
— Susanna Holmes, baptism, 607
— Thankful, marriage, 650
— Thomas, marriage, 701
— Timothy, 605, 658, 661; marriage, 650
— William, 607, 608, 609, 610, 626, 658; baptism, 608, 610; marriage, 509
Ames, Oliver, 659
Ander, Willemena, marriage, 708
Anderson, Andrew, marriage, 503
— Betsy, marriage, 653
— Elizabeth, marriage, 533, 507
— John, marriage, 507
— Priscilla, marriage, 499, 500
— William, marriage, 499

Andrews, —, 669
 — Jerusha, marriage, 653
 — Samuel, marriage, 653
 Arre, Sylvanus, death, 394
 Arthur, Elizabeth, marriage, 708
 — Richard, marriage, 708
 Ash, Mary, marriage, 705
 Atkins, Joseph, marriage, 654
 — Sarah, marriage, 654
 Atwood. *See also* Wood
 — Abigail, marriage, 494
 — Deborah, 465; baptism, 465; death, 418; marriage, 496, 505; member, 474
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 432; marriage, 498, 648
 — Experience, 432; baptism, 231, 241, 432, 524; death, 392; member, 468, 524
 — George, baptism, 432
 — Hannah, baptism, 458; marriage, 497, 647
 — Hannah R., marriage, 698
 — Isaac, 443, 446, 447, 449, 458; baptism, 443, 467; member, 523
 — Joanna, 452; baptism, 449, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 498
 — Joè, baptism, 461
 — John, 204, 209, 229, 231, 241, 392, 403, 418, 432, 441, 443, 445, 447, 449, 452, 465, 474, 510, 511, 524, 626, 633; baptism, 441, 465; death, 401, 658; marriage, 494, 496, 647; member, 192, 209, 227, 521
 — Joseph, 461
 — Lydia, baptism, 449; death, 622; marriage, 493, 494, 498, 499, 505
 — Lydia A., marriage, 698
 — Martha, 461
 — Mary, baptism, 452; marriage, 500
 — Mary Wait, marriage, 696
 — Micah, baptism, 443
 — Nathaniel, 227; marriage, 499; member, 191, 227
 — Phebe, baptism, 467
 — Polly, marriage, 644
 — Priscilla, baptism, 432
 — Rebecca, dismission, 471; marriage, 502, 504
 — Sarah, baptism, 209, 447, 465;

ATWOOD (*continued*)
 marriage, 495, 507; member, 204, 209, 227
 — Solomon, 391, 402; marriage, 497
 — Susanna, baptism, 467; marriage, 509
 — Thomas, marriage, 648, 698
 — Wait, 414, 467; baptism, 446, 467; dismission, 471; marriage, 502, 644; member, 474
 — William, baptism, 445; marriage, 499
 — Zaccheus, baptism, 447
 Austin, Bithia J., marriage, 696
 — Isaac, marriage, 696
 — Rebecca, marriage, 504, 650
 — Richard, death, 631; marriage, 504
 Avery, Betsy, marriage, 509
 — Elizabeth, member, 477
 — Harriet G. W., death, 690
 — John H., 690
 — Joseph, death, 670

BABB, Abigail, marriage, 510
 — Betsy, marriage, 509
 — Meriah, death, 667; marriage, 496
 — Richard, marriage, 496
 — Sarah, marriage, 506
 Bachellor, George, death, 398
 Bacon, Abigail, marriage, 499
 — David, 415, 626; marriage, 499
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 509
 — George, baptism, 460; marriage, 509
 — Jacob, 401
 — John, 397, 419; marriage, 504
 — Mary, 457, 459, 460; death, 401; member, 472, 635
 — Molly, baptism, 459
 — Nathan, 457, 459, 460, 472; baptism, 457
 — Priscilla, marriage, 504
 Bagnall (Bagnal, Bagnel, Bagnell), Benjamin, 612, 614, 639, 679, 686, 687; baptism, 433; death, 410, 682; marriage, 654
 — Betsy, marriage, 653, 704; member, 642
 — Betsy Crocker, baptism, 613
 — Deborah, marriage, 653
 — Elizabeth, 433; baptism, 244, 613, 614; baptismal covenant, 244, 510

BAGNALL (*continued*)

- Ellen, marriage, 707
- Hannah, baptism, 433; marriage, 500
- Hannah J., marriage, 648
- Harriet Newell, marriage, 701
- Ichabod, marriage, 707
- Joseph, marriage, 653
- Lois, marriage, 649
- Lucy, 611, 614; baptism, 612, 639; member, 639, 642; marriage, 654
- Lucy Emily, baptism, 613
- Lydia, marriage, 508, 653
- Lydia Ann, marriage, 708
- Nancy, marriage, 652
- Nancy E., marriage, 651
- Oliver, 690; marriage, 704
- Phebe Ann, marriage, 704
- Richard, 407, 414, 428; death, 657; marriage, 653
- Samuel W., 611, 669
- Samuel West, marriage, 649, 701
- Sarah, death, 660; marriage, 506; member, 474
- Spinks, 683; death, 672
- Susan S., marriage, 704
- Bailey (Baley, Bayley), —, 621, 624
- Caleb C., marriage, 709
- Catherine, marriage, 709
- Clift, marriage, 647
- Eliphalet, death, 669
- Hannah, marriage, 648
- Maria, marriage, 653
- Melvin, 677; marriage, 653
- Mercy Ann, marriage, 703
- Nancy, marriage, 647
- Baker, Abner, marriage, 499
- Hannah, marriage, 499
- John, marriage, 703
- Mary, marriage, 703
- Baldwin, Abram, 615
- Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 615
- Ballou, Dorethea Amalie, baptism, 617
- Gettlieb, 617
- Ballou, Sarah H., marriage, 699
- Balston, Anna, baptism, 466
- Benjamin, 404, 410, 424
- Joseph, death, 423; marriage, 506
- Mary, marriage, 506, 509
- Mercy, death, 410
- Nancy, marriage, 508
- Bancroft, Betsy, marriage, 706
- Irving M., marriage, 706

- Banks, Abigail, marriage, 510
- Isaac, 633, 657, 668, 678; marriage, 510
- Sarah Cotton, marriage, 697
- Bantam, Benjamin, member, 257
- Barker, Martha, marriage, 709
- Barnaby (Barnabe, Barnebe, Barneby), Elizabeth, baptism, 210
- Hannah, baptism, 210
- Joseph, baptism, 212
- Lydia, baptism, 210
- Martha, member, 526
- Ruth, baptism, 210, 436
- Stephen, 210, 212; member, 192, 211, 227
- Timothy, 436, 526; baptism, 210
- Barnes (Barns), —, 482
- Abigail, marriage, 500, 648
- Alice, marriage, 493
- Benjamin, 393, 395, 401, 413, 420, 422, 424, 674; baptism, 430; death, 390, 621, 682; marriage, 498
- Betsy T., marriage, 653
- Bradford, 608, 622, 628, 633, 637, 642, 658, 660, 668; baptism, 608; death, 689
- Caroline D., marriage, 709
- Corban, 392, 407, 664, 683; baptism, 439; death, 423, 630, 633, 680; marriage, 494, 501
- Cynthia Davis, marriage, 650
- Deborah, marriage, 498, 646
- Doreas, 439; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 420; marriage, 501; member, 468, 528
- Eleanor, marriage, 650
- Elizabeth, baptism, 207, 243, 457, 605, 613, 640; marriage, 503, 506, 652; member, 613, 636, 640, 642
- Elkanah, 672, 674, 678; baptism, 463; death, 664, 692; marriage, 650
- Ellis, 670, 680, 690, 692; marriage, 650
- Else, death, 404
- George R., marriage, 706
- Hannah, 396; baptism, 202, 437, 463; death, 405, 663; marriage, 492, 494, 499, 503, 506
- Hannah E., marriage, 700
- Hannah L., death, 690
- Ichabod Holmes, baptism, 608
- Isaac, 421, 631, 673; baptism, 446; death, 684; marriage, 653

BARNES (*continued*)

- James, 457, 688; baptism, 243, 457; death, 406; marriage, 698
- Jane, 608; baptism, 608; dismission, 656; marriage, 500, 648; member, 637, 642
- Jane E., marriage, 701
- Jerusha, marriage, 494, 507
- John, 194, 202, 207, 212, 227, 439, 511, 525, 528; baptism, 202, 439, 440, 444, 512; baptismal covenant, 512
- Jonathan, 440, 525; baptism, 202, 440; member, 523
- Joseph, 424, 640, 664, 673, 677, 680, 693; baptism, 430; death, 423, 681, 682; marriage, 503, 648
- Lemuel, 391, 437, 444, 446, 463, 473, 523; baptism, 439; death, 624, 671; marriage, 648
- Levi, death, 691; marriage, 698
- Lucy, marriage, 495, 644, 647
- Lydia, 437; baptism, 437, 523; marriage, 699; member, 468, 523
- Martha D., marriage, 698
- Martha J., marriage, 705
- Mary, 202, 207; baptism, 202, 243, 439, 457; death, 671; marriage, 493, 494, 650, 651, 654, 698, 699; member, 194, 202, 227
- Mary W., death, 684; marriage, 705
- Mercy, 391; death, 413; marriage, 498
- Nancy, baptism, 608; marriage, 644, 647, 696
- Nathaniel, 401; baptism, 212; death, 410, 422; marriage, 494
- Patty, marriage, 644
- Phebe, 440; marriage, 501, 647; member, 525
- Rebecca, death, 679
- Roselia, death, 677
- Sally, marriage, 702
- Samuel, death, 629; marriage, 644
- Sarah, 243, 430, 457, 463; baptism, 243; death, 399, 660; marriage, 506, 507; member, 238, 468, 473
- Sarah E., marriage, 706
- Seth, 238, 243, 390, 399, 430, 457, 468; baptism, 202, 243; death, 392; member, 468, 524
- Southworth, death, 424
- Susanna, marriage, 648

BARNES (*continued*)

- Thankful, baptism, 202
- William, 405, 409, 416, 417, 419, 624, 626, 627, 631, 673, 680; baptism, 202, 430; death, 421, 674; marriage, 493, 500, 506
- Zaccheus, 405, 672, 684; death, 678; marriage, 494, 654
- Barrett, —, 674
- Clarissa, marriage, 699
- Hannah, death, 629; marriage, 503
- John, marriage, 503
- Barrow (Barrows), —, 449
- Amos, baptism, 221
- Asa, death, 633, 690; marriage, 504
- Bathsheba, baptism, 449
- Bithia, 220; member, 205, 208, 215, 220, 228, 229
- Deborah, 257; marriage, 502, 504
- Deliverance, baptism, 434
- Desire, 453; dismission, 471; member, 468
- Ebenezer, baptism, 257
- Elisha, 212, 221, 222, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 241, 434; baptism, 232, 258
- Elizabeth, baptism, 220
- Ephraim, baptism, 220
- Hannah, baptism, 234
- Isaac, baptism, 220
- Jabez, baptism, 215
- Jane, marriage, 696
- John, 220
- Lydia, 258, 264, 274; baptism, 218, 221, 222; death, 217; dismission, 655; marriage, 493, 651; member, 193, 257
- Patience, baptism, 240, 241
- Rebecca D., marriage, 697
- Robert, 193, 205, 215, 218, 221, 228, 257; baptism, 264; member, 207, 220, 228
- Samuel, 392, 444, 453; baptism, 453; death, 680
- Susanna, baptism, 434
- Thankful, baptism, 236, 274; member, 212, 229
- Thomas, baptism, 215
- Willis, baptism, 444
- Barstow, Ichabod, 677
- Ichabod Weston, marriage, 652
- Sarah Roberts, marriage, 652

- Bartlett, —, 468, 605; death, 622
 — Abigail, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 466; baptism, 436, 454, 481; death, 394, 417; marriage, 497, 498, 502, 505, 643, 649, 651; member, 208, 217, 228, 468, 527
 — Abner, baptism, 450
 — Alexander, death, 659
 — Allen, baptism, 478
 — Alonzo S., marriage, 709
 — Amasa, 425; death, 679; marriage, 503, 699
 — Amelia, baptism, 466
 — Andrew, 623; marriage, 494, 699
 — Anna May, marriage, 507
 — Ansel, 429; marriage, 504, 644
 — Augustus, baptism, 611; death, 678
 — Benjamin, 204, 213, 214, 392, 393, 412, 416, 417, 468, 477, 483, 526; baptism, 213; death, 390, 625
 — Benjamin P., death, 677
 — Benjamin Paris, baptism, 611
 — Betsy, baptism, 483; death, 676; marriage, 498, 502, 509
 — Betsy Thacher, baptism, 613
 — Betty, baptism, 236, 450; death, 409; marriage, 494
 — Bithiah, marriage, 494
 — Caleb, baptism, 450; marriage, 499
 — Charles, baptism, 449; marriage, 502
 — Clement, baptism, 482
 — Cloe, baptism, 433
 — Coleman, baptism, 605
 — David, marriage, 508
 — Deborah, baptism, 608
 — Diman, 418, 420, 422, 427, 475, 481, 484; 621, baptism, 451 *n*, 452
 — Dolly, death, 425
 — Dorothy, 420, 425, 464; baptism, 464; death, 630; marriage, 495; member, 474
 — Ebenezer, 403, 433, 447, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 468, 523, 525; baptism, 479; death, 411; member, 468, 522
 — Eleazar Stevens, baptism, 606
 — Eliza, marriage, 654
 — Eliza Ann, baptism, 611, 613; member, 639
 — Eliza J., marriage, 699
 — Eliza T., marriage, 700
 — Elizabeth, 236, 440, 607; baptism, BARTLETT (*continued*)
 236, 448, 485, 605; death, 413, 420, 694; marriage, 494, 497, 498, 499, 504, 507, 646, 651; member, 238, 468, 637
 — Elizabeth D., 485
 — Elizabeth G., marriage, 705
 — Elizabeth Thacher, baptism, 607
 — Elkanah, 411, 426, 427, 477, 483, 485; marriage, 495, 507, 644, 698
 — Emiline F., marriage, 710
 — Ephraim, 402, 408, 415; death, 622, 625; marriage, 498, 643
 — Esther, baptism, 463
 — Esther S., marriage, 699
 — Eunice, marriage, 502
 — Experience, marriage, 509
 — Fear, marriage, 644
 — Flavel, baptism, 479
 — Francis, baptism, 455
 — Frederick, marriage, 705
 — Freeman, 485, 605, 606, 607, 633, 655; baptism, 476, 481, 485; death, 666; dismission, 656; marriage, 509; member, 476, 481
 — George, 408, 414, 415, 428, 682; baptism, 447; death, 678; marriage, 498, 509
 — George W., marriage, 697
 — Hannah, 251, 424, 429, 465; baptism, 213, 241, 445, 451; death, 212, 629, 695; marriage, 495, 498, 501, 503, 506, 508, 650, 698; member, 194, 239, 468, 526
 — Hannah R., marriage, 698
 — Hannah Rogers, baptism, 607
 — Hannah Stevens, baptism, 605
 — Harriot Witherell, baptism, 610
 — Henrietta, marriage, 697
 — Henry, baptism, 464; marriage, 649
 — Ichabod, 391, 392, 394, 400, 415, 465, 474, 528; baptism, 605; death, 396
 — Isaac, 400, 684, 688; marriage, 494, 644, 697
 — James, 610, 611, 612, 613, 627, 638, 657, 659, 661, 666, 670, 672, 676, 678; baptism, 241, 433, 442, 445, 466; death, 683; marriage, 501, 647
 — James Thomas, baptism, 611
 — Jane, death, 401, 409; marriage, 497

BARTLETT (*continued*)

- Jane Elizabeth, baptism, 612
- Jane G., marriage, 709
- Jane Holmes, baptism, 604
- Jean, baptism, 449
- Jemima, 483; death, 656; member, 477
- Jenny, baptism, 483; marriage, 496
- Jerusha, baptism, 236, 436, 454, 465, 474, 609; marriage, 501, 504, 696, 699; member, 474
- Jesse, 485; marriage, 509; member, 475
- Joanna, baptism, 483; marriage, 501, 509
- John, 238, 241, 396, 400, 406, 426, 436, 444, 446, 447, 449, 464, 468, 469, 474, 484, 485, 525; baptism, 436, 464, 476, 481, 485, 613; death, 401, 417, 420, 667; marriage, 493, 495, 507, 643; member, 476, 481
- Jonathan, 415, 442, 446, 506, 526; baptism, 213, 483; marriage, 493, 499
- Joseph, 194, 212, 236, 238, 241, 401, 402, 404, 407, 411, 414, 439, 440, 445, 463, 468, 481, 522, 607, 610, 611, 626, 638, 659, 669, 678; baptism, 198, 213, 228, 440, 453, 612; death, 195, 412, 679; marriage, 493, 502, 507, 654; member, 228, 468, 521, 639
- Joseph H., death, 675
- Joshua, 481, 625, 626, 627; baptism, 443; death, 407, 633; marriage, 497, 646
- Josiah, 411; baptism, 448, 476; marriage, 498
- Judah, 398, 424, 676; baptism, 429; death, 412, 418; marriage, 493, 503, 696, 699, 703
- Lazarus, death, 415
- Lemuel, 445, 449, 452, 454, 468, 634; baptism, 482, 484; death, 420; member, 468, 522
- Lewis, 679, 685; baptism, 615; death, 423; marriage, 506; member, 641
- Lois, marriage, 494, 500
- Lois Holbrook, marriage, 650
- Love, marriage, 493
- Lothrop, baptism, 450
- Lucy, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609; baptism, 484, 606, 607; death, 691, marriage, 501, 506, 654; member, 636

BARTLETT (*continued*)

- Lucy D., marriage, 703; member, 642
- Lucy L., marriage, 709
- Lucy T., marriage, 651
- Lydia, 481, 484; baptism, 236, 484; death, 402; marriage, 493, 494, 499, 506; member, 475
- Marah, 452, 454
- Margaret, 604; baptism, 236, 440; marriage, 700
- Margaret J., marriage, 699
- Margaret James, 485, 606, 608; baptism, 606; death, 683; marriage, 507
- Margaret Minot, baptism, 610
- Maria, baptism, 444
- Martha, marriage, 498; member, 474
- Mary, 476, 484; baptism, 241, 445, 484, 608; death, 250, 659, 690; marriage, 493, 496, 497, 498, 501, 506, 699, 700; member, 468, 634
- Mary Ann, baptism, 612; marriage, 696
- Mercy, 463, 466, 467, 478, 479, 482, 484, 485, 604; baptism, 439, 464, 474, 485; death, 416, 680; marriage, 493, 499, 502, 503, 643, 697; member, 474
- Mercy Branch, baptism, 484
- Meriah, marriage, 496
- Michael, baptism, 446
- Molly, baptism, 450
- Nancy, 425; death, 680; dismission, 656
- Nathaniel, 428; baptism, 213, 606; death, 422, 664, 690; marriage, 503, 506, 696
- Peabody, 422, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 625, 636, 658, 679; baptism, 605; death, 670; marriage, 506
- Phebe, baptism, 433; marriage, 493; member, 471
- Polly, marriage, 507, 508, 644
- Priscilla, baptism, 449; marriage, 492, 696
- Prudence, marriage, 649
- Rebecca, 439, 463, 611; baptism, 433, 452, 463, 485, 610, 612, 638; death, 684, 688; marriage, 495, 501, 502, 504, 507, 509, 643; member, 468, 473, 477, 485, 523, 524, 638, 639, 642

BARTLETT (*continued*)

- Rebecca Taylor, baptism, 613
- Robert, 193, 198, 209, 397, 401, 439, 443, 445, 447, 448, 450, 468, 524; baptism, 439; death, 685; marriage, 496; member, 468, 525
- Rufus, 484; baptism, 454, 463, 484; marriage, 503; member, 477
- Ruth, marriage, 510
- Ruth Rogers, marriage, 652
- Sally, 612; baptism, 483; death, 688; marriage, 506, 647
- Samuel, 236, 238, 239, 241, 243, 413, 429, 440, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451, 495; baptism, 243, 445, 447, 455, 609; death, 398, 410, 672, 694; marriage, 494, 501, 507; member, 229, 455, 472
- Sarah, 198, 209, 395, 436, 482, 483, 485, 610, 611, 612, 613; baptism, 213, 440, 442, 479, 483; death, 414; dismission, 471, 655; marriage, 495, 498, 499, 503, 509, 644, 647, 697; member, 193, 205, 214, 227, 238, 468, 476, 477, 522, 525, 527, 638
- Sarah Cotton, marriage, 697
- Sarah J., marriage, 701
- Sarah Jackson, baptism, 610
- Sarah S., marriage, 703
- Sarah Stevens, baptism, 605
- Sarah T., marriage, 654
- Seth, baptism, 479
- Solomon, 400, 402, 404, 409, 416, 466; death, 624; marriage, 497
- Sophia, marriage, 508, 654
- Stephen, baptism, 463, 466
- Sukey, marriage, 651
- Susan, marriage, 650, 697
- Susan Louisa, baptism, 613
- Susan Thacher, 613; member, 639
- Susanna, death, 397; marriage, 646; member, 528
- Sylvanus, 394, 406, 450, 453, 454, 455, 475; baptism, 236, 450, 485; member, 463, 526, 634
- Sylvanus Taylor, baptism, 611
- Sylvester, 474
- Thankful, 442; baptism, 446; member, 526
- Thomas, 208, 228, 394, 409, 416, 452, 468, 476, 479, 482, 485, 604, 605, 606, 608, 609, 623, 624, 625, 626, 660, 683; baptism, 251, 433, 479; dismission, 471; marriage, 494, 499, 507, 510; member, 206, 217, 227, 468, 475

BARTLETT (*continued*)

- Truman, 663
- Welthia S., marriage, 703
- William, 399, 408, 411, 414, 463, 464, 466, 467, 473, 474, 478, 479, 482, 485, 604, 613, 675, 694; baptism, 209; death, 632; marriage, 499, 650, 703, 709; member, 473
- William Thomas, baptism, 605
- Zaccheus, 417, 419, 421, 422, 695; baptism, 236; death, 425, 680; marriage, 501, 508
- Zephaniah, 425; marriage, 507
- Zilpah, 484; dismission, 656; marriage, 507
- Barton, Abigail, marriage, 501
- John, marriage, 501
- Basford, Harriet D., marriage, 709
- Harriet Loisa, death, 694
- Stephen P., 694; marriage, 709
- Bassert, —, 617
- Anna, baptism, 617
- Bates, Betsy, marriage, 696, 706
- Blaney, 658; death, 677
- Catherine E., marriage, 704
- Charles, death, 688
- Clement, 671, 678, 679; marriage, 650, 696
- David, 627
- George H., marriage, 703
- Hannah, marriage, 494, 643
- Irena Sanger, marriage, 650
- John, marriage, 494
- John Blaney, marriage, 647
- Martha, marriage, 706
- Mary, death, 690; marriage, 647
- Mary H., marriage, 703
- Mercy, death, 663; marriage, 645
- Ruby, marriage, 700
- Sukey, marriage, 643
- Thomas, death, 689
- Battles, —, 622; death, 622
- Bradford L., marriage, 700
- Caleb, marriage, 509
- Deborah, marriage, 505
- Elizabeth, baptism, 462; marriage, 503
- Eunice, marriage, 699
- Experience, baptism, 465
- Harriet H., marriage, 706
- Jane, marriage, 509
- John, baptism, 463; marriage, 647
- Lydia, marriage, 647
- Martha, marriage, 502

BATTLES (*continued*)

- Mary, baptism, 462
- Nancy, marriage, 700
- Polly, marriage, 508
- Samuel, 462, 463, 465, 627, 656; baptism, 462; death, 660; marriage, 505; member, 473, 635
- Sarah, baptism, 462; marriage, 646
- *See also* Brattles
- Baxter, Lydia K., marriage, 706
- Bayne. *See* Burns
- Beal, Asa, 393, 443, 468, 527; death, 401
- Charles, marriage, 708
- Margaret, marriage, 492
- Nancy W., marriage, 708
- Rhoda, death, 393; member, 468, 527
- Bearse (Bearce, Berce, Berse), Esther, marriage, 495
- Ichabod, 622, 661; marriage, 495, 507
- Jerusha, marriage, 507, 653
- Pamela, marriage, 697
- Thomas, marriage, 697
- Beating, James, death, 407
- Belcher, Jonathan, 408
- Bell, Daniel, marriage, 500
- Sarah, marriage, 500
- Bennett, Deborah, 268; member, 261
- Eleanor, baptism, 268
- John, 261, 268; member, 260
- Benson, Bathsheba, marriage, 696
- Elias T., marriage, 706
- Helen M., marriage, 706
- Seth, marriage, 696
- Bent, Joseph, 398
- Sarah Ann, marriage, 703
- Besse (Bessey, Bessy), Benjamin, marriage, 696
- Joshua, marriage, 501
- Mercy, marriage, 501
- Sarah, marriage, 696
- Bicknell, Caroline D., marriage, 709
- James H., marriage, 709
- Billings, John, death, 392
- Billington, Abigail, 214; member, 205, 215, 228
- Content, baptism, 214
- Francis, 205; baptism, 214
- Jemima, baptism, 214
- Mercy, baptism, 214
- Sarah, baptism, 214
- Bisbee (Bisby), Jonah, marriage, 496

BISBEE (*continued*)

- Lydia, marriage, 644, 653
- Ruth, marriage, 496
- Sylvanus, marriage, 644
- Bishop, —, death, 425
- Abigail, marriage, 494
- Betsy, marriage, 648
- Catherine B., marriage, 705
- Dorcas, baptism, 445
- Ebenezer, baptism, 449
- George, baptism, 482
- Henry, baptism, 482
- John, 402, 408, 426; baptism, 482; marriage, 494; member, 477, 634
- Jonathan, 443, 449, 528; baptism, 443
- Joseph, 445
- Mary, 443; member, 528
- Sarah, death, 691
- Sarah T., marriage, 654
- Susanna, marriage, 504
- William, baptism, 482; marriage, 654, 705
- Blackmer (Blackmar), Betty, marriage, 496
- Branch, baptism, 432
- Experience, baptism, 446
- Ezra Hovey, marriage, 697
- Henrietta, marriage, 697
- Jerusha, marriage, 494
- John, 432, 446, 522
- Sarah, 432; baptism, 432; member, 522
- Susanna, marriage, 492
- Tryphosa, marriage, 706
- Blackwell, Catherine, member, 527
- Blanch, Rebecca, dismissal, 471
- Bliss, Alexander, death, 675; marriage, 697
- Betsy, marriage, 697
- Boice (Boies, Boyse), —, baptism, 482
- Ellen, marriage, 646
- John, marriage, 649
- Sarah, 482; baptism, 477, 482; marriage, 509; member, 477, 482
- William, 477, 482; death, 423
- Boid. *See* Boyd
- Bonham (Bonum), George, death, 191; member, 191
- Bonienkie, —, 616
- Barbara, baptism, 616
- Bosset, Andros, 690; marriage, 706
- Anna, 690; marriage, 706
- Bosworth, —, 631

BOSWORTH (*continued*)

- Benjamin, baptism, 221
- Bithiah, 204; member, 194, 204
- Hannah, baptism, 204
- Hezekiah, 194, 204, 215, 221; baptism, 215; member, 192, 204
- Jane Tayler, marriage, 696
- Joanna, member, 524
- Lydia, 442; baptism, 442; member, 526
- Nathaniel, 442, 526
- Orrin, marriage, 696
- Boult, Lydia, marriage, 498, 499
- Bourn, Rous, death, 397
- Boutelle, Ann, 610, 611, 671; death, 680; marriage, 648
 - Ann G., member, 642
 - Caleb, 610; death, 667; marriage, 648; member, 639
 - Ellen Goodwin, baptism, 610
 - Ellen Lincoln, baptism, 611
- Boyd, Samuel, baptism, 221
 - William, 221
- Boyse. *See* Boice
- Brace, Elizabeth, member, 527
 - Thomas, 527
- Bradford, Abigail, baptism, 270, 467
 - Alice, baptism, 270; marriage, 653; member, 195, 207
 - Amos, death, 422
 - Anna, marriage, 696
 - Annie R., 694
 - Bartlett, 666; death, 669; marriage, 647
 - Betsy M., marriage, 699
 - Betsy T., marriage, 701
 - Caleb C., marriage, 701
 - Charles, baptism, 451
 - David, 672
 - Deborah, marriage, 649
 - Eleanor, marriage, 653
 - Ellen, marriage, 647
 - Elisha, 194, 219
 - Elizabeth, member, 477
 - Ephraim, 660, 664; marriage, 646
 - George Russell, death, 694
 - Gershom, baptism, 274
 - Gideon, 467
 - Hannah, 274; baptism, 194, 274, 447; death, 219, 417; marriage, 646, 696; member, 194, 275, 473
 - Hetty Amelia, marriage, 654
 - Isaac, death, 632
 - Israel, 426

BRADFORD (*continued*)

- Jael, member, 192
- James, death, 680; marriage, 497, 653
 - James M., marriage, 699
- Joanna, marriage, 644
- John, 192, 207, 271; baptism, 270; member, 191, 268
- Joseph, 192, 627; death, 214; marriage, 644; member, 191
 - Joseph M., 694
- Josiah, 418, 445, 447, 451, 473; death, 407; member, 468, 524
- LeBaron, marriage, 500
- Lemuel, 418, 479, 625, 627; baptism, 447, 475, 479; marriage, 498, 505; member, 475, 479
 - Lois, baptism, 475, 479; member, 475, 479
- Lucy, marriage, 502, 647, 650, 652
- Lucy G., marriage, 702
- Lydia, death, 682; marriage, 505; member, 637
 - Mary, marriage, 498
 - Mercy, 271; baptism, 270; member, 192, 268
 - Nancy, marriage, 508, 644
 - Nathaniel, 444, 447, 623; baptism, 444; death, 681; marriage, 498
 - Pelham, 625, 626; marriage, 644
 - Polly, marriage, 643
 - Priscilla, baptism, 270
 - Rebecca, death, 682; marriage, 498
 - Rebecca H., marriage, 708
 - Ruth, death, 660; marriage, 497
 - Samuel, 194, 275, 631; baptism, 270; death, 660; marriage, 502, 652
 - Sarah, death, 670; marriage, 492, 497, 500; member, 468
 - Thomas, 629; marriage, 643
 - William, 416, 445; baptism, 270; death, 195, 422; marriage, 497, 508, 653
 - William H., 681, 683
 - Zephaniah, 679
- Brailey (Braley), —, 679, 693
 - Anna Maria, marriage, 707
 - Benjamin, death, 689
 - Catherine E., marriage, 704
 - Charles, marriage, 704
 - Deborah E., marriage, 700
 - Edward B., marriage, 710
 - Jonathan F., marriage, 707
 - Sarah, marriage, 710

- Bramhall, Benjamin, 418, 665, 680; baptism, 455
 — Betsy, death, 623; marriage, 699
 — Charles, 673, 686; death, 683; marriage, 652
 — Cornelius, baptism, 234; marriage, 496
 — Edmund, baptism, 448
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 464
 — George, 400, 464, 465, 466, 467, 474, 657, 671; baptism, 465; death, 424; marriage, 649
 — Gracy, baptism, 467
 — Hannah, baptism, 478
 — Joseph 409, 410, 464, 465, 466, 467, 474, 478; baptism 234, 448, 466; marriage, 496, 648
 — Joshua, 234, 238, 468; death, 393; dismissal, 521; member, 228, 468
 — Lucy, death, 657
 — Lydia, baptism, 467; death, 668; marriage, 648; member, 637
 — Martha, baptism, 234, 466; marriage, 646
 — Mary, marriage, 499; member, 527
 — Mary Bennett, baptism, 464, 465, 527
 — Mary Wait, marriage, 696
 — Mercy, 426, 455; death, 427; marriage, 492, 496
 — Mercy Warren, baptism, 464, 610, 638; member, 638
 — Nancy E., death, 686; marriage, 652
 — Polly, baptism, 465; death, 658
 — Remember, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478; baptism, 464, 474; marriage, 496; member, 474
 — Sarah, baptism, 448, 465, 478; death, 409; dismissal, 521; marriage, 649; member, 238, 468
 — Sylvanus, 455, 527, 659, 663; baptism, 234, 465; death, 409, 672, 675; marriage, 492, 696
 — William, marriage, 699
 — Zilpah, 465, 466, 467; baptism, 464, 465, 474; death, 427; marriage, 504; member, 474
 Branch, Experience, baptism, 243
 — John, baptism, 232; member, 524
 — Lydia, 243; baptism, 232
 — Mercy, baptism, 232
 — Thankful, baptism, 234
 BRANCH (*continued*)
 — Thomas, 232, 234; member, 228
 Brand, Mary, marriage, 705
 — William, marriage, 705
 Brant, Mary, death, 691
 — William, 691
 Brattles, Eunice, marriage, 699
 — Experience, marriage, 643
 — *See also* Battles
 Breck, Margaret, marriage, 496
 — William, marriage, 496
 Brett, Mary, marriage, 498
 — Nathaniel, marriage, 498
 Brewster, America, 689; death, 687; marriage, 507
 — Betsy, marriage, 507, 653
 — Deborah, marriage, 649
 — E., 631
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 606, 637; death, 668; dismissal, 656; marriage, 502; member, 637
 — Elizabeth T., death, 693
 — Ellis, 658; death, 665; marriage, 505
 — George Bradley, marriage, 706
 — Isaac, marriage, 701
 — Jane, marriage, 648
 — Job, 625, 688; death, 412, 669, 675; marriage, 502
 — Mary, marriage, 703
 — Nancy, baptism, 610, 638; dismissal, 656; marriage, 505; member, 638
 — Nancy E., marriage, 652
 — Nancy Paulding, marriage, 706
 — Patty, marriage, 506
 — Sarah, death, 689; marriage, 507
 — Sarah J., marriage, 701
 — William, 428, 626; death, 629; marriage, 507
 — Wrestling, marriage, 506
 Briant. *See* Bryant
 Brick, —, 625
 Brickle, Mary, marriage, 707
 Briggs, George Ware, 615, 642, 683, 686; marriage, 705
 — Henry, death, 668
 — Lucia J., marriage, 705
 — Lucia Jane, member, 642
 — Lucretia A., death, 686
 — Lucy, marriage, 501
 — Seth, marriage, 501
 — William, baptism, 615
 Brimmer, Martin, marriage, 500

BRIMMER (*continued*)

- Sarah, marriage, 500
- Brooks, —, 422
- Elizabeth, marriage, 503
- Mary, marriage, 499
- Samuel, 423; marriage, 503
- Brown, —, 394, 446, 511
- Abigail, death, 695
- Alonzo Foster, death, 691
- Bradford, 608
- Caroline Matilda, marriage, 701
- Catherine, marriage, 697
- Catherine Bradish, baptism, 607
- Charles, 691; death, 686, 691; marriage, 653
- David, 618, 620
- Dorcas, marriage, 645
- Eunice, 692
- Eunice T., marriage, 704
- Ichabod Holmes, baptism, 608
- Jane, baptism, 608
- Johnson, 688, 691
- Joseph P., marriage, 701
- Joseph Philemon, baptism, 609
- Lemuel, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 625, 626, 633, 657, 669
- Lewis, marriage, 701
- Lewis Henry, marriage, 700
- Lucy C., marriage, 653
- Margaret, 694; baptism, 432; marriage, 701
- Margaret W., baptism, 615; member, 641, 642
- Marian, 618
- Martha, baptism, 243
- Mary, 691; marriage, 499, 700, 701
- Mary B., marriage, 697
- Mary Briggs, baptism, 607
- Nathaniel, marriage, 500, 700
- Polly, death, 411
- Priscilla, 432; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; marriage, 645; member, 524
- Rebecca, baptism, 432; marriage, 500, 644
- Robert, 243, 411, 412, 419, 432, 524, 692; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 403; marriage, 499, 704
- Robert Alexander, baptism, 620
- Robert S., death, 692
- Sally, marriage, 648
- Sarah, death, 657
- Sarah M., marriage, 702
- Sarah Palmer, baptism, 605, 606

BROWN (*continued*)

- Sophia, death, 684
- Steven P., 615, 641
- Steven Parmer, baptism, 608
- Susan Burt, marriage, 709
- Thomas Anderson, baptism, 618
- William, 689, 694, 695; baptism, 432; death, 668, 686; marriage, 648, 705
- Bryant, —, 416; death, 633
- Abigail, 250, 262; baptism, 250
- Benjamin, baptism, 262
- Caleb, marriage, 696
- Eleanor, baptism, 477, 482; member, 477, 482
- Elizabeth, member, 264
- John, baptism, 207
- Lucy, marriage, 646
- Mehetabel, 207, 274; baptism, 275; member, 194, 275
- Phebe, marriage, 696
- Polly, marriage, 646
- Samuel, 403, 407, 413, 477, 482; death, 622
- Stephen, 194, 275; baptism, 274; member, 256
- Thomas, baptism, 274
- William, baptism, 274
- Buerki, Magdelener, death, 694
- Michael, 694
- Buhman. *See* Bumann
- Bulkley, Priscilla L., death, 691
- Bullard, Benjamin, marriage, 696
- Mary, marriage, 696
- Bumann, Caroline, 620; marriage, 708
- Heinrich, 620
- Heinrich Jacob, baptism, 620
- Henry, marriage, 708
- Bumpas, Rebecca, marriage, 710
- Bunker, Edward, marriage, 702
- Esther, marriage, 702
- Burbank, Abigail S., marriage, 654
- Cordelia, marriage, 705
- David, baptism, 446; death, 406, 661; marriage, 646
- Ezra, 459, 461, 462, 472, 610, 630, 636, 662, 663, 665; baptism, 431, 459; death, 622, 677; marriage, 493, 505, 653
- Hannah, 609; marriage, 696; member, 637
- Hannah Torrey, baptism, 609
- Isaac, baptism, 433
- Joanna, death, 677; marriage, 646

BURBANK (*continued*)

- John, 426, 622, 682; baptism, 459; death, 673; marriage, 506, 697
- Joseph, 400, 412
- Luce, marriage, 494
- Lucy A., marriage, 703
- Lucy Ann, marriage, 697
- Lydia, 610; baptism, 610, 638; death, 665, 684; marriage, 505, 506, 654; member, 638
- Mary, baptism, 241, 459
- Mercy, baptism, 444; marriage, 498
- Nehemiah, 609, 630, 659; baptism, 462; death, 661
- Polly, death, 662; marriage, 646, 653
- Priscilla, 459, 461, 462; baptism, 459, 610; death, 671; marriage, 493, 649, 695; member, 472, 635
- Priscilla Lovell, baptism, 609
- Sally, death, 693; marriage, 509
- Samuel, 693; baptism, 461; marriage, 509
- Stevens M., marriage, 705
- Stevens Mason, marriage, 696
- Thomas, baptism, 459
- Timothy, 241, 243, 393, 399, 433, 444, 446; baptism, 243; death, 421; member, 468, 523
- William S., 670; marriage, 654
- Burden, Benjamin, baptism, 251
- Deborah, 251, 257, 262
- Nathaniel, baptism, 262
- Sarah, baptism, 251
- William, baptism, 257
- Burgess (Burges, Burgis, Burgiss), Abigail, marriage, 699
- Abner, marriage, 647
- Anna, marriage, 649
- Betsy, baptism, 611, 639; marriage, 696; member, 639
- Chandler, 661, 667; marriage, 646
- Charlotte, marriage, 709
- Deborah, marriage, 508, 647, 699
- Elizabeth, marriage, 494
- Esther, marriage, 653
- Frederick, marriage, 709
- George, death, 689; marriage, 508
- Hannah, marriage, 652
- Hannah E., marriage, 700
- Irena Sanger, marriage, 650
- Jabez, death, 667
- Jane, marriage, 646
- Jane E., marriage, 701

BURGESS (*continued*)

- John, 628, 630, 667, 686; baptism, 612; death, 689; marriage, 646; member, 639
- Joseph, marriage, 650
- Joseph A., 689
- Joseph W., marriage, 700, 705
- Judith, marriage, 699
- Lewis, marriage, 701
- Lucy, death, 685; marriage, 646
- Lydia, marriage, 500
- Nathaniel, death, 427
- Patience, death, 424; member, 468, 527
- Rebecca, marriage, 652
- Ruth, death, 686; marriage, 643, 697; member, 639
- Sally, marriage, 650, 698
- Sarah, marriage, 654, 701
- Sarah E., marriage, 705
- Simon, 689
- Simon R., marriage, 701
- Susanna, marriage, 646
- Thomas, 417, 423, 444, 633, 685; baptism, 444; death, 658; marriage, 500, 646
- Vinall, marriage, 653
- William, 624; death, 620
- Burns, Andrew William, baptism, 618
- Catherine, death, 688
- Elizabeth, baptism, 434
- Ellen, death, 688
- Henry, death, 688
- James, 688
- Margaret, 618; baptism, 440
- Mary, death, 688
- Michael, 434, 440
- Rose, death, 688
- Samuel, baptism, 434
- William, 618
- Burr, —, 420
- Priscilla, death, 659
- Bursley, Deborah L., marriage, 700
- Washburn, marriage, 700
- Burt, Hannah, marriage, 647
- Laban, marriage, 647
- Mary W., marriage, 703
- Priscilla E., marriage, 709
- William B., marriage, 709
- Burton, Charles, marriage, 704
- Sarah, marriage, 704
- Bushnell, Harvey, marriage, 654
- Susan, marriage, 654
- Butt, John, death, 403

- CAHOON** (Cahoun), Andrew J., marriage, 709
 — Lovesta, marriage, 709
 — Patty, marriage, 696
Calderswood, John, marriage, 505
 — Patience, marriage, 505, 647
 — Priscilla, death, 406; marriage, 492, 504
 — Samuel, marriage, 492
Callaway (Caliway), George, marriage, 698
 — Mary Ann, marriage, 698
 — Mary Jane, marriage, 707
Campbell, Andrew, marriage, 498
 — Anna, death, 400
 — Bathsheba, marriage, 498
 — Duncan, marriage, 497
 — Frances M., marriage, 710
 — Rebecca, death, 419
 — Susannah, marriage, 497
Cannon, Mary Ann, marriage, 698
 — Nathan, marriage, 698
Capen, Lucy Ann D., marriage, 705
Carter, Benjamin, 442; baptism, 442
 — Elizabeth, 442; member, 527
Carver, —, 423, 428, 475, 605
 — Abigail, marriage, 651
 — Betsy, marriage, 701
 — Chandler, marriage, 702
 — Dorothy, baptism, 234, 439; marriage, 495
 — Elizabeth, 485; marriage, 508, 509
 — Elizabeth Holmes, baptism, 485
 — Hannah, baptism, 195
 — Harriet, marriage, 702
 — Hope, marriage, 493
 — James, 411, 413; baptism, 236, 455
 — Jerusha, dismissal, 471; member, 468
 — John, 193, 195, 227, 271, 485; baptism, 274, 475, 479, 605; death, 622; marriage, 509, 654; member, 475, 479
 — Josiah, 232, 234, 236, 439, 468, 525, 671; baptism, 232; dismissal, 471; marriage, 508, 651; member, 228, 468, 524
 — Mary, 195, 274; baptism, 271; member, 193, 227, 271
 — Mercy, 439; baptism, 439; member, 525
 — Nancy, death, 662
- CARVER** (*continued*)
 — Nathaniel, 410, 479, 659, 661, 662, 672; baptism, 439; death, 662, 671; marriage, 493
 — Polly, marriage, 508
 — Sally, marriage, 506, 650
 — Sarah, marriage, 493, 654
Casada. *See* Cassidy
Case, John, 435, 437, 522; baptism, 435, 437; member, 521
 — Rebecca, 435, 437; baptism, 435; member, 522
 — William, baptism, 437
Cassidy (Casada, Cassady), Elizabeth, marriage, 702
 — Lydia, marriage, 502
 — William, marriage, 502
Castle, —, 419
Caswell, —, 685
 — Deborah E., marriage, 700
 — Henry, death, 667
 — Mary, marriage, 697
 — Thomas, 682; marriage, 700
 — William, 683; death, 685
Caver. *See* Carver
Chace. *See* Chase
Chalker, Mary Ann, marriage, 697
 — Richard, marriage, 697
Chamberlain, Sarah, marriage, 703
Chandler, Caleb, baptism, 467
 — Deborah, marriage, 505, 650
 — Ehjah, 467; dismissal, 471; member, 475
 — Eliza, marriage, 651
 — Ephraim, marriage, 650
 — Hannah, marriage, 648
 — Hannah J., marriage, 702
 — Jerusha, marriage, 699
 — John, marriage, 648
 — John B., 668, 669, 672; death, 686
 — Lydia T., marriage, 700
 — Nancy Brown, marriage, 699
 — Samuel, marriage, 699
 — Sarah Ann, marriage, 700
 — Stetson, marriage, 651
 — Thankful S., marriage, 699
Chase, —, 628
 — Hannah S., marriage, 697
 — John, marriage, 499
 — Rebecca, marriage, 499, 503
 — Sylvanus D., marriage, 697
Chipman, Jabez, baptism, 215
 — John, 215
 — Nancy, marriage, 651

CHIPMAN (*continued*)

- Samuel, marriage, 651
- Christian, Alexander, marriage, 708
 - Rebecca H., marriage, 706
- Church, Abigail, marriage, 652
 - Charles, marriage, 652
- Churchill, —, 511; baptism, 484; death, 223, 667
 - Abiah, baptism, 217
 - Abigail, 465, 466, 467, 478, 483; baptism, 448, 465; marriage, 498, 502
 - Abner, baptism, 446
 - Almira, marriage, 703
 - Almyra B., marriage, 706
 - Alpheus, baptism, 448
 - Amaziah, 413, 424, 443, 445, 446, 447, 448, 450, 451, 452, 454, 455, 484; baptism, 236, 446; death, 417; marriage, 498, 643; member, 468, 525, 634
 - Andrew, death, 412
 - Ansel, baptism, 440; marriage, 494
 - Asa, baptism, 445
 - Assenah, marriage, 644
 - Barnabas, 208, 217, 222, 228, 232, 240, 392, 399, 414, 417, 432, 475, 479, 483, 625, 672; baptism, 217, 258; death, 390, 409, 688; marriage, 500, 645
 - Bath^a, baptism, 454
 - Bathsheba, marriage, 502, 509
 - Benjamin, 395, 428, 446, 448, 449, 450, 453, 454, 456; baptism, 234, 446; death, 627, 659; marriage, 501; member, 468, 524, 634
 - Betsy, marriage, 498, 502, 645, 647
 - Bithiah, baptism, 449; marriage, 494, 508; member, 208, 229
 - Branch, baptism, 447, 479
 - Caleb, baptism, 443, 445; marriage, 644
 - Charles, 425, 456, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 659, 666, 667; baptism, 440, 456; death, 666; marriage, 494
 - Daniel, 622, 631, 668, 695; marriage, 509, 697
 - David, baptism, 466, 483
 - Desire, member, 208, 217, 228
 - Ebenezer, 390, 391, 398, 445, 447, 449, 451, 453, 454, 634; baptism, 221, 432, 445, 478; death, 410; marriage, 497, 498; member, 468, 524
 - Edmund, marriage, 644

CHURCHILL (*continued*)

- Eleanor, baptism, 484; marriage, 702
- Eleazar, 193, 208, 214, 218, 228, 251, 256, 259, 264, 271, 280, 400, 402, 403, 445, 446, 450, 468, 526; baptism, 218, 251, 441; death, 214, 417; marriage, 493, 498; member, 191, 207, 219, 228, 468, 523
 - Eliphaz, baptism, 446
 - Eliza, 455
 - Elizabeth, 452, 454, 478, 479, 481, 483; baptism, 262, 445, 447, 450, 475, 476, 478, 481, 484; death, 409, 424, 661; marriage, 494, 496, 499, 501, 502, 504, 509; member, 475, 476, 478, 481
 - Elkanah, 236, 401, 629; baptism, 236, 271, 462; death, 393, 404; marriage, 644; member, 228, 468
 - Ellis, 401; marriage, 493
 - Enos, baptism, 452; marriage, 505
 - Ephraim, 440, 444, 524; baptism, 234, 440, 465; member, 522
 - Ephraim Finney, marriage, 698
 - Eunice, 485, 610; baptism, 605; dismissal, 656; marriage, 508, 644, 649, 654, 699
 - Faith, baptism, 448; marriage, 499
 - Francis, baptism, 453
 - George, 475, 478, 479, 483, 641; baptism, 453; death, 425, 693; marriage, 502, 697; member, 476
 - Hannah, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455; baptism, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 478; death, 269, 659; marriage, 494, 500, 503, 508, 644, 651; member, 208, 219, 228, 468, 526, 528, 634
 - Hannah J., marriage, 654
 - Harriot, baptism, 484
 - Heman, 626, 628; marriage, 507, 703
 - Henry, 194, 195
 - Hosea, 671, 676; marriage, 649, 700
 - Ichabod, baptism, 220
 - Isaac, 675; baptism, 232, 280; marriage, 500
 - Isaac C., 673
 - Isaac Covington, baptism, 485
 - Jabez, 676
 - James, baptism, 268; death, 426
 - Jane, marriage, 493, 497

CHURCHILL (*continued*)

- Jane D., marriage, 700
- Jedidah, baptism, 259
- Jenny, marriage, 502, 507
- Jesse, 401, 408, 412, 416, 460, 462, 463, 465, 466, 478, 483, 659; baptism, 460; member, 473, 638
- Joanna, baptism, 456
- Job, baptism, 479; death, 674; marriage, 700
- John, 193, 208, 209, 221, 228, 229, 234, 262, 271, 391, 401, 632, 689, 693; baptism, 234, 271, 432, 444; death, 191, 223, 264, 409, 623, 661; marriage, 496; member, 191, 261
- John E., marriage, 702
- Jonathan, 390, 443, 446, 451*n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 468, 528, 634; baptism, 433; death, 414; member, 468, 523
- Joseph, 193, 217, 220, 221, 231, 234, 236, 433, 444, 446, 657, 673, 679; baptism, 221, 274, 444, 458, 463; marriage, 646, 699; member, 207, 217, 228, 523
- Joshua, baptism, 234
- Josiah, 443, 444, 446, 448, 449, 452, 456; baptism, 218, 446
- Lemuel, baptism, 221, 462
- Lewis, 627; marriage, 505, 651
- Luce, baptism, 446, 451; marriage, 494
- Lucy, marriage, 501, 502, 646, 654
- Lucy W., marriage, 698
- Lydia, 264, 268, 280; baptism, 432, 613, 639; death, 672, 680, 692; marriage, 494, 497, 500, 509, 510, 644, 645; member, 208, 217, 228, 264, 639
- Marcia, baptism, 615, 641; member, 641, 642
- Margaret, baptism, 254
- Maria, 682; marriage, 509, 700
- Martha, 693; marriage, 643, 706
- Martha C., member, 641, 642; marriage, 697
- Martha H., marriage, 698
- Mary, 251, 256, 259, 264, 271, 280; baptism, 264, 440, 441, 448, 452; death, 214; marriage, 499, 502, 505, 644, 654, 700; member, 193, 194, 195, 473, 635
- Mary B., marriage, 697
- Mary F., marriage, 706

CHURCHILL (*continued*)

- Mendall, baptism, 452, 481
- Mercy, baptism, 264, 433, 454; marriage, 503, 646; member, 468, 523
- Mordecai, baptism, 445
- Muriah, baptism, 236
- Nancy, death, 426, 682; marriage, 505, 644, 651
- Nathan, 633, 659, 664; baptism, 453
- Nathaniel, 405, 441, 444, 448, 468, 473, 523; baptism, 234, 280, 444; death, 422
- Olive, death, 410
- Otis, death, 426
- Patience, 452, 456; death, 423; marriage, 493, 498, 504, 505, 509; member, 634
- Patty, marriage, 647
- Phebe, death, 657; marriage, 501
- Polly, marriage, 645
- Priscilla, 440; baptism, 440, 524; marriage, 503; member, 524
- Rebecca, 262, 271; baptism, 264, 444, 451; death, 209; marriage, 495, 502; member, 193, 261
- Reuben, baptism, 455; marriage, 503
- Rufus, 485, 605, 606, 610, 621, 678; baptism, 459, 606; death, 675; marriage, 508, 698
- Rufus C., 683
- Ruth, 454, 456
- Sabra Ann, marriage, 703
- Sally, marriage, 509, 645
- Sally Seabury, marriage, 648
- Samuel, 415, 418, 621, 622; baptism, 231, 264, 446, 449, 461; death, 629; marriage, 499, 501, 509, 644
- Sarah, 254, 258, 264, 274, 456, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 479; baptism, 236, 450, 455, 463; death, 418, 626; marriage, 493, 494, 498, 500, 501, 503, 646, 701; member, 193, 227, 468, 475, 526
- Sarah S., marriage, 653
- Sarah W., marriage, 653
- Sarah Warren, baptism, 483
- Seth, 419, 424; death, 427; marriage, 501, 648
- Simeon, baptism, 467
- Solomon, 421, 476, 481, 484, 485; baptism, 454, 481; marriage, 502; member, 477

- CHURCHILL** (*continued*)
- Stephen, 234, 420, 443, 445, 526, 670; baptism, 234, 256, 449, 450; death, 672; marriage, 494; member, 228
 - Susanna, baptism, 448; death, 420, 662; marriage, 496, 498
 - Sylvanus, 622, 676, 692; baptism, 446, 456; death, 687; marriage, 510
 - Thaddeus, 416; baptism, 443
 - Thomas, baptism, 240
 - William, 264, 444, 445, 446, 448, 682; baptism, 217, 264, 446, 485, 610; death, 665; marriage, 646
 - William C., marriage, 706
 - William L., marriage, 700
 - Wilson, 408; marriage, 497
 - Zaccheus, 392, 394; baptism, 234, 440
 - Zadoc, baptism, 443
- Clark** (Clarke), —, 413; member, 213
- Abby T., marriage, 704
 - Abigail, 260; baptism, 234, 435; marriage, 502, 509; member, 194, 526
 - Abigail Thomas, marriage, 654
 - Alden, 422, 483; death, 423
 - Amasa, 655
 - Anna, baptism, 605
 - Ann, baptism, 232, 453
 - Avis F., marriage, 708
 - Benjamin, 417, 418, 476, 478, 672; marriage, 505
 - Consider, baptism, 466
 - Cynthia, marriage, 697
 - Daniel, marriage, 646
 - Deborah, 466; marriage, 647; member, 474
 - Dorothy, member, 192, 227
 - Edward, marriage, 496
 - Eliza Healy, baptism, 608
 - Elizabeth, 274; baptism, 274; death, 400; marriage, 496; member, 271
 - Esher, marriage, 653
 - Experience, marriage, 505
 - Hannah, 453; baptism, 527; marriage, 696; member, 527
 - James, 194, 221, 232, 234, 241, 260, 453; baptism, 221; member, 191, 227
 - James E., marriage, 708
 - Joanna, death, 395
 - John, 194, 202, 212, 435, 522, 608, 637, 676; death, 212; marriage, 508, 648, 654; member, 521
- CLARK** (*continued*)
- Jonas, marriage, 494
 - Joseph Churchill, baptism, 478
 - Josiah, baptism, 270
 - Lemuel, marriage, 652
 - Lothrop, baptism, 241
 - Lydia, baptism, 232; marriage, 494, 505
 - Lydia B., marriage, 652
 - Marah, baptism, 212
 - Martha, death, 659; marriage, 494, 646; member, 638
 - Mary, 608; baptism, 435, 608; death, 394; member, 204, 213, 228, 637
 - Meriah, marriage, 495
 - Nathaniel, 192, 227, 622, 665; baptism, 209; death, 206, 217; marriage, 502; member, 206, 217
 - Patience, 468 *n*; marriage, 650
 - Phebe, 478; baptism, 478; member, 475
 - Polly, marriage, 508
 - Rebecca, 435; member, 194, 202, 227, 522
 - Rebecca M., marriage, 704
 - Robert, baptism, 608
 - Roxana, member, 476
 - Sally, marriage, 648
 - Samuel, death, 393
 - Sarah, baptism, 198, 212, 216; dismission, 655; marriage, 494; member, 229
 - Sarah Churchill, baptism, 483
 - Sarah Roberts, baptism, 608; marriage, 652
 - Sena, member, 476
 - Steven, marriage, 697
 - Susan, marriage, 653
 - Susanna, baptism, 221, 259; death, 221; member, 193
 - Thomas, 193, 198, 204, 216, 218, 221, 228, 229, 232, 259, 270, 271, 274, 413, 466, 474, 526; baptism, 218, 259; death, 227, 421; marriage, 502; member, 191, 192, 213, 227, 260
 - Willbore, baptism, 435
 - William, 209, 212, 427, 492; baptism, 209, 218, 638; death, 410, 423, 665; marriage, 494, 504; member, 192, 209, 638
 - Zilpah, marriage, 504
 - Zoeth, death, 674; marriage, 704
- Coad** (Coade, Code), —, 625

COAD (*continued*)

- James, 406, 427
- Nancy, marriage, 509
- Sarah, marriage, 644
- Cobb, —, 630; baptism, 459, 461
- Abigail, baptism, 460
- Betsy, marriage, 645
- Caroline E., marriage, 708
- Cornelius, 659; death, 676; marriage, 498
- Deborah, baptism, 440
- Ebenezer, 208, 215, 216, 228, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 632; baptism, 215; marriage, 496; member, 206, 215, 227, 468, 472, 524, 635
- Eleanor, baptism, 460
- Elijah Winslow, marriage, 707
- Elisha, 440, 511
- Elizabeth, baptism, 215, 440, 460; death, 669; marriage, 508, 651, 701; member, 468, 526
- Ephraim, death, 404
- Fear, baptism, 456; marriage, 644
- Gershom, baptism, 216
- Grace, death, 630; marriage, 498
- Hannah, baptism, 460; marriage, 496, 504; member, 477
- Helen, baptism, 619
- Heman, marriage, 645
- Isaac, 669
- Isaac E., death, 669; marriage, 651
- Jabez, 390
- James, 204, 216, 228; baptism, 250; member, 192, 213, 227
- Jerusha, 454, 467, 478; baptism, 467; marriage, 495, 501
- Joanna, 440; baptism, 460; baptismal covenant, 511
- Job, 658; baptism, 216; death, 391, 670; marriage, 645
- John, 192, 250, 395, 411, 414, 460, 461, 463, 464, 466; baptism, 215, 460; death, 214, 392; member, 191, 473, 635
- John Kempton, marriage, 648
- Joseph, baptism, 457
- Josiah, baptism, 464
- Lemuel, 400, 418, 477; marriage, 496
- Lydia, baptism, 440, 460; marriage, 493
- Margaret, death, 425
- Martha, 250; marriage, 496; member, 192

COBB (*continued*)

- Mary, baptism, 215; death, 621; member, 635
- Mary Ann, marriage, 700
- Mercy, baptism, 215, 454; member, 208, 215, 228
- Mercy R., 619
- Mercy Ruggles, marriage, 707
- Nancy, marriage, 645
- Nathan, 440, 511; baptism, 215; marriage, 495
- Nathaniel, 404; baptism, 478; marriage, 497
- Nehemiah, death, 631
- Patience, baptism, 460; death, 420; marriage, 500; member, 204, 213, 228
- Persis, baptism, 463, 466
- Polly, marriage, 648
- Priscilla, 440; baptism, 443; baptismal covenant, 511
- Rebecca, baptism, 467, 478
- Roland (Rowland), 414, 467, 478; marriage, 501
- Ruth, marriage, 643
- Sarah, baptism, 215, 460; death, 630; marriage, 497, 500, 507; member, 635
- Sylvanus, 443, 468, 526
- William, 666; baptism, 440, 455, 460; marriage, 508
- William H., 619
- Code. *See* Coad
- Coil, Margaret, marriage, 707
- Coin, Ellen, marriage, 708
- John, marriage, 708
- Colburn, Lemuel, marriage, 652
- Susan, marriage, 652
- Cole (Coles), —, death, 217, 219
- Abigail, death, 209; member, 194, 204
- Asahel, marriage, 696
- Benjamin, death, 394
- Elizabeth, baptism, 198, 212; death, 281
- Ephraim, 193, 200, 212, 227, 275; baptism, 210, 274; member, 192, 211, 227
- Helen M., marriage, 706
- Hugh, 281
- Isaac, 673, 677; death, 422; marriage, 492, 647
- James, 194, 204, 209; baptism, 200, 274; death, 192, 209; member, 192, 202

COLE (*continued*)

- Jane, marriage, 696
 — John, 193, 198, 207, 275; baptism, 274
 — Lydia, 421; marriage, 494, 502, 645, 699
 — Martha, marriage, 492, 496
 — Nathaniel, death, 402
 — Patty, marriage, 501
 — Rebecca, 200, 243, 274; baptism, 243; death, 397; marriage, 494; member, 193, 227, 275
 — Samuel, death, 415, 421, 659
 — Samuel Herman, marriage, 502
 — Sarah, baptism, 243; marriage, 647
 — Susanna, 198, 274; dismissal, 207; member, 193, 275
 — Thomas, baptism, 198
 — Winslow, marriage, 699
 Coleman, Caroline, marriage, 707
 — Charles L., marriage, 707
 Collingwood, Eleanor Wyman, baptism, 616
 — Martha, marriage, 706
 — Mary Jane, baptism, 617
 — Rebecca W., 616, 617
 — Steven, 616, 617
 — Thomas, marriage, 706
 Collins (Collings), —, 477
 — Bathsheba, baptism, 467; marriage, 509
 — Gamaliel, baptism, 485; death, 415
 — James, 409, 411, 412, 467, 478, 479, 482, 485; baptism, 479; marriage, 498, 702
 — John, marriage, 508
 — Lois, 485; baptism, 467; death, 412; marriage, 498
 — Mary, 467, 478; baptism, 467
 — Mercy, marriage, 508
 — Nancy, baptism, 478; marriage, 648
 — Rebecca, marriage, 651
 — Sally, marriage, 509, 702
 — Samuel Avery, baptism, 482
 — Sarah, baptism, 467
 Color, people of. *See* Negroes
 Commington, Nancy, marriage, 644
 Comstock, Hannah, marriage, 648
 — William, marriage, 648
 Conant, Charles, baptism, 436
 — George, baptism, 436
 — Mary, 436; baptism, 523; member, 523
 Conklin, Deborah, marriage, 502
 — Samuel, marriage, 502
 Connell, Elizabeth, marriage, 498
 — Jeremiah, marriage, 498
 Convers, Polly, 429; death, 428
 Coofs. *See* Cuff
 Cook (Cooke), —, death, 688
 — Anne, baptism, 280
 — Caleb, 194, 280; death, 191, 221; member, 191, 281
 — Damaris, baptism, 195
 — Elisha, baptism, 442
 — Elizabeth, 215, 281; baptism, 280; death, 281; member, 208, 215, 281
 — Francis, 281
 — Jacob, 192, 195, 208, 229, 257, 281; baptism, 271; member, 191, 207, 219, 281
 — James, 442
 — Jane, 280; baptism, 280; member, 194, 281
 — John, 208, 215, 218; baptism, 195, 280
 — Lysia, 259, 262, 271; baptism, 259; member, 192, 257
 — Mercy, baptism, 218, 280
 — Paul, baptism, 215
 — Phebe, baptism, 218; member, 208, 218, 219, 229
 — Rebecca, baptism, 262
 — Robert, baptism, 215, 280
 — Silas, baptism, 215
 — Susanna, baptism, 280
 — William, baptism, 259
 Coomer, Priscilla, marriage, 500
 — William, marriage, 500
 Cooper, —, death, 674
 — Benjamin, marriage, 506
 — Calvin, baptism, 478; death, 666
 — Caroline, marriage, 696
 — Edward T., marriage, 696
 — Edward Taylor, 671
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 501, 706
 — Esther, marriage, 644
 — Experience, marriage, 497
 — George, 681; marriage, 697
 — Hannah, 465, 466; death, 217, 393; marriage, 500; member, 193, 474
 — Jacob T., marriage, 706
 — John, 393, 400, 407; death, 391; marriage, 495
 — Joseph, 424, 662, 668, 684; death, 676, 690; marriage, 505, 650
 — Lucia Samson, baptism, 465

COOPER (*continued*)

- Lucy, marriage, 505
 - Mary, marriage, 697
 - Nancy, baptism, 466
 - Priscilla, death, 265; marriage, 505; member, 251
 - Richard, 193, 403, 406, 412, 415, 465, 466, 474, 478; baptism, 464, 474; dismissal, 655; member, 207, 223, 474
 - Sarah, marriage, 495, 501, 507, 654
 - Siloa, marriage, 650
 - Susanna, marriage, 506
 - Thomas, marriage, 497
 - William B., 679
- Copeland, Lewis, marriage, 703
- Sarah S., marriage, 703
- Cornish, —, 631
- Abigail, baptism, 217; marriage, 495
 - Benjamin, 441, 525; baptism, 217, 441; marriage, 504
 - David, 666
 - Experience, 441; baptism, 525; marriage, 504; member, 525
 - Hannah, baptism, 455
 - James, baptism, 217; marriage, 701
 - John, 455
 - Joseph, baptism, 217
 - Josiah, baptism, 217
 - Lydia, 455; baptism, 455
 - Margaret D., marriage, 701
 - Mary, baptism, 455
 - Mary Ann, marriage, 697
 - Mercy, marriage, 499, 649
 - Nathaniel, marriage, 495
 - Samuel, 208, 217, 228; baptism, 217
 - Susanna, member, 208, 217, 228
 - Thomas, baptism, 217
 - William, marriage, 499
- Cotton, —, 408; death, 416
- Augusta L., death, 692
 - Betsy, marriage, 653
 - Bithiah, baptism, 446
 - Charles, 678; baptism, 479
 - David Barnes, baptism, 482; death, 420 *n*
 - Edward, baptism, 221
 - Edwin R. *See* Cotton, Rowland Edwin
 - Elizabeth, baptism, 229, 455; marriage, 505; member, 229, 261

COTTON (*continued*)

- Emory Wells Sudler, baptism, 614
- Experience, marriage, 500, 645
- Frederick Augustus, marriage, 653
- Hannah, 430, 452, 454, 455, 457, 458; baptism, 209; death, 622; marriage, 499; member, 208, 215, 228, 476
- Joanna, baptism, 268, 452; death, 670
- John, 249, 256, 261, 268, 271, 415, 423, 452, 454, 455, 457, 458; baptism, 212, 443, 478; death, 417; marriage, 500; member, 256, 468, 521, 526
- John Rosseter, baptism, 612
- John Winslow, 612; baptism, 605
- Josiah, 209, 212, 214, 221, 228, 232, 234, 240, 412, 416, 430, 467, 478, 482, 485, 656, 664, 668; baptism, 221, 232, 448; death, 667, 676; marriage, 648, 653; member, 637
- Louisa, member, 640
- Louisa Maria, death, 681
- Lucy, baptism, 457; marriage, 500, 506
- Lydia, 467; baptism, 467; marriage, 648, 653
- Margaret, baptism, 240
- Martha, 443; death, 425
- Mary, baptism, 479
- Mary Ann, marriage, 654
- Mary Anna, baptism, 485
- Phebe, baptism, 610, 638; dismissal, 655; member, 638
- Polly, marriage, 500
- Priscilla, 479, 482, 484, 485; death, 684; marriage, 501, 648; member, 638, 642
- Rachel, 478, 482, 485; death, 656; member, 637
- Rebecca, marriage, 643
- Rosseter, 419, 421, 424, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 631, 638, 684; baptism, 452, 482; death, 681; marriage, 501; member, 475
- Rosseter Mather, baptism, 485
- Rowland, baptism, 234, 430, 444; member, 261
- Rowland Edwin, 614, 676, 680, 681, 692; baptism, 605; marriage, 698
- Sally, death, 668; marriage, 646
- Sarah, baptism, 454; member, 271
- Sophia, baptism, 484; marriage, 651

COTTON (*continued*)

- Susan Augusta, marriage, 698
- Theophilus, 425, 443, 444, 446, 447, 448; baptism, 214, 249, 443; death, 411; member, 471
- Thomas Edwin Sudler, baptism, 614
- Thomas Jackson, 610, 638; baptism, 479; death, 667
- Thomas Smith, baptism, 467
- Ward, baptism, 458; death, 397; marriage, 643
- William Crow, baptism, 447
- William Cushing, baptism, 606
- Courtney, Charlotte G., marriage, 709
- Eliza, marriage, 706
- John G., marriage, 706
- Covington, Caroline B., marriage, 709
- Edwin, 689
- Eleanor, marriage, 650
- Elizabeth, marriage, 508
- Eunice, baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 508; member, 476, 481
- Hannah, marriage, 651
- Isaac, member, 507
- Leonard, marriage, 709
- Mary, marriage, 607, 697
- Mary H., marriage, 703
- Nancy, marriage, 644
- Sarah, marriage, 496, 507
- Thomas, 476, 481, 621, 672; death, 673; marriage, 496, 508
- Tryphena, marriage, 649
- Cowan, Mary Ann, marriage, 704
- Cowit, —, 624; death, 624
- Cox, Abby R., death, 687
- Abigail, marriage, 653
- Elias, marriage, 646
- Patience, death, 691; marriage, 647
- Coye (Coy), Sally, marriage, 509
- Susan, marriage, 706
- William, 406, 411, 416, 417, 428, 657; death, 664
- Cramm, H., death, 677
- Crandon, Abby, baptism, 611
- Benjamin, 611, 638, 667, 668, 680; death, 683; marriage, 504
- Benjamin Howland, baptism, 611
- Eleazar, baptism, 231
- Emila Henrietta, baptism, 611
- James, baptism, 234
- Jane, baptism, 611; member, 229

CRANDON (*continued*)

- John, 229, 231, 232, 234, 236; baptism, 232
- Mary Bishop, baptism, 611; death, 667
- Ruth, death, 676
- Sally, death, 668
- Sukey, 611; member, 638
- Susan, marriage, 651
- Susanna, marriage, 504
- Thomas, baptism, 236
- William, 623
- Crapo, Francis, marriage, 492
- Margaret, marriage, 492
- Craton. *See* Graton
- Croade, Nathaniel, member, 524
- Thomas, member, 207, 220, 228
- Crocker, David, marriage, 697
- Lydia P., marriage, 697
- Crombie, Anna, baptism, 457, 459 *n*
- Anne, baptism, 459
- Calvin, 630, 631; baptism, 460; death, 662; marriage, 508
- Deborah, death, 621; marriage, 504, 506
- Deborah J., marriage, 653
- James, baptism, 462
- Kimball, 417; baptism, 456; death, 418; marriage, 504
- Mary, baptism, 463
- Nancy, marriage, 507
- Naomi, marriage, 508
- William, 399, 408, 454, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 463, 621, 629; baptism, 454; death, 629, 662; marriage, 506; member, 471, 634
- Zeruah, 454, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462; member, 471, 635
- Croswell, —, death, 423
- Abigail, baptism, 463, 478; marriage, 508
- Andrew, 396, 402, 407, 411, 415, 462, 463, 466, 467, 478, 479, 483; baptism, 462; death, 414, 425
- Anna, baptism, 483
- David, baptism, 465
- David Allen, baptism, 479
- Elizabeth, baptism, 479
- Joseph, 405, 409, 413, 463, 465, 467, 473, 478, 479; baptism, 463
- Lucy, 463, 467, 478, 479; baptism, 463; death, 621; member, 473
- Mary, baptism, 466, 478
- Rebecca, baptism, 467

CROSWELL (*continued*)

- Samuel Palmer, baptism, 463
- Sarah, 463, 465, 478, 479, 483; baptism, 467
- Thomas, baptism, 478
- William Allen, baptism, 466
- Crowell, —, death, 630
- Lydia, marriage, 700
- Paul, marriage, 700
- Crowit, Priscilla, marriage, 645
- Cuff (Cuffe, Cuffs), Hannah, 464, 467; baptism, 464; death, 663; marriage, 498; member, 474
- Hannah Wadsworth, marriage, 645
- Mary W., marriage, 696
- Molly Williams, baptism, 467
- William, 464, 467, 474; baptism, 464; death, 414; marriage, 498
- Cumming, Alexander, death, 393
- Cummington, Hannah, marriage, 651
- Cunningham, Ellen, marriage, 708
- Mary A., marriage, 702
- Curtis (Curtice, Curtiss), Caleb, baptism, 437
- David, 449
- Deborah, marriage, 499
- Ebenezer, 205, 217, 221, 234, 241; baptism, 241; member, 192, 214, 227
- Elizabeth, 438; baptism, 437, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 390; marriage, 493
- Elkanah, baptism, 210
- Eunice, baptism, 221; member, 468, 527
- Fear, 437; baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510
- Francis, 204, 210, 211, 228, 438, 511; baptism, 210; baptismal covenant, 511
- Hannah, 210, 216, 460, 462, 465, 466; baptism, 443, 465; marriage, 494, 495, 497; member, 204, 211, 228
- Jacob, 437, 443, 510; baptism, 466
- James, baptism, 210, 460; death, 396; marriage, 646
- Lydia, baptism, 216, 460; death, 404; marriage, 497, 509
- Martha, death, 404
- Mary, death, 205, 217; marriage, 494; member, 205, 214
- Nathan, baptism, 449
- Nathaniel, baptism, 210; death, 408

CURRIS (*continued*)

- Sarah, baptism, 217; death, 621; marriage, 646
- Seth, baptism, 234
- Stoddard, baptism, 462
- Sylvanus, baptism, 210
- William, 460, 462, 465, 466; baptism, 460; marriage, 495; member, 473, 635
- Zaccheus, 404; death, 402, 410; marriage, 499
- Cushing, Ignatius, 204, 216; member, 192, 213, 227
- Lydia, marriage, 507
- Matthew, 625; marriage, 507
- Mercy, baptism, 216; death, 204, 217; member, 204, 213
- Zattu, death, 397
- Cushman, —, 250
- Abigail, 254, 259, 271; baptism, 218; member, 192
- Allerton, baptism, 258
- Bartholomew, baptism, 254
- Benjamin, baptism, 271
- Elizabeth, baptism, 258
- Cushman, Elkanah (Elkanan), 204, 211, 258, 262, 271, 280, 528; baptism, 258; member, 191, 257
- Fear, baptism, 264
- Hannah, 442; baptism, 218, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- Hester, baptism, 210; member, 204, 211
- Ichabod, baptism, 258
- Ignatius, marriage, 506
- Isaac, 250, 257, 258, 260, 264, 274; baptism, 250
- James, 442, 511; baptism, 258, 442; marriage, 500
- Job, 204, 210, 211, 212, 228; baptism, 212
- Jonathan, baptism, 218
- Joseph, marriage, 700
- Joshua, baptism, 218
- Josiah, baptism, 262
- Lydia, 210; member, 204, 211, 228, 528
- Maria, baptism, 210
- Martha, baptism, 271
- Mary, baptism, 250
- Mehetabel, baptism, 280
- Mercy, baptism, 274; marriage, 500
- Persis, member, 208, 217

CUSHMAN (*continued*)

- Rebecca, 264, 274; baptism, 250; member, 260
- Robert, 208, 218; baptism, 218
- Ruth, baptism, 218; marriage, 506
- Samuel, baptism, 259
- Sarah, baptism, 257
- Sarah T., marriage, 700
- Thomas, 192, 254, 259, 271; baptism, 218; member, 191

DAGGETT. *See* DoggettDaman (Damon). *See* Diman

Dane, Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 619

— William, 619

Danforth, James, 687

— Mary A., marriage, 708

Daniels, Catherine T., marriage, 702

Darling, Ephraim, 472; marriage, 495

— Jonathan, 409

— Lydia, marriage, 497

— Polly, baptism, 464, 474; member, 474

— Rebecca, marriage, 495; member, 472

— Sarah, marriage, 500

Davie (Davee, Davy). *See also* Davis

— Abigail, marriage, 651

— Betsy, baptism, 453; death, 687

— Betsy F., marriage, 698

— Betsy T., marriage, 653

— Deborah, marriage, 504

— Ebenezer, marriage, 509

— Elizabeth, 426 *n*; death, 426; marriage, 494, 508

— Esther, marriage, 649

— Experience, marriage, 506

— George, death, 688

— Hannah, marriage, 492, 645, 696

— Ichabod, 627; marriage, 509, 647

— Jane, death, 671

— Jedidah, marriage, 503

— Jenny, marriage, 495

— Jerusha, marriage, 508, 654, 705

— Joanna, marriage, 509

— John, baptism, 453

— Johnson, marriage, 695

— Joseph, baptism, 453; marriage, 645

— Lydia, death, 673; marriage, 495, 508, 509, 654

— Marcia W., death, 685

— Mary S., marriage, 708

DAVIE (*continued*)

— Nancy, marriage, 647

— Phebe, marriage, 695

— Robert, 220, 426, 426 *n*, 622; baptism, 477, 481; death, 423, 624; marriage, 494, 508; member, 477, 481

— Samuel C., death, 680

— Samuel H., 683

— Sarah, baptism, 453, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 426, 426 *n*

— Solomon, 621, 626, 660; baptism, 453; death, 682; marriage, 503, 649

— Sylvester, death, 679

— Thomas, 392, 399, 453; baptism, 220; death, 409, 426; marriage, 492, 495

— William, 410, 423, 685; marriage, 495, 506

Davis. *See also* Davie

— —, 682

— Abby B., marriage, 705

— Ann, marriage, 705

— Betsy, marriage, 697

— Charles, 691

— Charles Gideon, baptism, 612

— Deborah, baptism, 208; member, 208, 217, 228

— Elizabeth, 433; baptism, 484; member, 524

— Ellen, marriage, 503

— Ellen Watson, baptism, 484

— Francis B., marriage, 709

— Hannah, 691

— Hannah White, baptism, 612; marriage, 702

— Harriet M., death, 687

— Helen, 690; marriage, 705

— Isaac, baptism, 459

— Joan, member, 639

— Joanna, 612; member, 639, 642

— John, 484; baptism, 456, 484; marriage, 503

— Lemuel, baptism, 433

— Martha, marriage, 498

— Mary F., marriage, 703

— Mercy, 456, 459, 462; baptism, 456, 484, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 409; member, 473

— Nathaniel Morton, baptism, 483; death, 687

— Nicholas, marriage, 498

— Rebecca, marriage, 501; member, 639

— Rebecca M., marriage, 700

DAVIS (*continued*)

- Rebecca Morton, baptism, 612
- Robert, 208, 228
- Robert Sidney, death, 689
- Samuel, baptism, 433, 456; death, 676
- Sarah, baptism, 456, 484; marriage, 500
- Sarah E., marriage, 705
- Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 612
- Solomon, 407
- Susan E., marriage, 709
- Thomas, 395, 409, 456, 459, 462, 473, 512; baptism, 456, 483; death, 414, 686
- Wendell, baptism, 462
- William, 433, 483, 524, 639, 657, 662, 690; baptism, 433, 456, 483; death, 671, 673, 691; marriage, 501, 705
- William Thomas, baptism, 612; marriage, 705
- Dean, Avery, marriage, 652
- Lydia Anderson, marriage, 652
- Decost, Jacob, 400; member, 524
- Delaney, Ann Maria, marriage, 707
- Sarah, marriage, 707
- Delano (Dilano), —, 447; death, 693
- Angeline, marriage, 701
- Asenah, baptism, 445
- Avery, marriage, 505
- Barzillai, baptism, 433
- Benjamin, 445, 448, 450
- Betsy, marriage, 505
- Elijah, baptism, 448
- Eliza, marriage, 698
- Elizabeth, baptism, 482
- Elkanah, 433, 445, 447, 468, 522; baptism, 433, 447; death, 404
- Eunice, marriage, 492
- Hannah, baptism, 433, 450; member, 229
- Huldah, baptism, 447
- Jesse, marriage, 698
- Jonathan, baptism, 445
- Judah, 413, 414, 418, 482; baptism, 482; marriage, 500; member, 477
- Luther, death, 690
- Lydia, death, 630; member, 469, 527
- Mary, 433; baptism, 433; marriage, 495; member, 468, 522
- Nathan, death, 412

DELANO (*continued*)

- Penelope, 482; baptism, 477, 482; marriage, 500; member, 477, 482
- Priscilla, baptism, 482
- Sarah, death, 411
- Thomas, 229; member, 228
- Delanta (Delanter), Caroline, marriage, 708, 708 *n*
- Depperce, Elizabeth, marriage, 705
- Detling, Felix, 618
- Joseph, baptism, 618
- Theresia, 618
- Deverson, Elizabeth, marriage, 502
- Devine, Ellen, marriage, 707
- Dewey (Duey), Deborah, marriage, 504
- Rebecca, death, 631; marriage, 494; member, 477
- William, marriage, 494
- Dexter, Charles, 658
- Martha, dismission, 471; member, 469
- Diaz, Abigail, marriage, 704
- Manuel A., marriage, 704
- Dickerman, Isaac, marriage, 709
- Louisa, marriage, 709
- Dickson, Emiline F., marriage, 710
- Jacob W., marriage, 710
- John, 626, death, 669
- Polly, marriage, 645
- Samuel, 633; death, 666; marriage, 645
- Dike, Mary, 608, 609; dismission, 656; marriage, 651; member, 637
- May Gibbs, baptism, 608
- Pamey (Parney) Young, baptism, 609, 609 *n*
- Rebecca, baptism, 612; marriage, 652
- Sally, marriage, 650
- Samuel, death, 660
- Simeon, 608, 609, 612, 661, 679; baptism, 608, 609; member, 637
- William Prince Gibbs, baptism, 608
- Dilano. *See* Delano.
- Dillard, Benjamin, marriage, 647
- M., 671
- Mercy, death, 671; marriage, 647
- Diman, Abigail Bartlett, marriage, 654
- Abigail Grover, baptism, 605
- Daniel, 397, 400, 415, 419, 452, 456, 458, 474, 497, 660; baptism, 452; death, 427; marriage, 505; member, 471

DIMAN (*continued*)

- David, 426, 480, 481, 485, 605, 625; baptism, 452, 481; marriage, 652; member, 476
- Elijah, 395
- Elizabeth, 452, 456; baptism, 452; member, 474
- Jonathan, 395, 408, 441; death, 426; marriage, 500
- Josiah, 428, 624; baptism, 456
- Lois, baptism, 480
- Margaret H., marriage, 703
- Patience, baptism, 485; marriage, 505; member, 636
- Rebecca, baptism, 452; marriage, 497, 500
- Rebecca H., marriage, 709
- Samuel N., marriage, 703
- Susanna, 458; baptism, 458
- Ditman, Elizabeth, marriage, 706
- Valentine, marriage, 706
- Dixon. *See* Dickson
- Doane, Hannah, marriage, 498
- Isaiah, marriage, 498
- Doggett, Bathsheba, baptism, 447
- Catherine, baptism, 452
- Deborah, 452; baptism, 452, 512; baptismal covenant, 512
- Ebenezer, 445, 447, 449; baptism, 449; death, 405; marriage, 499
- Elizabeth, baptism, 445; death, 410; member, 469
- Jenny, marriage, 505
- Lydia, marriage, 499
- Samuel, 452, 512
- Seth, 420, 422; marriage, 505
- Thomas, death, 409
- Donham. *See* Dunham
- Doten (Dotey, Doty), —, 392; death, 414, 660
- Abigail, baptism, 221; marriage, 499, 509; member, 211, 221, 229, 469, 527
- Abby Davie, marriage, 701
- Bathsheba, death, 629; marriage, 505, 649
- Benjamin, baptism, 264
- Betsy, death, 427; marriage, 649
- Betsy P., death, 690
- Betty, marriage, 497
- Caroline M., marriage, 706
- Cordelia, marriage, 705
- Cynthia, marriage, 646

DOTEN (*continued*)

- Daniel, baptism, 459; marriage, 643
- Deborah, marriage, 493, 496
- E., 464
- Edward, 444, 446, 448, 450, 469, 527, 687, 690; baptism, 215, 258; member, 523
- Eleanor, baptism, 466; marriage, 644
- Elisha, 204, 210, 212, 215, 221, 227, 232, 234, 236, 396, 464; baptism, 210, 258; death, 408; marriage, 495, 706; member, 192, 211, 227
- Elizabeth, 258, 264, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 466; baptism, 198, 200, 258, 459, 463; death, 275; marriage, 493, 507, 509; member, 257, 472, 635
- Euphelia F., marriage, 702
- Experience, baptism, 221
- George W., marriage, 706
- Hannah, baptism, 431; death, 396, 657; marriage, 503, 645; member, 204, 211, 227
- Hope, baptism, 459; marriage, 504, 649
- Isaac, 194, 200, 391, 443, 445, 447, 449, 450, 454, 469, 526, 634; baptism, 258, 459; death, 399, 657; member, 191, 201
- Jabez, 412, 419, 429; baptism, 450; death, 631
- Jacob, baptism, 258
- James, 405, 418, 420, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 466, 472; baptism, 236, 459; death, 415, 416, 422; marriage, 493, 504
- Jean, baptism, 445
- Jenny, marriage, 502
- Jerusha, 408; baptism, 464; death, 407; marriage, 495, 506, 507
- Joanna, marriage, 501; member, 526
- John, 192, 204, 210, 227, 257, 275, 421, 425, 630; baptism, 258, 444, 446, 459; marriage, 505
- John Robbins, marriage, 649
- Joseph, 625; death, 629; marriage, 507
- Josiah, 211, 221, 229; baptism, 221, 264; death, 396; marriage, 493
- Lemuel, baptism, 448, 450; marriage, 505
- Lois, baptism, 232, 465; marriage, 500, 501, 509

DOTEN (*continued*)

- Lucy, baptism, 463; marriage, 503, 643
- Lydia, marriage, 504, 648; member, 528
- Maromia, death, 689
- Martha, baptism, 275; marriage, 504, 505, 643; member, 194, 201, 227
- Mary, 443, 445, 454, 455; baptism, 461; death, 419, 657; marriage, 493, 495, 506; member, 469, 526, 528, 634
- Mehetabel, 198, 204, 210; member, 192, 227, 275
- Mercy, 431; baptism, 254, 431, 464, 474; marriage, 494, 495, 500; member, 238, 474
- Nancy, marriage, 645
- Nathaniel, death, 624; marriage, 494; member, 474
- Patience, baptism, 221; member, 527
- Paul, 396, 414; baptism, 221
- Phebe, member, 469, 527, 634
- Rebecca, baptism, 449, 454; marriage, 500, 507
- Rebecca S., marriage, 706
- Ruth, marriage, 499
- Samuel, 238, 241, 414, 418, 419, 431, 526, 685; baptism, 212, 241, 258
- Samuel Holmes, marriage, 701
- Sarah, 254, 264; baptism, 204, 221, 431; death, 420; marriage, 505, 509, 643
- Stephen, 408, 427; baptism, 234; death, 427; marriage, 497, 509
- Susanna, baptism, 210
- Thomas, 406, 407, 413; death, 422; marriage, 495, 500, 501
- William, 407, 412, 659, 660; baptism, 447; death, 661; marriage, 499, 502, 648
- William W., death, 692
- Dotlings, Albert Edward, baptism, 620
- Barbara, 620
- Charles Heinrich, 620
- Douglass (Douglas, Duglas), —, 662
- Betsy W., marriage, 705
- Earl, death, 685
- Elizabeth, death, 680; marriage, 503, 651
- John, 419, 627, 660; death, 393, 666; marriage, 503, 651
- Mary, marriage, 698, 703
- Mercy, death, 411

DOUGLASS (*continued*)

- Nancy, marriage, 699
- Sheba, marriage, 507
- William, marriage, 698, 699
- Dow, Alexander, 398, 511, 527; marriage, 494
- Lydia, marriage, 494
- Sarah, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 469, 527
- Downs, Joanna, marriage, 644
- Drake, Elizabeth, marriage, 644
- Isaac, marriage, 644
- Drew, —, baptism, 463
- Abbot, death, 429
- Abigail, marriage, 495; member, 641, 642
- Atwood, 630, 631, 632, 662, 665; death, 671; marriage, 644
- Atwood L., marriage, 699
- Augusta W., marriage, 706
- Bathsheba, marriage, 510
- Benjamin, 397, 400, 408, 429, 462, 463, 663; death, 669; marriage, 508
- Betsy, marriage, 508, 509, 701
- David, 405, 412, 416, 418, 426, 633, 660, 668; death, 633, 672; marriage, 498, 645
- Deborah, death, 685
- Desire, baptism, 462; death, 663; marriage, 647
- Ebenezer, 685; death, 689
- Elizabeth, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 477, 478; baptism, 460; marriage, 498, 507; member, 472, 476, 635
- Eunice, marriage, 500
- Euphelia F., marriage, 702
- Fanny, marriage, 646
- Fanny Lee, marriage, 698
- George, 633, 657, 659, 666, 669; baptism, 462; death, 685; marriage, 646
- George A., marriage, 700
- Hannah, 254, 259, 260; marriage, 497
- Isaac, baptism, 478
- James, 401, 460, 461, 473, 627; baptism, 460, 473; member, 473, 635
- James Harvey, marriage, 701
- Jane, marriage, 699
- Jane S., marriage, 710
- Joanna, death, 391; marriage, 648
- Joseph, 633; baptism, 466, 477; death, 669; marriage, 647

- DREW (*continued*)
 — Joseph Pierce, marriage, 652
 — Joshua, 511
 — Josiah, 407, 411, 415; death, 412, 674, 691; marriage, 497
 — Lemuel, 415, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 472, 476, 478, 626, 663; baptism, 259, 458, 460, 473, 477; death, 622, 672; marriage, 506; member, 473, 635
 — Levi, 391, 393, 415
 — Lucia, marriage, 651
 — Lucinda, marriage, 700
 — Lucinda T., 692; death, 692
 — Lydia, 241, 431; baptism, 431, 461; marriage, 505, 507, 644
 — Margaret, marriage, 507
 — Margaret James, baptism, 461; marriage, 507; member, 476
 — Mary, 461; baptism, 461; death, 415, 627, 633 *n*; marriage, 696; member, 473, 635, 637
 — Mary E., marriage, 705
 — Mercy, death, 633; marriage, 495
 — Nicholas, 241, 396, 431, 674; baptism, 254; death, 406, 412; marriage, 495
 — Patience, marriage, 494
 — Priscilla, baptism, 461; death, 695; marriage, 504
 — Rebecca, baptism, 241; marriage, 648
 — Ruby, marriage, 700
 — Ruth Rogers, marriage, 652
 — Sally, death, 676; marriage, 506, 645, 646
 — Samuel, 405; death, 671
 — Sarah, baptism, 461, 464; death, 415; marriage, 497, 501, 696; member, 639
 — Sarah D., marriage, 709
 — Seth, baptism, 459; death, 681; marriage, 507
 — Sophia, marriage, 508
 — Rhoda Ann, marriage, 700
 — Susan H., marriage, 701
 — Temperance, marriage, 507
 — Theodore, 689; marriage, 702
 — Thomas, marriage, 651
 — William, 657, 660, 695; baptism, 461, 463; death, 390, 676, 683; member, 641; marriage, 500, 646
 — William T., 694; marriage, 700
 — Winslow, 641, 642
- Duey. *See* Dewey
 Dunbar, John D., 629, 630; death, 658
 — John Danforth, marriage, 507
 — Nancy, marriage, 507
 Dunevan, Sophronia, marriage, 702
 Dunham, —, death, 399, 658; member, 470
 — Abigail, baptism, 241, 454; death, 410; marriage, 493, 495; member, 502
 — Abner, baptism, 445
 — Abraham, baptism, 480; marriage, 650
 — Amos, 391, 397, 410, 445, 446, 448, 449, 454; baptism, 234, 446; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 411; marriage, 495
 — Anna, baptism, 208, 215, 475, 479; marriage, 506; member, 208, 215, 475, 479
 — Anne, 445; baptism, 445; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 496
 — Barnabas, 397, 400, 404, 621, 665; baptism, 434; death, 667; marriage, 494
 — Bathshua, 274; baptism, 274; member, 193, 227, 275
 — Benajah, baptism, 254
 — Benjamin, death, 629
 — Betsy, marriage, 646
 — Bithiah, marriage, 494, 502
 — Calvin, marriage, 645
 — Cornelius, 415, 496; marriage, 498
 — Daniel, baptism, 259
 — Deborah, baptism, 480
 — Ebenezer, 208, 215, 216, 232, 234, 241, 390, 396, 405, 434, 470; baptism, 232, 274; death, 399; member, 228, 468
 — Eleanor, marriage, 648
 — Eleazar, 193, 227, 274, 275, 399; baptism, 274; member, 191, 227, 275
 — Elijah, 425, 427, 480, 485; baptism, 438; member, 476
 — Elisha, baptism, 274; death, 629
 — Elizabeth, 241, 624; baptism, 238, 431, 438, 485; marriage, 503, 708; member, 238, 468, 473
 — Ephraim, baptism, 241
 — Esther, baptism, 241, 268; member, 522
 — Eunice, 480, 485; marriage, 502; member, 476
 — Eunice Thomas, baptism, 480

DUNHAM (*continued*)

- George, 402, 417, 475, 479; marriage, 496, 504
- Hannah, baptism, 234, 431; death, 419, 428, 428 *n*; marriage, 498, 645; member, 473
- Hannah J., marriage, 648, 702
- Isaac, baptism, 480
- Israel, baptism, 274
- Jacob, baptism, 480
- Jesse, 674; death, 678; marriage, 648
- Joanna, baptism, 241
- John, 251, 402; baptism, 234, 251; death, 275; member, 271
- Joseph, 254, 259, 268; baptism, 462
- Joshua, baptism, 241
- Josiah, 230, 234, 656, 658; baptism, 241; marriage, 646
- Lydia, baptism, 234; death, 621; marriage, 494, 498, 505, 648
- Manasseh, baptism, 241
- Marah, baptism, 212
- Margaret, marriage, 502
- Martha, death, 269; member, 525
- Mary, baptism, 234, 241, 258, 449; death, 410; marriage, 499; member, 208, 215, 228, 463
- Mercy, 212, 243, 250; marriage, 496
- Micajah, 238, 241, 468; member, 522
- Moses, marriage, 502
- Nancy, marriage, 506
- Nathaniel, 236, 406, 408, 411, 419, 431, 438, 445, 470, 473, 627; baptism, 274, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 393, 409; member, 228, 468
- Pamela, marriage, 643
- Patience, baptism, 216; marriage, 504, 650
- Phebe, marriage, 645, 696
- Rebecca, death, 632; marriage, 499, 506
- Richard B., marriage, 702
- Robert, 411, 506, 662; baptism, 445; death, 671; marriage, 494, 644
- Ruth, 241; baptism, 230, 234, 448; marriage, 494, 496, 497, 503; member, 230
- Sally, marriage, 508
- Samuel, 192, 202, 208, 215, 251, 254, 258, 269, 274, 414; baptism, 251;

DUNHAM (*continued*)

- death, 191, 217, 391; member, 191, 227, 251, 468
- Sarah, death, 202; marriage, 497, 644, 706; member, 192
- Seth, baptism, 215
- Silas, 663; baptism, 236; death, 663; marriage, 494, 505
- Susanna, marriage, 504, 505
- Sylvanus, 425; marriage, 499
- William, 396, 409, 462; baptism, 254, 434, 462; death, 391; marriage, 493, 496, 503; member, 206, 215, 227, 473, 636
- Dunn, Charles Robert, baptism, 620
- David, baptism, 618
- Mary, 618, 620
- William, 618, 620
- Durfey (Durfce), Elizabeth, marriage, 496
- Mary, baptism, 243; marriage, 505; member, 527
- Richard, 390, 396, 398, 399, 404, 632; death, 695; marriage, 496, 505
- Dutch, Samuel, marriage, 499
- Susanna, death, 425; marriage, 499
- Dyer (Dyar, Dyre), Barrot, baptism, 441
- Bithiah, 463, 465, 466, 609; baptism, 465; death, 681; marriage, 650; member, 636, 642
- Charles, 441, 444, 463, 465, 466, 524; baptism, 441; death, 670; member, 638
- Hannah, 436, 440, 441; baptism, 441; death, 406; member, 469, 524, 525
- John, 436, 440, 524; baptism, 436
- Luce, 441; baptism, 441
- Luey, baptism, 444; marriage, 654; member, 469, 524, 636
- Martha, marriage, 509
- Mary, baptism, 463; death, 631; marriage, 498
- Peggy, baptism, 466; marriage, 649
- William, 441, 525
- Dyke. *See* Dike

- E**AMES, ELIZABETH, 444; marriage, 496
- Grace, baptism, 447; marriage, 498

- EAMES (continued)**
 — Isaac, baptism, 449
 — Jonathan, 444, 446, 447, 449, 528; baptism, 523; death, 390; member, 523
 — Lydia, marriage, 494
 — Margaret, 403, 408; death, 394; marriage, 501; member, 469, 528
 — Rebecca, baptism, 446; marriage, 496
Easdell, Mary, marriage, 493
 — Rebecca, death, 391; marriage, 493
Eastland, Elizabeth, baptism, 210
 — John, 204, 210, 211, 227
 — Joseph, baptism, 210
 — Mary, 210; member, 204, 211, 227
 — Zeruiah, baptism, 210
Eaton, Benjamin, marriage, 496; member, 281
 — Ebenezer, 194, 202, 212; baptism, 202; member, 192, 202
 — Gideon, baptism, 212
 — Hannah, 202; member, 194, 202; marriage, 496
 — Mary, member, 527
 — Mercy, baptism, 202
 — Selina, marriage, 703
 — Timothy, marriage, 703
Eddy, —, death, 632
 — Abigail S., marriage, 699
 — Elizabeth, death, 265
 — Frances M., marriage, 710
 — Hannah, baptism, 455
 — Henry, 686
 — Henry H., 679; marriage, 699
 — Mercy, 452
 — Nathan, 455
 — Samuel, baptism, 452; death, 262
 — Seth W., marriage, 710
 — Sophia, marriage, 648
 — Zachariah, 452
Edmonds, —, 405
 — Elizabeth, death, 407
 — John Fordery, death, 405
Edson, Laura, marriage, 698
Edwards, —, death, 682
 — George, death, 422
 — John, 417; death, 423; marriage, 496, 507
 — Lydia, marriage, 496
 — Sarah, marriage, 507, 643
Elliott (Eliot, Elliot), Betsy, 607
 — Betsy H., 659
- ELLIOTT (continued)**
 — Betsy Hayward, marriage, 645, 650
 — Catherine E., marriage, 698
 — Catherine Elizabeth, baptism, 607
 — Daniel, 607
 — Daniel Roberts, marriage, 645
 — Jane A., marriage, 697
 — Jennie, marriage, 710
 — Selina, marriage, 703
Ellis, Anna, member, 238
 — Bartlett, 666; marriage, 650, 654
 — Benjamin, 229, 232, 236, 432, 675; baptism, 432; death, 675
 — Betsy, marriage, 502, 647
 — Deborah, marriage, 493
 — Ebenezer, baptism, 236; marriage, 507
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 652
 — Esther, baptism, 236
 — Experience, marriage, 505
 — George, 417, 632; marriage, 505
 — Gideon, 236, 238, 241
 — Hannah, baptism, 232; member, 229
 — Hannah J., marriage, 654
 — Harrison G. O., marriage, 699
 — Jean, baptism, 236
 — Lucy, marriage, 503
 — Lydia, dismissal, 655; marriage, 499, 503, 650, 700; member, 477
 — Margaret D., marriage, 699
 — Mary, marriage, 502
 — Mercy, baptism, 432; marriage, 493, 647
 — Mordecai, marriage, 503
 — Nancy, marriage, 647
 — Nathaniel, 424; death, 660, 663
 — Polly, marriage, 509
 — Remember, baptism, 236; marriage, 502
 — Samuel, 236, 410, 432, 628; baptism, 236; death, 406; member, 228
 — Sarah, baptism, 236; marriage, 497
 — Steven, marriage, 647
 — Susanna, marriage, 507
 — Thomas, baptism, 241
 — William, marriage, 509
Elmes, Lydia, marriage, 503
Emerson, Lydia, marriage, 700
 — Ralph Waldo, marriage, 700
Engles, Elizabeth, marriage, 498. *See also* Ingle
Erland, Henry, marriage, 698

ERLAND (*continued*)

- Sally Cooper, marriage, 698
- Ethiopians. *See* Negroes
- Everson (Evertson), —, 667
- Betsy, marriage, 697
- Ephraim, 426; death, 666; marriage, 507
- James O., marriage, 710
- Patience, marriage, 653
- Priscilla W., marriage, 710
- Sally, marriage, 654
- Sarah, marriage, 507
- Ewer, Hannah, baptism, 447
- Lydia, marriage, 493
- Seth, marriage, 493
- Thomas, 446, 447; baptism, 446

F

FALES, ELIZABETH, 448; baptism, 448

- Timothy, 448
- Fallowell, Sarah, member, 193, 227
- Farlow, Lydia, marriage, 495
- Farmer, —, death, 660, 670
- Nancy, marriage, 649
- Margaret, marriage, 504
- Phebe, marriage, 633
- Ruth, marriage, 654
- Susanna, marriage, 495
- Thomas, 398; marriage, 495, 504, 653, 654
- Farnam (Farnum), Dorcas, marriage, 501
- Jonathan, marriage, 501
- Farrel, Andrew, death, 630
- Farris, Benjamin, 682
- Elizabeth, baptism, 620; member, 643
- Henry, death, 693
- Jeremiah, 693
- Mary, 693
- Mary Carver, 620; baptism, 620; member, 643
- Faunce, —, member, 213
- Abigail, baptism, 435, 461; death, 399; marriage, 495, 508; member, 204, 209, 227, 469
- Ansel, 413; baptism, 450
- Barnabas, 414, 681; death, 691; marriage, 701
- Barnaby, 427; baptism, 461; marriage, 506
- Bartlett, 668; baptism, 482; marriage, 649

FAUNCE (*continued*)

- Benjamin, baptism, 195
- Betsy, marriage, 505, 701
- Caleb, marriage, 644
- Eleazar, 230, 236, 241, 435, 468; baptism, 461
- Elizabeth, 482, 483, 484; baptism, 477, 481; member, 477, 481
- Ellen, marriage, 647
- George, baptism, 455
- Hannah, baptism, 218, 461; death, 397; marriage, 500, 503, 645, 648; member, 230, 469, 527
- Harriet Newell, marriage, 701
- Jabez, baptism, 438
- Jane, 254, 259, 264, 280; baptism, 217, 280; death, 217; member, 193, 212, 223, 229
- Jean, member, 525
- Jenny, baptism, 484
- Jerusha, baptism, 454
- Joanna, baptism, 264
- John, 204, 214, 217, 218, 220, 227, 228, 403, 441, 525, 526; baptism, 214, 251, 482; death, 395; member, 192, 209, 213, 227, 469
- Joseph, 193, 195, 227; baptism, 280, 461; marriage, 502; member, 192, 213, 227
- Judah, member, 227
- Judith, 251, 264, 280; member, 193, 227
- Lucy, baptism, 457
- Lucy Carver, marriage, 653
- Lydia, baptism, 446, 476, 480; marriage, 497; member, 204, 228, 476, 480
- Lydia H., marriage, 649
- Mary, 461; baptism, 241; marriage, 494; member, 473, 635
- Mehetabel, baptism, 264
- Mercy, marriage, 502
- Patience, baptism, 220, 236; marriage, 498; member, 469, 526
- Peleg, 415, 416, 419, 461, 473; baptism, 461; death, 423; marriage, 500
- Priscilla, baptism, 254; member, 238
- Rebecca, marriage, 644
- Sally, marriage, 506
- Sarah, 438, 443, 453, 454, 455, 457; baptism, 448, 524; death, 421; marriage, 500; member, 469, 524, 527

FAUNCE (*continued*)

- Solomon, baptism, 482; marriage, 647
- Stephen, 671; baptism, 453, 482
- Stephen S., 682
- Thaddeus, 426, 477, 481, 482, 484; baptism, 444; death, 620
- Thomas, 193, 217, 238, 254, 259, 264, 280, 395, 404, 421, 424, 443, 444, 446, 448, 450, 453, 454, 455, 457, 469, 476, 480, 524, 527, 688; baptism, 259, 433, 482; death, 416, 677; marriage, 494; member, 190, 227, 469, 521, 524
- William S., 686
- Fedling, Felix, marriage, 707
- Theresia, marriage, 707
- Ferguson, Mary Ann, marriage, 701
- Field, Charles, death, 682
- Finley, Rachel, marriage, 499
- Finney, Abigail, marriage, 508; member, 525
- Alice, marriage, 493, 507
- Angelina, marriage, 701
- Anne, death, 220; member, 208, 229
- Bartlett, death, 427
- Betsy, marriage, 648
- Caleb, 663; marriage, 651
- Charles H., marriage, 709
- Daniel, 626; death, 661; marriage, 507
- David, death, 425
- Eliza Sherman, marriage, 696
- Elizabeth, 210; baptism, 210, 231, 431, 604; death, 423, 622; marriage, 497, 502, 506; member, 204, 211, 636
- Elkanah, baptism, 437; marriage, 509
- Ephraim, 467, 670; marriage, 498, 645
- Eunice, marriage, 644
- Experience, marriage, 509, 652
- Ezra, 632, 659, 663, 665, 667; marriage, 648
- George, 428; marriage, 508
- Hannah, 437; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 506
- James, baptism, 431
- John, 229, 234, 236, 241, 425, 431, 526; baptism, 210, 241; death, 418
- Joshua, 437, 510; baptism, 210, 437

FINNEY (*continued*)

- Josiah, 204, 210, 408, 420, 631; baptism, 210, 234, 437; death, 413, 621; marriage, 493, 505; member, 192, 211, 227
- Leavitt, marriage, 700
- Lewis, marriage, 700
- Lucy, marriage, 509, 645
- Lydia, 427; baptism, 220; marriage, 494, 502
- Lydia B., marriage, 652
- Mary, 467; marriage, 494, 498, 501, 652, 700
- Nancy, marriage, 652
- Nathaniel, baptism, 437
- Olive, marriage, 502
- Patience, marriage, 509
- Patty, marriage, 646
- Phebe, baptism, 210, 234; marriage, 645, 651, 695; member, 193
- Polly, marriage, 503
- Priscilla, baptism, 210
- Rebecca, baptism, 220; marriage, 505
- Rebecca H., marriage, 709
- Robert, 208, 220, 229, 231; baptism, 210; death, 261, 394; marriage, 494
- Ruth, baptism, 236; marriage, 501
- Sally, marriage, 506, 509
- Sally Cooper, marriage, 698
- Sarah, baptism, 234; marriage, 507, 710; member, 229
- Seth, marriage, 509
- Solomon, marriage, 509
- Susanna, baptism, 467; marriage, 503; member, 526
- Thomas, 404, 423; death, 418
- William, marriage, 497, 646
- Fish, —, death, 668
- Caleb, 417; marriage, 503
- Cynthia, marriage, 646, 649
- Hannah, baptism, 444
- Jane, marriage, 500
- Jireh, 444, 446, 447
- Jonathan, baptism, 446
- Lemuel, 395; death, 418
- Lucy, marriage, 503
- Lydia, baptism, 447
- Polly, 428, 429
- Sarah, marriage, 503, 652
- Thomas, marriage, 646
- Warren, 415 *n*
- Zaccheus, baptism, 446

- Fisher, Archibald, 435; member, 521
 — Elizabeth, 435; death, 397
 — Jean, baptism, 435
 — John, baptism, 435
 Fisk, Warren, death, 415
 Fitzgerald, Anna, marriage, 510
 — John, marriage, 510
 Flanders, Henry, death, 682
 Fleming, Charles F., marriage, 707
 — Mary S., marriage, 707
 Flemmons, Hannah Shaw, marriage, 651
 — Mary Richmond, marriage, 653
 Fobes, —, death, 403
 Foght, Henry, 620
 — Margaret Louise, baptism, 620
 — Maria, 620
 — Mary Anna, baptism, 620
 Followell. *See* Fallowell
 Folmer, Christana, marriage, 707
 — Heman, marriage, 707
 Ford, Hannah, member, 194, 204, 209, 227
 Foster, —, 528
 — Abigail, baptism, 448
 — Betsy, marriage, 653
 — Betty, baptism, 451
 — Daniel, 662; marriage, 653
 — Deborah, baptism, 436
 — Elisha, baptism, 240
 — Elizabeth, death, 411; marriage, 494, 495, 503
 — Eunice, baptism, 451, 454; marriage, 500
 — George, baptism, 451
 — Gershom, baptism, 209, 449
 — Hannah, baptism, 209, 445, 450
 — Joanna, 445
 — Job, baptism, 450; death, 407
 — John, 204, 209, 212, 227, 403, 411, 442, 447, 511; baptism, 209, 436, 438; marriage, 494; member, 192, 209, 227, 521, 524
 — Lois, baptism, 436
 — Luce, baptism, 451
 — Lucy, death, 406
 — Lucy Carver, marriage, 653
 — Mary, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454; baptism, 436, 438, 446; death, 410; member, 469
 — Mercy, 438, 451, 463; baptism, 209, 438; death, 425; marriage, 499; member, 469, 523, 529
- FOSTER (*continued*)
 — Nathaniel, 438, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 523; baptism, 212, 438, 447; death, 421; member, 469, 522
 — Philemon, baptism, 451*n*, 452
 — Priscilla, baptism, 451; death, 404
 — Rebecca, marriage, 650
 — Salome, baptism, 445
 — Samuel, baptism, 209, 447, 463
 — Sarah, baptism, 209, 446; marriage, 696
 — Seth, baptism, 448, 452
 — Susa, death, 395
 — Susanna, baptism, 453
 — Thomas, 234, 240, 391, 395, 404, 410, 435, 445, 446, 448, 450, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 469, 511, 525, 529; baptism, 209, 234, 451; death, 407; member, 228, 469
 — William, 445; baptism, 445; member, 525
 Fouham, Mary, marriage, 710
 Foulgham. *See* Fulgham
 Fowler, George B., marriage, 699
 — Margaret J., marriage, 699
 Francis, John, death, 415
 — Margaret D., marriage, 705
 — William, marriage, 705
 Frank, Antoine, marriage, 703
 — Antonio, 694
 — Martin, 691; death, 691
 — Mary Ann, death, 694
 — Sarah, marriage, 703
 Frazier, Desire, death, 412
 Freeman, Anna, baptism, 442
 — Edmund, marriage, 646
 — James, 610 *n*
 — Joshua, baptism, 232; member, 228, 232
 — Lucy, marriage, 646
 — Martha, 442
 — Nathaniel, 442
 French, Sarah Ann, marriage, 709
 Frize, Susanna, marriage, 647
 Fulgham, —, 392, 394
 — Charles, baptism, 445
 — Joseph, 443, 445; baptism, 443; death, 394, 398
 — Lorana, death, 409
 — Rebecca, 443
 Full, Caroline, marriage, 707
 Fuller, Abiel, 453
 — Alden, marriage, 502

FULLER (*continued*)

- Amasa, marriage, 652
- Amos, 453; baptism, 453
- Asa, baptism, 453
- Ebenezer, 395, 397; marriage, 492
- Hannah, death, 409; marriage, 492
- John, 401, 405
- Matilda, death, 664
- Mary, marriage, 502
- Nancy, marriage, 652
- Nathaniel, baptism, 280
- Rebecca, death, 657
- Richard, 402
- Samuel, 280; baptism, 280; member, 191, 281
- Seth, baptism, 280

GALE, DANIEL, 665

- Noah, marriage, 503
- Rebecca, marriage, 503
- Gamble, Mary, death, 410
- Gammons, Hannah, 433
- Joanna, baptism, 433
- Lydia, baptism, 433
- Rebecca, baptism, 448
- William, 433, 448
- Gannett, Agnis, 619
- John, 619
- Mary Warren, baptism, 619
- Gardine, Jacques, marriage, 499
- Rachel, marriage, 499
- Gardner, —, 628
- Abiel, death, 412
- H., death, 629
- Hannah, 432; dismission, 521; member, 526
- Haywood, marriage, 644
- Mehetabel, marriage, 644
- Mary, baptism, 432
- Nathaniel, baptism, 258
- Samuel, 257; baptism, 258
- Susanna, 258, 260, 264; baptism, 260; member, 257
- Thomas, 430, 526; baptism, 264; member, 522
- Gay, Harriet H., marriage, 706
- John B., death, 692
- Timothy E., 692; marriage, 706
- German, Mary, baptism, 444
- William, 443, 444; baptism, 443
- Gibbs, Anselm, marriage, 643
- Esther, baptism, 435; member, 522

GIBBS (*continued*)

- Fanny, marriage, 647
- Jane, marriage, 650
- Josiah, marriage, 650
- Lucy, marriage, 643, 652
- Gilbert, Caroline E., marriage, 703
- Gustavus, marriage, 703
- Gill, Asa W., marriage, 708
- Caroline, marriage, 708
- Gilman, Benjamin Ives, marriage, 504
- Hannah, marriage, 504
- Jane, death, 423
- Gleason, Asenah D., marriage, 653
- Frances A., marriage, 706
- James G., 666; marriage, 651, 653
- Lucy T., marriage, 651
- Priscilla, marriage, 695
- Samuel W., marriage, 695
- Glover, Fanny, marriage, 646
- Polly, death, 429
- Samuel, death, 404
- Goddard, —, 626; death, 627
- Benjamin, 421; baptism, 439; death, 403; marriage, 494, 505
- Beulah, marriage, 506, 654
- Daniel, 626, 629, 633, 661, 663, 669, 673, 674; death, 686; marriage, 506, 652
- Elizabeth, marriage, 503, 646
- Francis, 687
- Francis J., 688
- Grace H., baptism, 614, 640; member, 640
- Grace Hayman, marriage, 508
- Hannah, marriage, 505
- Harriet Otis, marriage, 652
- John, 390, 395, 439, 524; baptism, 439; death, 423; marriage, 508
- Lemuel, 402; marriage, 493
- Lydia, 439; death, 404; member, 469, 524, 635
- Mary, death, 623, 670; marriage, 494, 652, 700
- Nancy, marriage, 493
- Sarah, baptism, 439; marriage, 492, 507, 644
- William, 428; death, 621; marriage, 507
- Godfrey, George W., marriage, 707
- Sarah W., marriage, 707
- Goldsbury, John F., 616; death, 689; marriage, 704
- John Frederick, baptism, 616
- Mary, 616; marriage, 704, 705

- Gooding, Amos W. B., marriage, 705
 — John, 668, 673
 — Lydia Ann, marriage, 701
 — Mary W., marriage, 705
 — William, marriage, 701
- Goodwin, A., 682
 — Abby, marriage, 700
 — Abigail, marriage, 508
 — Abigail T., marriage, 648
 — Albert, 615, 688
 — Ann, baptism, 606, 636; marriage, 648; member, 636
 — Anna, baptism, 455; marriage, 646
 — Betsy T., marriage, 701
 — Charles, baptism, 479; marriage, 651
 — Deborah, marriage, 646
 — Desire, 463, 464, 466, 467, 478, 479, 482, 485; baptism, 478; marriage, 500, 647; member, 474
 — Edward, death, 675, 698ⁿ
 — Eliza Ann, 615; member, 642
 — Eliza Hussey, baptism, 615
 — Eliza S., death, 682
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 463, 466; marriage, 646, 649
 — Ellen W., death, 694
 — Eunice, marriage, 508
 — Ezra Shaw, 694; baptism, 608; member, 637
 — Fear, 464, 466; member, 473, 636
 — Francis, 416
 — Francis LeBaron, baptism, 454
 — George, baptism, 456
 — Hannah, death, 407; marriage, 498, 643, 651
 — Hannah Jackson, baptism, 464; death, 693; member, 638, 642
 — Harriot Lothrop, marriage, 649
 — Hersey Bradford, 656; death, 680; marriage, 699
 — Isaae, marriage, 649
 — John, 407, 409, 464, 466, 473, 674, 675; baptism, 453, 467; marriage, 498, 646
 — Joseph, baptism, 485
 — Lazarus, baptism, 453; death, 423
 — Lewis, 657; baptism, 466; marriage, 646
 — Lucretia Ann, marriage, 699
 — Lucretia Watson, dismissal, 656
 — Lucy, baptism, 606, 610, 636, 638; death, 665; marriage, 499, 647; member, 636, 638
- GOODWIN (*continued*)
 — Lydia, 453, 454, 455, 456; baptism, 453; death, 624, 663; marriage, 497, 500, 645; member, 471
 — Lydia Coffin, marriage, 696
 — Lydia LeBaron, baptism, 478, 482
 — Mary Ann, death, 677; marriage, 650
 — Mercy, baptism, 453, 464; marriage, 500, 646
 — Molly, death, 409; marriage, 495
 — Nancy, baptism, 464
 — Nathaniel, 392, 395, 400, 408, 409, 453, 454, 455, 456, 471, 606, 677, 684, 688; baptism, 453, 614, 615, 641; death, 400, 667, 688, 694; marriage, 495; member, 636, 641, 642
 — Robie, baptism, 453
 — Ruth, death, 672; member, 636
 — Sally, baptism, 464; marriage, 653
 — Thomas, 419, 428, 463, 464, 466, 467, 474, 478, 479, 482, 485, 632, 670, 671, 676; baptism, 453; death, 667, 670; marriage, 500, 508, 648
 — Timothy, 407, 413, 606, 665; death, 664; marriage, 499
 — William, 414, 419, 428, 663; baptism, 453; death, 670, 672; marriage, 500
 — William White, death, 688
- Gordon, Sophia, death, 665; marriage, 651
 — William L., 665; marriage, 651
- Gorham, Abigail, death, 422
 — David, death, 414
 — Ebenezer, 394; marriage, 493
 — Hope, 455; death, 394; marriage, 493
 — Mary, marriage, 497
- Gould, Anna, death, 622
 — Ephraim, 394
 — Sally, marriage, 508
- Graf, Andrew, 617
 — Barbara, 617
 — Friedrich, baptism, 617
- Grandgot, Leget, marriage, 708
- Graton, Capt. Alvin M., death, 672
 — Charles, death, 685
 — Charles Alvin, baptism, 613
 — Mary D., 613
 — Mary Dyer, death, 683; member, 639
- Gray (Grey), Anne, baptism, 274
 — David, marriage, 648, 702

GRAY (*continued*)

- Desire, baptism, 280
- Eunice, marriage, 492
- Joanna, 198, 274, 280; member, 192, 275
- John, 192, 198, 275, 691; marriage, 646
- Mary, baptism, 274
- Mary Ann, marriage, 698
- Mercy, baptism, 198
- Phebe P., marriage, 702
- Rebecca, 663; marriage, 648
- Samuel, marriage, 492
- Sarah, marriage, 646
- Sarah B., death, 691
- Green, Abby T., marriage, 704
- Asa, marriage, 704
- Emma C., death, 689
- Joseph, death, 408
- Marcia, baptism, 615, 641; member, 641, 642
- Marcia C., marriage, 698
- Mary Jane, marriage, 706
- Mary T., 689
- Richard, 689
- William, 402, 681; baptism, 615; marriage, 698
- William C., 679; baptism, 641; death, 687; member, 641
- Grenold, Lydia, marriage, 644
- Griffin, Edward, death, 692
- George W., death, 691
- Griffith, Ephraim, 461
- Grozenger, Anna, marriage, 706

HABEL. *See* Hebel (Habel, Hebels)

- Hacket, Calvin, marriage, 697
- Mary, marriage, 697
- Susanna, marriage, 507
- Hackman, Lydia, marriage, 496
- Thomas, 402, 404, 405; marriage, 496
- Haine, John, marriage, 708
- Mary E., marriage, 708
- Haler, Ann Elizabeth, 619
- Charles, baptism, 619
- Elizabeth, 619
- Jakel, 619
- Peter, 619; baptism, 619
- Hales, —, death, 674
- Hall, Asa, 622
- Ephraim, baptism, 483

HALL (*continued*)

- Hannah, 481, 483; baptism, 476, 480; member, 476, 480
- Ichabod, marriage, 645
- James, 684; baptism, 483
- John, death, 392; marriage, 646
- Judah, 415, 480, 483
- Lewis, marriage, 702
- Lucy A., marriage, 703
- Luke, marriage, 703
- Mary, marriage, 646
- Mary A., marriage, 702
- Mary Ann, marriage, 698
- Nathan, marriage, 698
- Nathan T., death, 692
- Priscilla, marriage, 645
- Rubie, marriage, 651
- Sally, death, 692; marriage, 698
- Sarah, baptism, 481; marriage, 508
- Susan W., marriage, 708
- Wendell, marriage, 698
- Hamlinton, Belinda, marriage, 703
- Hammatt, —, 391; death, 629
- Abraham, 409, 412; death, 403, 427; marriage, 498
- Abraham LeBaron, baptism, 609
- Ann Frances, baptism, 611
- Consider Howland, baptism, 606
- Elizabeth, baptism, 606; marriage, 649
- Esther, 607, 608, 609, 611
- Esther Jackson, baptism, 609
- George, baptism, 606
- Hannah Phillips, baptism, 608
- Louisa, marriage, 649
- Lucy, marriage, 644
- Priscilla, 606; baptism, 606, 636; death, 629; marriage, 498; member, 636
- Sophia, death, 427
- William, 607, 608, 609, 611, 659
- William Cushing, baptism, 607
- Hammond, Elizabeth, marriage, 706
- Faunce, baptism, 441; marriage, 492
- Jabez, 441
- Mary, marriage, 492
- Hanks, Abigail, baptism, 236
- Benjamin, 236, 238, 241, 436; baptism, 436
- Isaac, baptism, 236
- John, baptism, 241
- Mary, member, 238

HANKS (*continued*)

- Richard White, baptism, 436
- Uriah, baptism, 436
- William, baptism, 236
- Haper, Ernest, 693
- Hapes, —, 619
- Henry Charles William, baptism, 619
- Harlow, —, 450; death, 219; dismission, 521
- Abigail, 448; baptism, 240, 448
- Abner, 683; baptism, 459
- Abner H., 685; marriage, 700, 702
- Albert, death, 678
- Alice, baptism, 454
- Amaziah, 425, 477; baptism, 221, 461; death, 632; marriage, 508
- Anna, marriage, 649
- Ansel H., 678
- Bartlett, baptism, 459
- Benjamin, 442, 444, 526; baptism, 234, 236; death, 662
- Betsy, marriage, 646, 647, 697
- Betty, marriage, 496
- Caleb, baptism, 462
- Catharine T., marriage, 702
- Clarissa, marriage, 645
- Cynthia, marriage, 697
- David, baptism, 457, 604; marriage, 696
- Deborah, marriage, 643
- Desire, baptism, 485; death, 687; marriage, 503
- Ebenezer, 397, 400, 405, 407, 453, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 472; baptism, 236, 430, 458; death, 407
- Eleazar, 400 *n*, 448; baptism, 231
- Elijah, 400; marriage, 494
- Eliza Sherman, marriage, 696
- Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 259, 444, 484; marriage, 493, 501, 502; member, 526
- Ellis, death, 674; marriage, 502
- Ellis J., marriage, 654
- Ephraim, 631; marriage, 506
- Experience, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 458, 459; baptism, 450; death, 398; member, 469, 634
- Ezra, 632; death, 674, 683; marriage, 508, 652
- George, 664, 666, 677; marriage, 650
- H., 624

HARLOW (*continued*)

- Hannah, 251, 254, 258, 262, 268, 274, 485; baptism, 234, 262; death, 624; marriage, 499, 500, 502, 508, 645, 651, 696; member, 230
- Hannah Shaw, marriage, 698
- Hannah Turner, baptism, 484
- Harriot, marriage, 653
- Henry, death, 678
- Ichabod, 672; death, 676
- Isaac, 411; baptism, 236; marriage, 496
- Ivory, marriage, 647
- Jabez, 395, 398, 449, 450, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 458, 459, 469, 634; baptism, 430, 449; death, 401; marriage, 696; member, 469, 525
- James, baptism, 432; marriage, 500
- James M., marriage, 702
- Jane, marriage, 699, 702
- Jedidah, baptism, 234; marriage, 645; member, 205, 213, 228
- Jenny, marriage, 505
- Jerusha, 674; marriage, 495, 506, 654
- Jerusha T., marriage, 699
- Jesse, 416, 484, 485, 604, 630; baptism, 430, 477, 483, 484; death, 657; marriage, 493, 502, 646; member, 477, 483
- Joanna, marriage, 495; baptism, 214; member, 205, 215, 228
- John, 208, 216, 221, 228, 399, 402, 409, 430, 444, 448, 450, 469, 483, 524, 632; baptism, 254, 430, 454; death, 399, 404, 410; marriage, 492, 646, 649; member, 206, 217, 227, 228, 468
- Jonathan, baptism, 218; marriage, 496
- Joseph, death, 633
- Josiah, baptism, 449; death, 424
- Keziah, baptism, 234, 442
- Lazarus, 417, 421, 671; baptism, 450; death, 668, 672; marriage, 500, 650
- Lemuel, 399; baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 495
- Levi, 404; marriage, 498
- Lewis, death, 632; marriage, 508
- Lois, death, 410; marriage, 494
- Lot, baptism, 477, 483; member, 477

HARLOW (*continued*)

- Lucy, baptism, 455, 484; marriage, 505, 647, 650; member, 477
- Lydia, 195, 259, 264, 271, 280; baptism, 220, 280, 444, 453; marriage, 508, 650; member, 194, 260
- Martha, baptism, 216; marriage, 492, 496, 504, 508; member, 193, 208, 216, 217, 227, 228
- Mary, baptism, 271, 457; death, 214; marriage, 496, 497, 501; member, 205, 214, 469, 472, 524
- Mary A., marriage, 700
- Mercy, 234; baptism, 232, 234; death, 400, 620; marriage, 495, 498; member, 229, 469
- Meriah, 453; death, 633; marriage, 504
- Nancy, death, 676; marriage, 700
- Nathaniel, 485, 605, 665; baptism, 236, 476, 480; marriage, 501, 508; member, 476, 480
- Patience, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 393, 683; marriage, 494, 497, 507
- Patty, marriage, 646, 647
- Phebe, baptism, 238
- Priscilla, baptism, 258; marriage, 507
- Rebecca, 410, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462; baptism, 195, 243, 451 *n.*, 452, 457, 458, 485; death, 413; marriage, 492, 502, 647, 652; member, 472
- Robert, 236, 432, 447; baptism, 236; member, 228
- Ruth, death, 685
- Sally, 485; death, 658, 665; marriage, 508, 509, 644, 646
- Samuel, 193, 227, 392, 404, 405, 449, 472; baptism, 234, 251, 268; death, 396
- Sarah, baptism, 234, 236, 605; death, 670, 675; marriage, 493, 500, 502, 643
- Seth, 405, 476, 480, 485; baptism, 437, 476, 480, 485; marriage, 507; member, 476, 480
- Simeon, 408, 415; marriage, 498
- Susan Leach, baptism, 613, 640; marriage, 702; member, 613, 640
- Susanna, baptism, 447; marriage, 498, 505
- Sylvanus, 396, 404, 425; baptism, 430, 457, 484; death, 621

HARLOW (*continued*)

- Thomas, 205, 218, 220, 228, 231, 236, 448; baptism, 259; member, 192, 213, 227
- William, 194, 195, 205, 214, 220, 228, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 243, 260, 405, 437; baptism, 214, 234, 264, 274, 450; death, 271, 420; dismission, 521; marriage, 493; member, 206, 215, 227, 228
- Zaccheus, 412, 419, 628, 632, 634; baptism, 448; marriage, 499
- Zephaniah, 424; marriage, 497
- Harring, Edmund Wyatt, baptism, 485
- Mary Lewis, baptism, 605
- Wyatt, 485, 605
- Harris, Benjamin, 452
- James, baptism, 452
- Mercy, marriage, 508
- Sarah, 452
- Harrison, Alexander M., marriage, 710
- Jennie, marriage, 710
- Hart, Joan, death, 271; member, 257
- Harvey, Hannah, marriage, 643
- Jonathan, 662; marriage, 643
- Harweig, Catharine, marriage, 707
- Lewis, marriage, 707
- Haskell, Abraham, marriage, 645
- Elizabeth, marriage, 505
- Experience, marriage, 645
- Lot, marriage, 505
- Haskins, Abigail, marriage, 653
- Elizabeth, marriage, 651
- Keziah, marriage, 701
- James, death, 668
- Hatch, —, 423
- Abigail, death, 400
- George H., 694
- Marcia A., 694
- Marcia H., death, 694
- Olive, marriage, 654
- Ruth, marriage, 494
- Hathaway (Hatheway), Alanson, 658
- Benjamin, marriage, 698
- Charlotte, marriage, 647
- Elizabeth, marriage, 703
- Fannie, marriage, 644
- George A., marriage, 703
- Hannah, marriage, 698
- Joshua, marriage, 650
- Lansing, 424
- Phebe P., marriage, 702
- Rebecca, marriage, 650
- Sally, marriage, 649

HATHAWAY (*continued*)

- Silas, 656; death, 418
- Hawes, John, 685
- Hawskins (Hauskins), —, 633
 - Ephraim, 673
 - James, 656
 - Lathly, 659
- Hayward, Beza, 610, 638, 659, 689; death, 661, 676; marriage, 644; member, 639
 - Charles Latham, baptism, 611
 - Elizabeth Ann, baptism, 611; death, 683; member, 639
 - Experience, baptism, 610, 638; death, 689; marriage, 644; member, 638
 - George Partridge, baptism, 611
 - Joanna, 611; member, 639, 642
 - John S., member, 640
 - Mary W., marriage, 653
 - Nathan, 427, 508, 611, 624, 628, 657; death, 687; member, 639
 - Pelham Winslow, baptism, 611
 - Susan, member, 640
- Healy, Ann, marriage, 705
 - Edward, marriage, 699
 - Clarissa, marriage, 699
 - Thomas, 695; marriage, 705
- Heaye, Albert E., 620
 - Albert William Brand, baptism, 620
- Hebel (Habel, Hebels), Christian, death, 695
 - Christina, 619
 - Frederic William, baptism, 620
 - John L., baptism, 619
 - Lewis, marriage, 710
 - Louise, 619, 620, 695
 - Mary, marriage, 710
- Hedge, Abby B., marriage, 697
 - Abby Burr, marriage, 705
 - Abigail, death, 393
 - Alice B., marriage, 709
 - Barnabas, 393, 423, 424, 425, 427, 429, 455, 471, 613, 658, 662, 664, 688; baptism, 455; death, 392, 661, 666, 683; marriage, 649; member, 639
 - Ellen Hobart, baptism, 613, 639; member, 639
 - Elizabeth, marriage, 702
 - Ella H., marriage, 698
 - Eunice, 662
 - Eunice D., marriage, 697

HEDGE (*continued*)

- Eunice Denney, death, 688; member, 639
- Hannah, 455; death, 662; marriage, 696; member, 471, 635
- Isaac L., baptism, 615, 641; death, 685; marriage, 654; member, 641, 642
- Lydia Coffin, marriage, 696
- Lydia G., marriage, 709
- Mary Ann, marriage, 654
- Mercy, death, 419
- Priscilla, death, 662
- Sarah T., marriage, 700
- Susan E., marriage, 709
- Thomas, 680; death, 680; marriage, 696
- Tryphena, death, 686; marriage, 649
- Hellmann (Hellsman), Elizabeth, 617, 693
 - Mari Elizabeth, baptism, 617; death, 693
 - Otto, 617, 693
- Helm, Christopher Louis, baptism, 616
 - Elizabeth, marriage, 705
 - Lewis, marriage, 705
 - Louis Christopher, 616
- Hemhenly, Barbara, marriage, 708
 - William, marriage, 708
- Hemmeale, Barbarace, 620
 - Henry E., baptism, 620
 - William, 620
 - William C., baptism, 620
- Hense, Dorothea, marriage, 708
 - Gottlieb, marriage, 708
- Hepburn, Ann, baptism, 618
 - John, 618; baptism, 618
 - Margaret, 618; baptism, 618
 - Robert, baptism, 618
- Herrmann, Marie Elizabeth, baptism, 620
 - Valentine, baptism, 619; death, 694; marriage, 708
 - Valentine H., 620
 - Wilhelmina, 619, 620, 694; marriage, 708
- Hersey, Elizabeth, marriage, 492
- Herwig, Chanette, marriage, 707
- Hewitt, —, 688
- Hewstins. *See* Huston (Hueston)
- Highton, Elizabeth, death, 404; marriage, 495
 - Henry, marriage, 495

- Hill, Andrew, marriage, 494
 — Elizabeth, death, 396; marriage, 494
 — Jonathan, 424
 — Mary, death, 424
 Hinckley, Phebe, 453
 — Thomas, 392, 453; baptism, 453
 Hobart, Jerusha, marriage, 705
 — Nathaniel Morton, marriage, 705
 — Priscilla, death, 428
 Hodge, Betsy Hayward, marriage, 650
 — Elizabeth T., member, 642
 — James T., 616, 619; marriage, 704
 — John Russell, baptism, 616
 — Mary, 616; baptism, 619
 — Mary S., 619; marriage, 704
 — Michael, death, 663; marriage, 650
 Hoepe, Charles Henry Louis, baptism, 618
 — Ernest, 618, 620
 — Friederich Philip August, baptism, 620
 — Henriette, 618, 620
 Hoepel, Christine, 618
 — John Jacob, baptism, 618
 — Lewis, 618
 Hoffman, Christina, marriage, 707
 Hoit. *See* Hoyt
 Holbrook, Bithiah, 609, 663; marriage, 650
 — Eliphalet, death, 662
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 648
 — Gideon, 658, 673; marriage, 648
 — Hannah, 604; baptism, 608, 637; death, 661; marriage, 506; member, 637
 — Huldah, marriage, 509
 — Jeremiah, 609, 659, 661; baptism, 609; death, 662; marriage, 649, 650
 — Lucy, baptism, 609
 — Margaret D., marriage, 699
 — Margaret Dyer, baptism, 609
 — Mary, marriage, 649
 — Naaman, death, 425; marriage, 506
 — Peggy, 609; death, 659; marriage, 649
 Holland, Joanna, marriage, 498, 501
 — William, 406; marriage, 498
 Hollis (Hollace, Hollice), —, 628
 — Abigail, baptism, 615, 641; marriage, 495; member, 641, 642
 — Basheba, death, 682
 — Henry, 672; death, 681
- HOLLIS (*continued*)
 — Nancy, death, 690
 — Samuel, marriage, 495
 Holmes, —, 604, 605; death, 663, 681
 — Abigail, 458, 481; baptism, 466, 474, 476, 481; death, 633, 660, 667; marriage, 494, 501, 504, 643; member, 469, 474, 476, 481, 527, 634
 — Abigail Thomas, marriage, 654
 — Abner, baptism, 213; death, 629
 — Adoniram, 683
 — Albert, marriage, 709
 — Almira, marriage, 703
 — Andrew, marriage, 706
 — Angeline, marriage, 702
 — Anna, baptism, 481; marriage, 646
 — Anne, marriage, 493
 — Ansel, 405, 628, 631, 668, 674, 679; baptism, 449; death, 666; marriage, 496, 644
 — B. H., 687
 — Barnabas, 419, 424, 625, 633, 666, 668, 675; baptism, 217; death, 665, 668, 680; marriage, 649
 — Barnabas H., 688
 — Bartlett, marriage, 647
 — Bathsheba, 483; baptism, 480; death, 675; marriage, 649; member, 477
 — Bathua, baptism, 217
 — Benjamin, 625, 629, 664; baptism, 210, 216, 241; marriage, 509
 — Betsy, 604; marriage, 504, 507, 508, 509, 649, 651, 653, 696; member, 641
 — Betsy F., marriage, 698
 — Betsy Lewis, baptism, 604
 — Betsy M., marriage, 699
 — Betty, marriage, 497
 — Bithiah, death, 687; marriage, 494, 508
 — Caleb, 655; marriage, 647
 — Caroline F., marriage, 706
 — Catherine B., marriage, 701
 — Chandler, 677; death, 677
 — Charles, baptism, 236; death, 419, 632; marriage, 504
 — Cloe, 466; marriage, 492; member, 474
 — Cornelius, 235, 238, 241, 390, 406, 411, 416, 434; baptism, 235; death, 402, 417; marriage, 500
 — Cornelius B., marriage, 702

HOLMES (*continued*)

- David, 408, 428, 682; baptism, 432, 446, 484; death, 670; marriage, 497
- Deborah, 480, 482, 484; baptism, 446, 480; marriage, 498; member, 475
- Desire, baptism, 477, 482; member, 477
- Ebenezer, 208, 220, 221, 231, 232, 234, 243, 397, 401, 404, 425, 434, 444, 469, 526, 604, 629; baptism, 221, 235, 434, 466, 604; death, 391, 662, 674; marriage, 509, 647
- Eleanor, 216, 217; baptism, 216; death, 393; member, 208, 228
- Eleazar, 208, 218, 219, 221, 228, 229, 231, 236, 242, 423, 424, 436, 626, 628; baptism, 218, 262; death, 427, 630; marriage, 509, 649
- Elisha, 194, 199, 200, 202, 207, 213, 236, 238, 441; baptism, 200; member, 229, 522
- Eliza, baptism, 604; marriage, 654, 698
- Elizabeth, 434, 444, 485, 604, 607; baptism, 200, 231, 258, 434, 465, 474, 476, 481; death, 392, 418; dismissal, 655; marriage, 499, 500, 502, 503, 509, 647, 701, 703; member, 474, 476, 481, 528
- Elizabeth Raymond, death, 418
- Elizabeth S., marriage, 709
- Ellis, 660, 673; death, 692; marriage, 505, 650, 706
- Elnathan, 413, 422, 424, 475, 477, 480, 482, 483, 484; baptism, 202; death, 662
- Elnathan Seabury, baptism, 484
- Ephraim, 390, 399, 401, 625, 679, 690; baptism, 218, 220; death, 218, 398, 418, 660; marriage, 495
- Esther, baptism, 444, 604; death, 676; marriage, 495, 643, 702
- Esther Phillips, baptism, 606, 607
- Eunice, marriage, 646, 653
- Experience, 210; baptism, 481; marriage, 497; member, 204, 211, 528
- Ezra, marriage, 497
- Fear, 461; member, 472
- George, 398; death, 667; marriage, 493
- Gershom, 391; death, 407
- Gilbert, 414; marriage, 495
- Grace, marriage, 505, 651

HOLMES (*continued*)

- Hannah, baptism, 218; marriage, 496, 497, 503, 647; member, 208, 218, 228
- Hannah S., marriage, 696
- Harriet, marriage, 652, 699
- Heman, 658; death, 658
- Henrietta H., marriage, 700
- Huldah, baptism, 448
- Ichabod, 390, 391, 414, 416, 605, 620, 629; baptism, 232, 480; death, 627, 664; marriage, 502
- Isaac, 407, 415; death, 422; marriage, 501, 504
- Isaac S., death, 683
- Jabesh, baptism, 200
- Jabez, 243, 440, 446, 448, 528; baptism, 243, 440; baptismal covenant, 244, 510
- James, baptism, 216, 236, 459; death, 630; marriage, 493
- Jane Avery, baptism, 604; marriage, 696
- Jane B., marriage, 699
- Jemima, baptism, 213, 434, 481
- Jennet, marriage, 651
- Jenny, marriage, 495
- Jeremiah, 390, 418, 465, 466, 474, 662; baptism, 234; death, 621, 627; marriage, 501
- Jerusha, marriage, 504, 696
- Joanna, 213, 217 *n*; baptism, 213, 217, 432; death, 401, 624; marriage, 495, 696; member, 208, 214, 228, 229
- Job, baptism, 236
- John, 204, 210, 211, 217, 398, 477; baptism, 207, 243, 251, 262, 434, 459, 466; death, 406; marriage, 498, 648
- John C., death, 674
- John Calderwood, marriage, 696
- Jonathan, 405, 482; baptism, 242; death, 658
- Joseph, 422, 455, 456, 458, 459, 606, 607, 609, 627, 633; baptism, 200, 216, 434, 455, 458, 609; death, 406, 673; marriage, 493, 498, 503, 508, 509, 654, 701, 705
- Joshua, baptism, 216, 436; death, 419, 428; marriage, 691
- Kendall, marriage, 696
- Lemuel, 458, 469; baptism, 485; death, 413; marriage, 501, 507
- Lemuel D., 642; member, 642
- Leonisa, baptism, 480

HOLMES (continued)

- Lewis, 423, 427, 428, 604; death, 621; marriage, 504
- Lois, baptism, 461; death, 390; marriage, 701
- Lois Holbrook, marriage, 650
- Lothrop, marriage, 496
- Luce, baptism, 443
- Lucy, baptism, 606; dismissal, 655; marriage, 495, 503, 505, 647
- Lucy Ann D., marriage, 705
- Lucy D., marriage, 703
- Lucy G., marriage, 702
- Lydia, baptism, 218, 235, 238, 434, 458, 465; death, 631; marriage, 493, 494, 497, 498, 499, 502, 503, 505; member, 238
- Lydia W., death, 668
- Marcia C., marriage, 698
- Margaret, marriage, 497, 501, 509, 649; member, 640, 642
- Margaret H., marriage, 703
- Mariah, marriage, 509
- Martha, 606, 609; baptism, 458; death, 676; marriage, 496, 498, 509; member, 636, 642
- Martha C., marriage, 697
- Martha Cotton, baptism, 606
- Martha D., marriage, 689
- Mary, 480, 484, 485; baptism, 475, 479, 480, 481, 605; death, 659, 674; marriage, 492, 493, 495, 496, 499, 501, 502, 504, 505, 649, 650, 651; member, 475, 479, 637, 642
- Mary Dyer, baptism, 606
- Mary F., marriage, 706
- Mary Richmond, marriage, 653
- Mary S., marriage, 707
- Mary Sherman, baptism, 604
- Mehetabel, baptism, 260
- Mercy, 251, 258, 262; baptism, 200, 216; death, 685; marriage, 495, 499; member, 193, 227
- Mercy Cobb, baptism, 607
- Meriah, marriage, 494
- Nancy, death, 675; marriage, 501, 505
- Nathan, 624; marriage, 643
- Nathaniel, 193, 208, 216, 217, 217 n, 218, 220, 227, 228, 232, 236, 238, 241, 392, 400, 414, 424, 432, 466, 485, 606, 607, 627, 632, 657, 663; baptism, 216, 434, 466; death, 631, 672; marriage, 492, 504, 506, 508,

HOLMES (continued)

- 652, 698; member, 206, 217, 227, 522
- Nehemiah, 459, 461, 474
- Nelson, marriage, 701
- Olive, baptism, 483; death, 626
- P., death, 682
- Patience, 254, 260, 268; baptism, 216, 231, 235, 254, 462, 466, 473; death, 408; marriage, 505, 507; member, 192, 208, 220, 227, 229, 469, 473, 526
- Patty, marriage, 644
- Peter, 418; death, 423; marriage, 499, 644, 653
- Phebe, 455, 456, 458, 459, 604; baptism, 232, 458; marriage, 493, 501, 504, 507, 653, 696; member, 527, 635
- Phebe A., marriage, 710
- Polly, 628; baptism, 465, 604; death, 629; marriage, 503, 506, 508, 643, 645
- Priscilla, 236, 432; baptism, 241, 434, 458; death, 668; marriage, 498, 504, 645; member, 238
- Priscilla E., marriage, 709
- Rebecca, 441; baptism, 236, 440, 466; death, 688, 691; marriage, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 501, 502, 507, 653; member, 470, 525
- Remember, marriage, 493
- Richard, 400, 402, 409, 411, 413, 414, 425, 428, 465, 476, 481, 623, 631, 632, 661; baptism, 218, 465, 474, 481; death, 415, 668, 673; marriage, 503; member, 474
- Roland, 626; marriage, 507
- Rufus, death, 426
- Ruth, marriage, 495, 643, 644
- Ruth W., marriage, 697
- S. D., 641, 680
- Sally, 667; death, 665; marriage, 508, 644, 646
- Samuel, 262, 420, 431, 475, 479, 480, 484, 485, 631, 657, 660, 664, 666; baptism, 210, 431, 444, 480; marriage, 501, 644
- Samuel Avery, baptism, 605
- Samuel C., 678
- Samuel D., 674, 687; death, 687
- Samuel Doten, marriage, 649
- Sampson, marriage, 644
- Sarah, 200, 202, 207; baptism, 268,

HOLMES (*continued*)

431, 448, 481; death, 194, 213, 394, 422, 630, 674, 680; marriage, 493, 497, 499, 503, 504, 505, 506, 647, 652; member, 194, 199, 469, 526
 — Sarah Ann, marriage, 706
 — Sarah J. P., marriage, 710
 — Seth, marriage, 493
 — Sheba, marriage, 507
 — Solomon, marriage, 495
 — Sophronia, marriage, 702
 — Susan W., marriage, 701
 — Susanna, baptism, 441; marriage, 645, 647; member, 238
 — Sylvanus, 667, 685; death, 669, 680; marriage, 495
 — Sylvester, 417; death, 417, 426
 — Thankful, baptism, 221; marriage, 493, 496
 — Thomas, 213, 214, 229, 392, 426, 434, 444, 447, 448, 449, 528, 626, 628, 629, 685; baptism, 210, 213, 434, 466, 480; death, 408, 426, 669, 691; marriage, 504, 646
 — Thomas Cooper, baptism, 481
 — Timothy A., marriage, 702
 — Truman Cook, marriage, 651
 — William, 415, 626, 659, 665; baptism, 220, 447, 465; marriage, 503, 505, 644, 649
 — William Sergeant, baptism, 609
 — Zaccheus, death, 398
 — Zephaniah, 394, 422, 443, 446, 469, 526, 621, 626; baptism, 217; death, 403, 660; marriage, 508
 Hooten, Elizabeth, death, 408
 Hopkins, Sarah, marriage, 509
 Hosea, Daniel, 400, 401; marriage, 495
 — Hannah, baptism, 463; marriage, 495
 — Robert, 390, 395, 401
 — William, baptism, 463
 Ho-kins, Elizabeth, marriage, 651 *n*
 — Lucy, marriage, 647
 Hosmer, Hannah Poor, marriage, 699
 — George Washington, marriage, 699
 House, James, 396
 Hovey, —, 469, 493, 528
 — James, 399, 403, 406; death, 410; marriage, 496
 — Lydia, death, 399
 — Mary, death, 403; marriage, 496
 — Rachel, baptism, 478
 — Samuel, 417, 418, 478

Howard, —, death, 663
 — Bithiah, 483; baptism, 476, 480; death, 630; marriage, 499; member, 476, 480
 — Caleb, death, 621
 — Charles, marriage, 508
 — Ebenezer, 419, 421, 427, 476, 480, 483, 630; baptism, 449, 480; death, 656; marriage, 499, 646
 — Eleanor, 480; marriage, 508
 — Esther Stephens, baptism, 480
 — Eunice, 444, 452, 455; baptism, 452; death, 629; marriage, 500; member, 469, 527, 634
 — Fear, marriage, 494
 — Francis, 411, 412; baptism, 430
 — Hannah, marriage, 644
 — Henry, baptism, 480; death, 632
 — James, 404, 430, 469, 510, 529, 662; baptism, 430, 446, 480; death, 393; marriage, 497, 644
 — John, 401, 404, 407, 444, 446, 448, 449, 452, 455, 469, 480, 527; baptism, 430, 444, 483
 — Libeus, death, 674
 — Lydia, marriage, 645
 — Maltiah, death, 630
 — Margaret, baptism, 480; marriage, 497, 509
 — Martha, baptism, 448; marriage, 496
 — Mary, baptism, 430, 452, 480
 — Mason, death, 630
 — Melatiah, marriage, 645
 — Melatiah Cobb, baptism, 480
 — Mercy, member, 469, 529
 — Ruth, marriage, 495
 — Sarah, 430; baptism, 430, 455; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 494, 503
 — Thankful, marriage, 646
 — Thomas, 397, 405; marriage, 495
 — William, baptism, 480
 Howes, Hannah, death, 420; member, 469, 526
 — Jeremiah, 447, 453, 469, 528; death, 412
 — Jerusha, marriage, 495
 — Maria, member, 528
 — Mariah, baptism, 453
 — Meriah, death, 406
 — Rebecca, marriage, 492
 — Sarah, baptism, 447

HOWES (*continued*)
 — Sylvanus, 394, 402, 668; death, 414, 668
 Howland, Abraham, 428, 622; death, 415, 625; marriage, 506
 — Benjamin, baptism, 257
 — Caleb, 413, 427, 467, 475, 479; baptism, 479; death, 621
 — Caroline E., marriage, 708
 — Catherine, marriage, 653
 — Charles, marriage, 647
 — Charlotte G., marriage, 709
 — Consider, 622
 — Daniel, 462
 — Deborah, baptism, 467; marriage, 647
 — Elizabeth, 257; baptism, 210; death, 217, 260, 633; marriage, 506, 648; member, 192, 635
 — Esther, marriage, 696
 — Experience, baptism, 200
 — Francis, marriage, 708
 — Hannah, baptism, 204; death, 409; marriage, 509
 — Henry, 661, 662; marriage, 650
 — Isaac, marriage, 650, 709
 — Issachar, 418; marriage, 502
 — Jacob, death, 428; marriage, 499
 — James, 212
 — Joanna, 200, 210; baptism, 194, 214; death, 390, 622; member, 194, 227, 527
 — John, 260, 445; baptism, 212
 — Joseph, 192, 217, 257; baptism, 207; death, 191, 195, 632; member, 191
 — Lucia Crocker, baptism, 462
 — Martha, 200, 204, 207; baptism, 194; death, 219; member, 194
 — Mary, death, 223; marriage, 502, 506; member, 475
 — Molly Sylvester, baptism, 467
 — Nathaniel, 194, 200, 204, 207, 219; baptism, 200
 — Pamela, marriage, 697
 — Patience, baptism, 445; death, 403; marriage, 498; member, 469
 — Phebe, marriage, 650
 — Ruth, death, 403
 — Sarah, marriage, 499, 509
 — Southworth Allen, marriage, 696
 — Susan, marriage, 709
 — Susan Burt, marriage, 709
 — Susanna, marriage, 650

HOWLAND (*continued*)
 — Thomas, 194, 200, 204, 210, 214, 227; baptism, 204; member, 206, 215, 227
 — Thomas Southworth, death, 409
 — William H., marriage, 709
 Hoxie, Edward W., marriage, 709
 — Ruth C., marriage, 709
 Hoyer, Benjamin, marriage, 498
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 498
 Hoyt, Joanna, marriage, 645
 — Moses, 670, 673; marriage, 645
 Hugens, George, death, 405
 Hughes, Mary G., marriage, 707
 Huhn, Charles, marriage, 707
 — Dorothea, marriage, 707
 Hunt, —, 405
 Huston (Hueston), Eleanor, marriage, 653
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 508
 — Lucy, marriage, 645
 — Mary, marriage, 644
 — Nancy, marriage, 651
 — Priscilla, marriage, 648
 — William, 628, 677; death, 679; marriage, 645
 Hutchinson, Betsy E., marriage, 703
 — Deborah, marriage, 649
 — Elisha, 461
 — Emeline A., marriage, 706
 — Jane, marriage, 499
 — John, marriage, 499
 — Margaret, baptism, 461
 — Mary, 461
 — Robert, marriage, 649

INDIANS, death of unnamed, 390, 391, 394, 405, 408, 415
 — Cunnitt, Betty, marriage, 493
 — Jeffery, Amos, marriage, 493
 — Job, Hesadiah, marriage, 492
 — Pege, Sue, death, 392
 — Peage, Lydia, death, 401
 — Sachamus, Susanna, marriage, 492
 — Seepit, Betty, marriage, 492
 — Sepit, Phebe, marriage, 493
 — Stells, James, 399; death, 398
 Ingle (Ingley), Solomon, 424, 425, 626; death, 674. *See also* Engles

JACKSON, —, 390, 628; death, 213
 — Abraham, 193, 205, 257, 227, 444,

JACKSON (*continued*)

- 471; baptism, 258; death, 192, 213, 695; marriage, 503, 652; member, 192, 207, 469, 525
- Ann, death, 667
- Anna, baptism, 605
- Barnabas, baptism, 448
- Betsy, 610
- Betsy M., death, 675
- Bithiah, member, 471
- Caroline, baptism, 608; member, 639
- Charles, 422, 425, 426, 624, 638, 658, 666; baptism, 458; death, 666; marriage, 506
- Charles Thomas, 617; baptism, 611
- Content, baptism, 200
- Cornelius, 667; death, 665
- Daniel, 428 *n.*, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 624, 660, 663, 687, 689; baptism, 456, 608; death, 690; marriage, 502, 648
- Daniel Lothrop, baptism, 610
- David B., marriage, 653
- David Barnes, baptism, 482
- Deborah, baptism, 198, 456, 457; marriage, 506, 643
- Deborah J., marriage, 653
- Edward, 691
- Eleazar, 193, 198, 200, 204, 209, 227
- Elizabeth, 457, 611, 612; baptism, 456, 457; death, 405; marriage, 494, 495, 497, 502, 503
- Elizabeth M., 608; marriage, 648
- Elizabeth Morton, baptism, 609
- Esther, 438, 457; dismissal, 471; member, 470, 523, 634
- Eveline Goodwin, baptism, 611
- Experience, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 462, 465; baptism, 456; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 657; marriage, 500
- Frances L., marriage, 654
- Franklin, death, 687
- Frederick, 693; death, 694
- Frederick William, baptism, 485
- George, 606, 607, 608; baptism, 460, 608
- George Ellery, baptism, 608
- Hall, 636
- Hannah, 198, 200, 204, 209, 243; baptism, 431, 456, 462; death, 393,

JACKSON (*continued*)

- 395, 408; marriage, 496, 498, 500, 508; member, 193, 227, 238, 470
- Hannah Parker, baptism, 607
- Harriet Otis, marriage, 652
- Henry, 623, 633; marriage, 509
- Hezekiah, 457; baptism, 243, 431; death, 397; marriage, 506
- Huldah, marriage, 509
- Isaac, 425, 663; death, 425, 676; marriage, 493
- Israel, baptism, 271
- Jacob, 686, 690; death, 695; marriage, 696
- Jeremiah, 210; baptism, 210
- John Atwood, baptism, 465
- John Torrey, death, 672
- Joanna, marriage, 696, 705
- Joseph, baptism, 445
- Lavantia, death, 690
- Leavitt Taylor, baptism, 478
- Lemuel, 438, 447, 470, 471, 523; baptism, 437, 447
- Louisa Eugenia, baptism, 617
- Luey, 611; baptism, 456, 608; death, 666; marriage, 501, 506; member, 638
- Lucy C., marriage, 653
- Lucy Cotton, baptism, 611, 617
- Lydia, baptism, 457, 611; marriage, 493, 503, 644, 700; member, 527
- Margaret, 258, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 444; member, 193, 227, 257
- Mary, baptism, 442; death, 679
- Mary Ann, baptism, 608; marriage, 698, 700
- Mercy, 485, 605; baptism, 458; death, 621, 627
- Mercy Ruggles, marriage, 707
- Meriah, death, 664, 694
- Meriah Morton, marriage, 643
- Meriah Torrey, baptism, 612, 639; member, 639
- Molly, baptism, 445, 456; marriage, 495
- Nancy, 478, 482; marriage, 648
- Naomi, baptism, 431, 461; marriage, 508
- Nathaniel, 405, 406, 442, 445, 448, 524; baptism, 523; marriage, 495, 643; member, 523
- Priscilla, baptism, 456; marriage, 501

JACKSON (*continued*)

- Priscilla Alden, baptism, 608; marriage, 701
- Ransel, 628
- Ransom, baptism, 209; death, 657
- Rebecca, baptism, 459, 611; death, 399; marriage, 502, 643, 652
- Rebecca Lothrop, baptism, 610
- Remember, death, 205; member, 193
- Ruth, baptism, 431, 524; member, 524
- Sally, 608, 611; death, 686; dismission, 656; marriage, 647; member, 638
- Sally Gorham, baptism, 611
- Salisbury, 611, 638; baptism, 611
- Samuel, 221, 393, 395, 396, 411, 419, 421, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 462, 465, 512; baptism, 243, 362, 456; marriage, 500, 648
- Samuel S., marriage, 700
- Samuel Salisbury, baptism, 611
- Sarah, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 608; baptism, 221, 268, 456, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 659; marriage, 500, 503, 506, 646; member, 472, 473, 636, 637
- Sarah Turner, baptism, 612
- Seth, 523; member, 522
- Susan, 607, 608
- Susan Willard, baptism, 606
- Susanna, baptism, 204
- Thomas, 238, 243, 396, 413, 416, 417, 425, 427, 431, 445, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 470, 472, 492, 512, 608, 627, 686; baptism, 243, 456, 608; death, 404, 422, 683; marriage, 503, 646
- William, 422, 425, 478, 482, 485, 605, 621, 626, 627, 680; baptism, 456
- William Hall, 398, 403, 473; baptism, 611
- William Russell, baptism, 605
- Woodworth, 672; baptism, 461; death, 670; marriage, 643
- Jarvis, Judith, marriage, 645
- Thomas, marriage, 645
- Jenks, Horace A., marriage, 708
- Lydia Ann, marriage, 708
- Jennings (Jenning, Jinnings), —, 632
- Joseph, 410, 413, 414, 421; marriage, 500

JENNINGS (*continued*)

- Polly, marriage, 500
- Johnson (Johnston), Bathsheba, 458, 459; baptism, 458
- Betsy, death, 678; marriage, 649
- Bithiah, death, 679
- Eleazar, baptism, 450
- Jacob, 243, 434; baptism, 434
- Joseph, baptism, 639; death, 675; member, 639
- Josiah, 396, 450, 458, 459, 470, 529; baptism, 450; member, 469, 526, 634
- Mary, 470 *n*; baptism, 434; member, 528
- Nathaniel, death, 666
- Patience, baptism, 450; marriage, 497; member, 470, 529
- Polly, marriage, 504
- Richard Francis, marriage, 504
- Sarah, baptism, 243; marriage, 706
- Seth, baptism, 459
- William H., marriage, 706
- Joice. *See* Joyce
- Jocelin (Joycelin). *See* Joslyn
- Jones, Brace, death, 398
- Clement, marriage, 651
- John, 391, 399, 404
- Lucy Ann, death, 682
- Lydia, death, 665
- Margaret, marriage, 702
- Mary, marriage, 651
- Phebe Ann, marriage, 704
- Sarah, marriage, 494, 702
- Jordan, Baruch, 280
- Esther, death, 262
- Jehoshabea, member, 193
- John, baptism, 280; death, 271
- Mary, member, 193
- Joslyn, Abigail, marriage, 507
- Adeline, marriage, 698
- Isaac, marriage, 509
- Jacob, marriage, 507
- Mary, marriage, 509
- Samuel, marriage, 698
- Joyce, —, death, 690
- Abigail, marriage, 697
- John A., marriage, 709
- Lucy Ann, marriage, 697
- Maria T., marriage, 709
- K**EEN, —, death, 683
- Abigail, marriage, 648, 651, 696

KEEN (*continued*)

- Eliza, marriage, 700
- George, death, 668; marriage, 653
- Joanna, marriage, 652
- Lydia, marriage, 502, 696
- Margaret, death, 410
- Margaret James, marriage, 651
- Sarah W., marriage, 653
- Tilden, marriage, 652
- W., death, 672
- William, 423; death, 658; marriage, 502, 648
- Keinrich, Dorothea Amalie, baptism, 617
- Fredercka, 619
- Martin, 617, 619
- Philip Wilhelm, baptism, 619
- Keith, Phrosine L., marriage, 707
- Kempton, —, death, 633
- Abigail, baptism, 447; marriage, 653
- Bathua, baptism, 220
- Deborah, baptism, 446
- Elizabeth, marriage, 492, 493, 498; member, 470, 525, 634
- Ephraim, 211, 220, 221, 229; baptism, 207, 220; death, 399; member, 207, 220, 221, 228
- Experience, marriage, 494
- Hannah, marriage, 496
- Jerusha, baptism, 441
- Joanna, baptism, 220; member, 475
- John, 390, 399, 402, 441, 444, 446, 447, 448, 450, 451, 454, 470, 475, 525, 624; baptism, 220, 441; dismissal, 655; member, 469, 524, 634
- Lois, baptism, 220
- Mary, baptism, 220, 444
- Mercy, baptism, 220; member, 211, 221, 229
- Oliver, 397, 399, 401, 406, 693; marriage, 494, 643
- Nathaniel, baptism, 454
- Patience, member, 211, 221, 229
- Priscilla, baptism, 451
- Rebecca, baptism, 241; marriage, 496
- Ruth, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- Sally, death, 693
- Samuel, 211, 220, 221, 229, 232, 236, 241, 390, 392, 447, 511; baptism,

KEMPTON (*continued*)

- 207, 220, 447; death, 395; marriage, 492; member, 207, 220, 221, 228, 469
- Sarah, 454; baptism, 221, 232, 450; death, 399; marriage, 643
- Thankful, baptism, 236
- Thomas, baptism, 220, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- William, baptism, 220
- Zaccheus, 668; baptism, 448; marriage, 653
- Kendall, Catherine, baptism, 610; member, 642
- Elizabeth, baptism, 607
- Hannah Poor, baptism, 606; marriage, 699; member, 639
- James, 605, 606, 609, 610, 611, 612, 636, 657, 658, 686; member, 642
- James Augustus, baptism, 606
- Julia Parkhurst, baptism, 612
- John Robinson, baptism, 611
- Lydia, baptism, 607; death, 658
- Lydia M., member, 642
- Lydia Mason, baptism, 609; member, 640
- Mary E., member, 640, 642
- Mary Elizabeth, baptism, 609
- Persis, baptism, 609; marriage, 702; member, 640
- Sally, 609, 610, 611, 612; member, 638
- Sarah, 605, 606, 607, 609; baptism, 605; death, 657, 686; member, 636, 639
- Kendrick, James, 693, 694
- Mary, marriage, 697
- Kennedy, Alexander, 261
- Angeline, marriage, 702
- Elizabeth, 262, 264, 280; baptism, 262; member, 261
- Hannah, baptism, 262
- James, marriage, 702
- Jane, baptism, 262
- Sarah, baptism, 280
- William, baptism, 264
- Keyes, —, 627
- Lydia, marriage, 508
- Oliver, marriage, 508
- William, death, 672
- Kiker, M. E. Mestor, death, 691
- Peter, 691
- Kimball, Clara L., death, 689
- Eleanor, marriage, 648

KIMBALL (*continued*)

- Henry Ware, baptism, 613
 - Jonathan, 679
 - Lydia Ann, marriage, 701
 - Mary Elizabeth, baptism, 613
 - Peter, marriage, 500
 - Putnam, 613; death, 694; marriage, 648
 - Richard, 393
 - Ruth, marriage, 500
- King. *See also* Ring
- Amariah, baptism, 447; member, 473, 635 *n*
 - Anne, member, 211, 221, 229
 - Benjamin, 421, 456, 457, 472; baptism, 456; death, 406; member, 472
 - Betty, 456, 457; baptism, 456; member, 472, 635
 - Bithia, member, 211, 221, 229
 - Deborah, death, 412
 - Eleazar, 211, 221, 229; baptism, 257; member, 469
 - Elizabeth, 271; marriage, 498; member, 264
 - Isaac, 211, 220, 221, 229, 391; baptism, 220, 262; death, 395; member, 207, 220, 228, 469
 - James, baptism, 444
 - Joanna, marriage, 699; member, 212, 221, 229
 - John, 393, 447, 449, 451; baptism, 251, 449; death, 403; marriage, 493; member, 472
 - Jonathan, 406, 407, 412; baptism, 220; death, 411
 - Joseph, 193, 228, 264, 419; baptism, 451; member, 191, 227
 - Lydia, baptism, 220, 271; marriage, 495
 - Martha, baptism, 220
 - Mary, 440; baptism, 220, 440; death, 390; dismissal, 521; member, 525
 - Mercy, 191; baptism, 440; death, 217; member, 193, 228
 - Nathan, marriage, 699
 - Nathaniel, baptism, 274
 - Olive, marriage, 509
 - Rebecca, baptism, 456; marriage, 499; member, 211, 221, 229
 - Reliance, death, 409; member, 472
 - Sally, marriage, 699
 - Samuel, 193, 195, 211, 212, 221, 229, 251, 257, 262, 274, 440, 444,

KING (*continued*)

- 525; baptism, 195, 221; death, 191, 201; dismissal, 521; member, 191, 522
 - Sarah, 251, 257, 262, 274; death, 395; member, 193, 212, 221, 227, 229
 - Seth, baptism, 440
 - Susanna, baptism, 457; marriage, 506
 - Thankful, death, 407; marriage, 493; member, 211, 221, 229, 470, 527
- Kingston, Nancy, marriage, 493
- Kirk, Jane, marriage, 499
- Kleinhardt (Kleinhaus), Carl, 619, 693
- Charles, 617, 618
 - Charles Henry William, baptism, 619; death, 693
 - Emilie, 617, 618
 - Henry Fredrick William, baptism, 617
 - Henry William, baptism, 618
 - Mina, 619, 693
- Klingerhagen, Casmer Henry, 619
- Casper Henry, baptism, 619
 - Maria, 619
- Kneeland, Elizabeth, death, 695; marriage, 705
- Harriot, marriage, 653
 - John, 695; marriage, 705
 - Joshua, marriage, 653
- Knight, Sarah, marriage, 710
- Kye (Kyes). *See* Keyes

LADD, Aurelius T., marriage, 702

- Lydia, marriage, 702
- Lander, Seled, 391
- Landman. *See* Lanman
- Lane, Elizabeth, marriage, 649
- Marshall, marriage, 649
- Langford, Betsy, marriage, 647
- William, marriage, 647
- Lanman, Abiah, 629
- Ann, marriage, 709
 - Betsy, marriage, 509
 - Beulah G., marriage, 703
 - Content, marriage, 649
 - Edward, 392; baptism, 433; death, 621
 - Elisha, 668
 - Elizabeth, baptism, 450; marriage, 501; member, 476
 - Ellen, marriage, 708
 - George F., marriage, 709

- LANMAN (*continued*)
 — James, 232, 236, 241, 433, 470; death, 397, 675; member, 469
 — Joanna, baptism, 241; death, 405; member, 470
 — John, death, 664
 — Lucy, marriage, 646
 — Mary, marriage, 501, 646
 — Nancy E., marriage, 651, 709
 — Nathaniel, 678; baptism, 615
 — Nathaniel C., 669, 678; baptism, 641; marriage, 651, 703; member, 641, 642
 — Peter, 416, 626, 681; baptism, 232; marriage, 501
 — Polly, marriage, 644
 — Rebecca, marriage, 496, 509, 648; member, 476
 — Sally, marriage, 647
 — Samuel, 450, 454, 476, 666; baptism, 450; death, 422; marriage, 500, 649; member, 469, 526
 — Samuel E., marriage, 708
 — Sarah, death, 622, 675; marriage, 500
 — Thomas, baptism, 236, 454; death, 414; marriage, 496
 — William, baptism, 232
 Lathly, James, baptism, 218
 — John, baptism, 218
 — Mary, 218; baptism, 208, 218; member, 208, 219, 228
 — Mercy, baptism, 219
 — Rhoda, baptism, 218
 Leach, Albert, 688
 — Caleb, 424, 425
 — Ezra, 693
 — Finney, 628, 632, 666, 669; marriage, 643
 — Frank, 688
 — Jabez, death, 427
 — Jane S., death, 693
 — Lemuel, 427, 622, 625, 630, 691; death, 692; marriage, 505
 — Lucy, death, 691
 — Lydia, marriage, 504
 — Maria L., marriage, 708
 — Mercy, marriage, 643
 — Robert B., marriage, 708
 — Sarah, marriage, 652
 — Susan W., marriage, 708
 — Susanna, marriage, 505, 650
 Leavitt, Hannah N., marriage, 704
 — Isaac, marriage, 704
 LeBaron, Bartlett, 397, 410, 416, 423, 479; baptism, 438; death, 632; marriage, 493
 — Caroline E., marriage, 703
 — Eliza, dismission, 655; member, 636
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 467; marriage, 493
 — Esther, marriage, 649
 — Frances, death, 405
 — Francis, 194, 195; baptism, 198, 243, 445, 464
 — Hannah, baptism, 438
 — Isaac, 410, 462, 463, 464, 467, 610, 663, 674; baptism, 243, 438; death, 667, 688; member, 524
 — Isaac Francis, baptism, 610
 — James, baptism, 198
 — Joseph, 444, 445; baptism, 438, 444; death, 391
 — Lazarus, 393, 395, 401, 438, 444, 445, 447, 448, 450, 470, 523; baptism, 198, 438; death, 402, 413; member, 469, 523
 — Lemuel, baptism, 444
 — Lucy, baptism, 463; marriage, 643
 — Lydia, 438, 444; baptism, 438; death, 673; member, 523
 — Margaret, baptism, 550
 — Martha, 462, 463, 464, 467; baptism, 463; marriage, 643
 — Mary, 198, 610; baptism, 243, 438, 475, 479; death, 410, 419, 629; marriage, 493; member, 194, 195, 470, 475, 479
 — Mary Howland, baptism, 467; marriage, 649
 — Nancy, marriage, 649
 — Priscilla, baptism, 448, 464; marriage, 498, 645
 — Sarah, 243, 444, 445, 463, 464, 467; baptism, 243, 445, 463; marriage, 498, 646; member, 239, 473, 527, 637
 — Terris, baptism, 438
 — William, 405, 416, 426, 463, 464, 467, 473; baptism, 447, 467; dismission, 655; marriage, 498; member, 637
 Lee, Elizabeth, death, 403
 — Joseph, death, 660
 Lefler, —, 616
 — Hanaman Henry, baptism, 616
 Lehman, Theresia, marriage, 707

- Leinhard, Adam Heinrick, baptism, 618
 — H., 618
 Leland, Charlotte, marriage, 709
 Lemont, Thankful, marriage, 646
 Lemote, Catherine, marriage, 493
 — George, 400, 403, 409, 410, 418;
 death, 629; marriage, 493, 498
 — Katherine, death, 403
 — Matthew, 527; death, 392
 — Mercy, member, 527
 — Thankful, marriage, 498, 646
 Lenman. *See* Lanman
 Lennard, Adam, marriage, 706
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 706
 Leonard, Abiel, baptism, 434
 — Abigail, death, 669; marriage, 649
 — Anna, baptism, 232, 236
 — Bithiah, baptism, 607; death, 633;
 marriage, 492
 — Catherine, marriage, 709
 — Daniel, baptism, 433
 — Eleanor, baptism, 607
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 434
 — Ephraim, baptism, 434
 — Ephraim Bartlett, baptism, 607
 — George, baptism, 434
 — Hannah, death, 668; member, 637
 — Margaret, baptism, 434
 — Mary, baptism, 236, 433, 434;
 marriage, 507; member, 238
 — Nathaniel, 232, 234, 236, 241, 243,
 395, 433, 441, 451, 456; marriage, 241;
 death, 391, 408; marriage, 492; mem-
 ber, 227, 521
 — Nathaniel Warren, marriage, 507
 — Phebe, baptism, 434; marriage,
 651
 — Priscilla, 433; baptism, 236, 243;
 death, 671
 — Rebecca, baptism, 607; marriage,
 504, 653
 — Sally, death, 679
 — Sarah, baptism, 234; marriage, 506;
 member, 527
 — Susanna, 607; baptism, 606, 637;
 death, 657; marriage, 646; member,
 637
 — Thomas, 427; baptism, 434; death,
 626; marriage, 506
 — William, 607, 624, 624, 657, 669;
 baptism, 607; marriage, 504, 646, 649
 Lettice, Anna, death, 260
 Lewin, Hannah, 438
 — John, 662; baptism, 438
- LEWIN (*continued*)
 — Mariah, baptism, 438
 Lewis, Daniel, marriage, 648
 — Edward, 693
 — Edwin, 694; death, 695; marriage,
 703
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 703
 — George, 404
 — Hannah, marriage, 497
 — Lucy, marriage, 505, 648
 — Mercy, marriage, 653
 — Nathaniel, 418; marriage, 497, 505
 — Samuel, marriage, 653
 — Thomas, 460; baptism, 460; mem-
 ber, 473, 635
 — Welthea S., marriage, 703
 — William, death, 632
 Lincoln, —, 429
 Lion. *See* Lyon
 Little, Charles, 220; member, 207, 219
 — Ephraim, 194, 204, 209, 229, 390;
 member, 190
 — Lucy, baptism, 220; marriage, 500
 — Mary, death, 390
 — Sarah, baptism, 204, 209; death,
 390; member, 204, 209, 229
 Littlejohn, Hannah, baptism, 243
 — Henry, 239
 — James, baptism, 243
 — Sarah, 243; member, 239
 — William, baptism, 243
 Lobdell, Hannah, marriage, 652
 — Isaac, 251, 259; member, 257
 — Martha, baptism, 257
 — Mary, marriage, 653
 — Samuel, baptism, 259
 — Sarah, 251, 257, 259; baptism,
 251; member, 251
 — Thomas Jenkins, marriage, 652,
 653
 Locke, Hannah, marriage, 643
 — John, marriage, 643
 — Joseph, marriage, 645
 — Lydia, marriage, 645
 Lord, Arthur, baptism, 617
 — Eliot, baptism, 617
 — Ernest, death, 686
 — Francis Henry, death, 686
 — Persis, 686; marriage, 702
 — Persis Kendall, 617
 — William Henry, 617, 686; marriage,
 702
 Loring, Abigail, marriage, 649
 — Eliza, marriage, 697

LORING (*continued*)

- Ezekiel, marriage, 647
- Isaac, marriage, 697
- John, marriage, 649
- Lucy, marriage, 495
- Lydia, marriage, 647
- William, marriage, 495
- Lothrop, —, 473, 511, 526
- Ansel, 437, 444, 446, 527; member, 524
- Bathsheba, 460, 462; marriage, 496, 505; member, 475
- Bathsheba May, baptism, 460
- Benjamin, 439, 524; baptism, 439; member, 522
- Caleb, baptism, 436, 463
- Daniel, 674
- David, 400, 460, 462, 475; death, 627; marriage, 496; member, 473, 635
- Elizabeth, baptism, 214
- Ellen, death, 410
- Experience, 439; member, 524
- Harriot, baptism, 463; marriage, 506
- Isaac, 214, 436, 439, 443; baptism, 214, 215, 436; death, 656; member, 206, 215, 227
- John, baptism, 439; death, 392; member, 524
- Joseph, baptism, 437, 439
- Joseph B., marriage, 700
- Joshua R., marriage, 709
- Lucy, marriage, 644
- Lydia, 463; baptism, 446; dismission, 471; marriage, 497; member, 473
- Lydia G., marriage, 709
- Mary, 437; member, 527
- Mary D., marriage, 700
- Melatiah, baptism, 214; death, 400
- Nathaniel, 410; baptism, 436, 439; death, 675; marriage, 644
- Polly, baptism, 462
- Priscilla, 436; baptism, 443
- Thomas, 408, 463; baptism, 436, 439; death, 422; marriage, 497
- William, baptism, 444
- Loud, Elizabeth, member, 640, 642
- Hersey, death, 684
- Hersey Jones, baptism, 614
- Jacob Hersey, 614, 680, 684; member, 640, 642
- Sarah Loring, baptism, 614
- Loudon, Anna, marriage, 646
- Isaac, marriage, 646
- Lovell, Leander, marriage, 697
- Mercy, marriage, 697
- Lowe, Joanna, marriage, 705
- Lewis Gould, marriage, 705
- Lucas, —, 625; death, 632
- Abijah, 693
- Alden, 607, 608, 609, 611, 612, 658, 666, 672, 676; baptism, 607; marriage, 646
- Anna, marriage, 646
- Ansel, 426; marriage, 505
- Barnabas, death, 671; marriage, 646
- Benjamin, baptism, 241
- Benoni, 193, 195; member, 191
- Bezaliel, marriage, 506
- Bithiah, baptism, 195
- Catherine, marriage, 653
- Charles Allen, baptism, 611
- Corban Barnes, baptism, 609
- Cynthia, marriage, 653, 654
- Deborah, 607, 608, 609, 611, 612; baptism, 607, 608, 609; marriage, 646, 653; member, 637
- Eliza J., marriage, 699
- Elizabeth Allen, baptism, 612
- George Finney, baptism, 612
- Isaac, 669; baptism, 432
- Isaac Jackson, marriage, 653
- Ivory B., marriage, 705
- James, marriage, 654
- Jane, marriage, 653
- Jesse, marriage, 653
- Joseph, baptism, 236; marriage, 696
- Lazarus, 626, 660; marriage, 509
- Levi, death, 661
- Lucy, marriage, 646
- Lydia, marriage, 696
- Mary, marriage, 654
- Mary G., marriage, 705
- Mehetabel, 236; member, 238
- Nancy, marriage, 509
- Phebe, baptism, 236
- Priscilla, baptism, 236
- Rebecca, marriage, 653
- Repentance, 195; member, 193
- Ruth, marriage, 654
- Steven, marriage, 653
- Sally, marriage, 506
- Susanna, death, 657; marriage, 505; member, 474

LUCAS (*continued*)

- William, 236, 238, 241, 398, 432; baptism, 236
- Luce, Crosby, 409, 410, 415, 421; marriage, 498
- Ebenezer, 425; death, 629
- Elizabeth, marriage, 498
- Ephraim, 411, 466, 467, 474; baptism, 467; death, 429; marriage, 495
- Hannah, baptism, 467; marriage, 505
- Joanna, marriage, 645
- Lydia, marriage, 645
- Ruth, 467; baptism, 466; dismission, 655; marriage, 495; member, 474
- Sally, marriage, 644
- Sary, death, 661
- Seth, 419; death, 425, 627
- Lumber, —, death, 429
- Lunt, Ella H., marriage, 698
- William Parsons, marriage, 698
- Luther, Austin E., marriage, 709
- Nancy E., marriage, 709
- Lyon, —, 617, 618; baptism, 617
- Catrina Dorothe, baptism, 618

MCCABE, Bridget, 438; baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511

- McCarter, —, death, 422
- Polly, marriage, 646
- Sally, marriage, 647
- McCarty, Henry, marriage, 651
- Nancy, marriage, 651
- Maccatto, John, marriage, 499
- Mary, marriage, 499
- McFarland, Abigail, marriage, 498
- McGee. *See* Magee
- McGill, —, 661
- Mackeel, Abigail, marriage, 501
- Susanna, death, 658; marriage, 497
- McKenzia, Priscilla W., marriage, 710
- Mackie (Mackay, Mackeey, Mackey), Andrew, marriage, 654
- Hetty Amelia, marriage, 654
- Isaac, 397, 399, 401, 403; marriage, 493
- Martha, marriage, 505
- Sarah, marriage, 493
- Maclathlin, Thomas, 663
- McLathly, —, 422
- Deborah, marriage, 508

McLATHLY (*continued*)

- William, 622; death, 657
- McLaughlin, —, 615
- Jacob, baptism, 615
- Mary, marriage, 707
- McLean, Agnes, 620
- Agnes Kennedy, 618
- Janet, baptism, 620
- John, baptism, 618
- Richard, 618, 620
- McNelley, Joseph, 620; baptism, 620
- Macomber, —, 428
- Magee, James, 409
- Manter, Cynthia, marriage, 654
- George, 421; marriage, 654; member, 477
- Grafton, marriage, 504
- Lucy, marriage, 697
- Lydia, marriage, 504
- Sally, marriage, 654
- Manuel, Gustavus W., marriage, 708
- Sarah, marriage, 708
- Marcy, Charles, 610, 611, 612, 663; baptism, 479; marriage, 652
- Charlotte, 611, 612; marriage, 652
- Charlotte Ann, baptism, 610
- Edward, baptism, 484
- Hannah, baptism, 479; marriage, 649; member, 637
- James Warren, baptism, 611
- Joseph, 611, 664; baptism, 479; death, 664
- Lucy, 479, 482, 484, 485, 610; baptism, 482; marriage, 501; member, 475
- Lucy Jackson, baptism, 610
- Mary, baptism, 485
- Mary Ann, baptism, 612
- Mary Taylor, baptism, 605
- Stephen, 418, 475, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 610, 624; baptism, 479; marriage, 501
- Susan Pratt, baptism, 610
- Thomas Jackson, baptism, 605
- William Ripley, baptism, 479
- Marsh, Lydia, marriage, 654
- Mercy, death, 691
- Thomas, marriage, 654
- Marshall, Bartlett, 416, 419; baptism, 448; marriage, 499, 505
- Bathsheba, marriage, 505
- Betty, baptism, 452
- Elizabeth, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510

MARSHALL (*continued*)

- Hannah, death, 632
- Jerusha, death, 398
- Priscilla, baptism, 450; marriage, 498
- Ruth, marriage, 499
- Samuel, 392, 446, 448, 450, 452; baptism, 446; death, 393, 624
- Susanna, 452; baptism, 446; marriage, 648; member, 528
- Marson, Samuel, death, 398
- Marston, Eliza, marriage, 651
- Elizabeth, marriage, 501
- Lucia, marriage, 495
- Nymphas, 413, 632; marriage, 501
- Sarah, death, 400
- Martin, Abigail, marriage, 498
- John Charles, marriage, 505
- Sarah, marriage, 505
- Stephen, marriage, 498
- Mason, Lydia, death, 669; marriage, 506; member, 635
- Polly, marriage, 510
- Stevens, death, 417
- Susan, death, 688
- Mathews, Desire, baptism, 456, 472; death, 633; member, 472, 635
- Thomas, 456, 472; death, 633
- Maxim, Charles, 670
- Ezekiel, death, 671
- Ezra, marriage, 650
- Joseph, 670
- Levi, marriage, 651
- Lucy, marriage, 702
- Polly, marriage, 650
- Rubie, marriage, 651
- Sarah, marriage, 698
- May, Anna, baptism, 436, 449; marriage, 495
- Anne, baptism, 525; member, 525
- Bathsheba, 450, 452, 453, 454; death, 399; marriage, 496
- John, 391, 392, 412, 436, 449, 450, 452, 453, 454, 525; baptism, 436, 450; death, 398; marriage, 499; member, 469, 526
- Mercy, marriage, 499
- Sarah, baptism, 452, 454; marriage, 503
- Thomas, death, 428
- William, baptism, 453
- Mayhew, Anna, marriage, 497
- Betty, baptism, 451
- Elizabeth, baptism, 445

MAYHEW (*continued*)

- Lucy, baptism, 452
- Mary, 452; death, 406; member, 472
- Sarah, baptism, 448
- Thomas, 395, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451, 452, 472; death, 411, 659; member, 469, 523
- William, baptism, 447, 450
- Maynard, Frances L., marriage, 654
- Samuel, marriage, 654
- Mayo, Deborah, baptism, 268
- Elizabeth, 268
- Mary, member, 638
- Mendel, Meriah, death, 625
- Mercy. *See* Marcy
- Merifield, Content, 443; member, 528
- Francis, 528
- Merope, John, 426, 428
- John Michael, marriage, 508
- Sally, marriage, 508
- Sarah, death, 426
- Messenger, —, 695
- Charles, death, 695
- Henry William, baptism, 618
- Jacob, 694
- John J., 618
- Louisa, 618
- Luize, death, 694
- Meyer (Meyers, Miers), —, 617
- Casper H., 618, 619, 695
- Catherine C., 695
- Catrina Eliza, 618
- Catrina Loisa, baptism, 617
- F., 688
- Fredreck Casper, baptism, 619
- Fredrick William, baptism, 616
- Henry, 616
- Hermand Henrick, baptism, 617
- Marie, baptism, 616
- Mary A., marriage, 709
- Mary Ann, death, 695
- Mary Anna, baptism, 618
- Sarah E., marriage, 706
- Michall, —, death, 698ⁿ
- Michell. *See* Mitchell
- Miers. *See* Meyer
- Milber, Augustus, 617, 619
- Barbara, baptism, 619
- Elewise S., 617, 619
- Henry Adem, baptism, 617
- Millard, Elizabeth S., marriage, 709
- Miller, Caroline, marriage, 651
- Edward, marriage, 651

Mintze, John, marriage, 701
 — Priscilla, marriage, 701
 Mitchell, —, 628, 661
 — Alice, member, 195
 — Betsy, death, 685
 — Ebenezer, 666; marriage, 509
 — Edward, 195
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 506
 — Joanna, marriage, 509
 — Joseph, 417; death, 419
 — Mary, 423; marriage, 502
 — Nancy, marriage, 505
 — Priscilla, marriage, 508
 Miten, Ann Elizabeth, marriage, 709
 Monez, Anna, 620
 — Casper, 620
 — Henry William, baptism, 620
 Monton, Thomas, 631
 Moore (More), Asa H., marriage, 705
 — Josiah, marriage, 699
 — Mary, death, 403
 — Nancy B., marriage, 705
 — Rebecca W., marriage, 699
 — Susan, marriage, 652
 Morey, Caroline, marriage, 704
 — Deborah, marriage, 652
 — Elijah, marriage, 493, 697
 — Eunice, marriage, 502, 649
 — George, marriage, 707
 — Lucy, marriage, 697
 — Margaret, marriage, 707
 — Rebecca, marriage, 493
 — Silas, marriage, 502
 Moroch, John, 628
 Morony, Hannah, marriage, 506
 — John, marriage, 506
 Morope. *See* Merope
 Morris, Mary, marriage, 492
 — Patrick, 425; death, 427; marriage, 492
 Morse, Isaac, marriage, 494
 — Jedidah Ann, marriage, 699
 — Jemima, marriage, 494
 — Joanna, marriage, 503; member, 635
 — Melatiah, marriage, 503
 — Noah, 685
 Morton, —, 220
 — Abiel, 461, 473; baptism, 461; death, 404
 — Abigail, baptism, 232, 448, 460, 613; baptism, 484; death, 421, 656, 664; marriage, 502, 644, 704
 — Amasa, 421, 424; marriage, 503, 652

MORTON (*continued*)
 — Andrew, death, 418
 — Anne, death, 271
 — Austin, baptism, 614
 — Azuba Cushman, marriage, 504
 — Barnaby, marriage, 509
 — Bathsheba, baptism, 440
 — Benjamin, 390, 392, 394, 425; baptism, 200
 — Betsy, baptism, 605; death, 417; marriage, 647, 697, 704
 — Betty, baptism, 442, 459
 — Caleb, death, 427; marriage, 502
 — Cary H., death, 675
 — Cary Harris, marriage, 509
 — Catherine, baptism, 608; marriage, 697; member, 637
 — Catherine B., marriage, 705
 — Charles, 392, 395, 443, 449, 451, 454, 511; death, 412
 — Deborah, marriage, 652; member, 230
 — Dorcas, marriage, 645
 — Ebenezer, 204, 211, 215, 219, 234; baptism, 259
 — Edward, 416, 419, 666; death, 630; marriage, 499, 648
 — Edwin, 694; baptism, 606
 — Eleanor, death, 632
 — Eleazar, 193, 198, 227, 230, 234, 236, 425, 624, 632, 670; baptism, 280; death, 671; marriage, 498
 — Elisha, 393, 474
 — Eliza, baptism, 605; marriage, 697
 — Elizabeth, 442, 454; baptism, 234, 258, 454, 455; death, 397; dismission, 521; marriage, 509, 644; member, 474, 526
 — Elkanah, 442, 521, 526; baptism, 198, 442
 — Ephraim, 193, 194, 198, 199, 200, 218, 227, 232, 240, 257, 259, 271, 605, 632, 633; baptism, 220, 250, 259, 461; death, 281, 660; marriage, 509, 645, 704; member, 191, 227, 475
 — Ephraim S., marriage, 710
 — Eunice, 425; death 425; marriage, 502, 646
 — Experience, baptism, 484; death, 621; marriage, 646
 — Ezekiel, 418, 425, 426, 607; death, 425, 659; marriage, 499
 — Ezra, baptism, 257, 608
 — Faith, marriage, 499

MORTON (*continued*)

- Freeman, marriage, 647
- George, 193, 194, 199, 227, 250, 268, 424, 630, 632; baptism, 250, 431; death, 227, 666, 682; member, 190, 227, 260
- George Ellis, baptism, 613
- Hannah, 198, 200, 259, 440; baptism, 250, 259, 445, 455, 482; marriage, 496, 499, 503, 646, 698; member, 193, 194, 199, 204, 211, 227, 257
- Hannah S., marriage, 696
- Harriet M., marriage, 706, 708
- Henry, baptism, 280, 463
- Henry M., marriage, 706
- Howard, baptism, 614
- Huldah, member, 477
- Ichabod, 421, 455, 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 475, 476, 480, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 608, 613, 614, 622, 627, 634, 639, 658, 664, 682; baptism, 234, 240, 455, 480, 613; death, 659; dismissal, 655; marriage, 503, 652; member, 472, 476, 635
- Isaac, 396; baptism, 605; marriage, 697, 708
- Jacob, 665, 674, 675
- Jacob T., 681
- James, 673, 674, 675, 682; baptism, 450; death, 677
- Jane, marriage, 646
- Jane Tayler, marriage, 696
- Jemima, marriage, 498
- Jenny, death, 624
- Jerusha, marriage, 496
- Joanna, 254, 258, 268; baptism, 250; death, 666; marriage, 496; member, 193, 227
- Job, baptism, 452, 454; death, 392
- John, 193 *n*, 194, 195, 227, 250, 257, 258, 260, 264, 671; baptism, 234, 259, 260, 449; death, 191, 394, 413; member, 191, 192, 213, 227
- John L., 658, 659; death, 694; marriage, 651
- Jonathan, death, 406
- Joseph, baptism, 259; death, 418
- Joseph N., marriage, 709
- Josiah, 261, 391, 393, 399, 403, 404, 624, 661, 662; baptism, 262, 458, 463; death, 391, 418, 621, 664; marriage, 644, 646

MORTON (*continued*)

- Lemuel, 414, 424, 669, 681, 684; baptism, 213; death, 409; marriage, 501, 504, 696
- Lilly R., marriage, 651
- Levi, 662
- Lewis, 665
- Lucy, marriage, 509, 646
- Lucy L., marriage, 709
- Lydia, 441; baptism, 213; death, 408; member, 470, 525, 528
- M., death, 664
- Manasseh, baptism, 250
- Margaret, marriage, 502
- Margaret D., marriage, 701
- Maria, baptism, 606; marriage, 700
- Mariah, 243; baptismal covenant, 244, 510
- Martha, 213, 452, 454, 455, 457; death, 403; marriage, 498; member, 204, 213, 228
- Mary, 193 *n*, 452; baptism, 213, 264, 459, 462, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 685; marriage, 494, 508, 650; member, 194, 195, 227, 476, 526
- Mary Ellen, death, 685
- Mercy, 454, 455, 458, 459, 461, 463; baptism, 453, 454, 485; death, 632; marriage, 492, 500, 501; member, 471, 527, 635
- Meriah, baptism, 453; marriage, 499
- Mordecai, baptism, 234
- Nancy, marriage, 644, 697
- Nathaniel, 202, 243, 403, 411, 444, 446, 453, 454, 459, 512; baptism, 202, 213, 234, 243, 444, 446, 453, 613; death, 191, 209, 257, 406, 410, 621, 625; member, 191, 264, 469, 524, 634
- Oliver, baptism, 454
- Osborn, 418, 419, 424, 429, 609, 626, 659; marriage, 500
- Patience, baptism, 215; marriage, 500
- Patty, marriage, 652
- Phebe, 257; baptism, 257, 442; death, 258
- Polly, baptism, 607; death, 418; marriage, 507, 645; member, 637
- Priscilla, baptism, 443, 451; marriage, 648
- Rebecca, 234, 280, 431, 453, 454,

MORTON (*continued*)
 459, 461; baptism, 198, 254, 431, 454, 481; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 403, 417; dismissal, 471; marriage, 497, 501, 502, 508, 644, 647; member, 193, 227, 229, 473, 476, 481, 522
 — Reliance, death, 670
 — Ruth, baptism, 250; death, 661; marriage, 495, 644; member, 475
 — Ruth C., marriage, 709
 — Samuel, 399, 416, 420, 421, 428, 441, 525; baptism, 198; death, 660, 675; marriage, 496; member, 522
 — Sarah, 482; baptism, 213, 218, 440, 441, 455, 480, 605, 609, 638; death, 414, 630, 659; marriage, 499, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 509, 649, 710; member, 638
 — Sarah D., marriage, 709
 — Sarah W., marriage, 707
 — Seth, 399, 418, 454, 455, 458, 459, 461, 463; baptism, 236, 461; death, 417; marriage, 492, 508, 697
 — Silas, 412, 445, 448, 449, 452, 454, 455, 457; baptism, 448, 523; death, 411; member, 469, 523
 — Solomon, baptism, 234
 — Susanna, 240, 262, 268, 280; baptism, 268, 459; marriage, 509; member, 261
 — Sylvanus, 448, 450, 452, 477; baptism, 452
 — Sylvester, marriage, 494
 — Theodore, death, 694
 — Thomas, 204, 213, 228, 395, 415, 421, 440, 476, 481, 631; baptism, 213, 268, 455; death, 672; marriage, 644
 — Timothy, 526, 527; baptism, 250, 449
 — William, 416, 420, 608, 625, 637, 672; baptism, 431; death, 423, 631, 689; marriage, 502
 — Zaccheus, baptism, 218; marriage, 494
 — Zephaniah, baptism, 431; death, 391; marriage, 497
 — Zilpah, 459; baptism, 457; marriage, 507; member, 475
 Müller (Muhler, Muller), —, 616, 618, 692
 — A. Liese, 620
 — August, 620

MÜLLER (*continued*)
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 618, 620; death, 692
 — Friedrich, baptism, 620
 — Josephine Elise Marie, baptism, 616
 — Louisa, 620
 — Peter, 620
 Mulattoes. *See* Negroes
 Mumford, —, death, 670
 Munsom, Levi, marriage, 651 *n*
 — Rubie, marriage, 651 *n*
 Murdoch, —, 394
 Murdock, John, 439, 524
 — Phebe, 439; baptism, 439; member, 524
 Muxsom, Levi, marriage, 651
 — Rubie, marriage, 651
 Myer (Myers). *See* Meyer
 Myrick, Francis Tiffany, baptism, 618
 — Henry Lewis, 618
 — Lucy C., 618

NAHLER, Ann Elizabeth, marriage, 709
 — Peter, marriage, 709
 Negroes, death of unnamed, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 398, 405, 406, 407, 408, 411, 418, 427, 631, 680, 681
 — Allen, Adam, marriage, 492
 — America, 632
 — Arms, Catherine, marriage, 648
 — Barbary, death, 633
 — Boston, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 525
 — Bristol, death, 394
 — Britain, marriage, 493
 — Brown, Charles H., death, 693
 — Brown, Charles Horace, baptism, 619; death, 619
 — Brown, William, 619, 693
 — Burr, Dorcas, death, 421
 — Cæsar, death, 408
 — Caleb, 681
 — Cato, 669
 — Centrie, baptismal covenant, 511
 — Coffin, Rhody, death, 624
 — Cuff, death, 402, 416; marriage, 495
 — Cunnet, John, marriage, 650
 — Cynthia, 663
 — Dan, baptism, 440
 — Dauphin, death, 664

NEGROES (*continued*)

- Deafear, death, 669
- Dolphin, 411, 415, 446, 448; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 629; member, 524
- Dorphin, 624
- Ebedmeleck, marriage, 493
- Elisha, baptism, 481; death, 425
- Ephraim, baptism, 481
- Flora, 440, 446, 448; baptism, 441, 446; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 469, 526
- Freeman, James, 657
- Gatler, Dolphin, 419
- Ginne, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- Goodwin, Prince, 624
- Gundaway, Richard, 212
- Hannah, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 493; member, 469, 528
- Harding, Caleb, 688
- Haze, 418
- Hedge, Juba, marriage, 507
- Hedge, Judith, marriage, 645
- Hedge, Violet, marriage, 509
- Hobart, Dolphin, 420
- Hollis, Augusta Ann, marriage, 704
- Howard, Eunice, death, 629
- Hubbard, Dolphin, death, 629
- Jack, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- James, 441, 444, 450; baptism, 446, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 492
- Jamme, baptism, 441
- Janne, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
- Jarvis, Thomas, marriage, 645
- Jenna, member, 528
- Jenne, baptism, 440
- Jin, death, 395
- Jonno, death, 401
- Juba, death, 407
- Kate, death, 394
- Lettuce, death, 678
- Lucretia, baptism, 481
- Margaret, baptism, 207
- Martha, baptism, 207
- Mary, baptism, 207
- Mewus, 628
- Midian, baptism, 481
- Nanne (Nanny), 441, 444, 450;

NEGROES (*continued*)

- baptism, 440, 442, 444, 448, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 399, 419; marriage, 495
- Nelly (Nellie), 481; baptism, 476, 480; death, 625; member, 476, 480
- Nero, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 410; member, 525
- Pearce. *See* Pierce
- Peg, death, 661
- Peirce (Perce). *See* Pierce
- Phillip, death, 418
- Phillips, Timothy, marriage, 509
- Phillis, death, 667
- Pierce, America, 632, 662; marriage, 648, 651
- Pierce, Hannah D., marriage, 703
- Pierce, Kate, death, 662
- Plato, death, 667
- Pomp, death, 394
- Pompey, baptism, 450; death, 677
- Priamus, death, 419
- Prince, 422, 476, 480, 481; baptism, 481
- Quash, death, 632
- Quash, Winslow S., death, 683
- Reuben, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 524
- Richard, 207; baptism, 207; member, 192, 207
- Rose, 630; death, 661; marriage, 492
- Rose, Eben, death, 666
- Sanders, Violet, marriage, 651
- Scipio, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 524
- Silas, marriage, 497
- Silva, death, 401
- Smith, Pero, marriage, 502
- Snowden, James, marriage, 704
- Sylvia, death, 667
- Toby, death, 391
- Tomson, Betty, marriage, 502
- Tony, death, 420
- Turner, Judith, marriage, 507
- Venice, marriage, 497
- Violet, death, 671
- Vollintine, Bathsheba, marriage, 650
- Williams, —, death, 691
- Williams, John, marriage, 703
- Nelson, —, 421
- Abigail, marriage, 504, 696

NELSON (*continued*)

- Abigail Bartlett, marriage, 652
- Alethea, marriage, 505
- Bathsheba, baptism, 440; marriage, 505
- Bathshua, death, 204, 217; member, 204, 209
- Betsy, marriage, 504
- Ebenezer, 391, 403, 427, 429, 620, 628, 629; baptism, 440; death, 657; marriage, 503; member, 477
- Elisha, death, 427; marriage, 696
- Elizabeth, marriage, 703
- Hannah, baptism, 209; death, 429
- Hezekiah, 422
- Joanna, baptism, 257, 264
- John, 251, 257, 264, 271, 280, 281, 390, 404, 412, 443; baptism, 212; death, 421; marriage, 499; member, 523
- Joseph Warren, marriage, 505; member, 477
- Lemuel, death, 625
- Lucy, marriage, 503
- Lydia, 251, 257, 264; baptism, 280; death, 271; marriage, 503
- Martha, death, 250
- Mehetabel, member, 275
- Nichols, baptism, 440
- Patience, 280; baptism, 440; death, 214; member, 192, 281
- Polly, marriage, 648
- Priscilla, marriage, 507
- Ruth, death, 671
- Samuel, 204, 209, 212, 214, 440, 524; baptism, 251, 440; marriage, 503; member, 522
- Samuel Nicols, death, 428
- Sarah, 440; baptism, 214; death, 397; marriage, 499; member, 205, 215, 524
- Thomas, marriage, 504
- William, 420; marriage, 505
- Nemyer, Herman, 617
- John H., 619
- John Henry, baptism, 617
- Maria Louisa, baptism, 619
- Mery, 617
- Newbury, James, marriage, 497
- Susanna, marriage, 497
- Newell, Jonathan, dismission, 655; member, 637
- Mary, marriage, 704
- Nichols, —, 668

NICHOLS (*continued*)

- Edward, death, 663; marriage, 649
- Eleazar, marriage, 503
- Elizabeth, marriage, 503
- Hayward, marriage, 653
- Israel, 434
- John Mendal, marriage, 647
- Moses, 424
- Nancy, marriage, 699
- Polly, marriage, 649
- Rhoda, baptism, 434
- Sally, marriage, 647
- Susan, marriage, 653, 654, 709
- Nicholson, Ann, marriage, 650
- Caroline, marriage, 651
- Catherine, marriage, 493
- Daniel, death, 662
- Elizabeth, marriage, 497; member, 472
- Hannah, baptism, 475, 479, 614; death, 410; marriage, 504, 506; member, 475, 479, 640
- Hannah Otis, marriage, 652
- James, death, 396
- Lucy, dismission, 656
- Lucy Mayhew, baptism, 608; member, 637
- Lydia, marriage, 494
- Mary, death, 405; marriage, 644
- Meriah, marriage, 504
- Sarah, death, 416; marriage, 506
- Seth, death, 622; marriage, 494, 504
- Thomas, 416, 475, 479; death, 427; marriage, 504
- William, 679
- Nickerson, David, marriage, 704
- James, marriage, 696
- Levi, marriage, 696
- Mary Ann, marriage, 704
- Patty, marriage, 696
- Sylvia, marriage, 696
- Thomas, death, 659
- William, 677
- Nightingale, Lovesta, marriage, 709
- Nicols. *See* Nichols
- Nicolson. *See* Nicholson
- Niles, Elizabeth, 479
- Elizabeth Watson, baptism, 479
- Nathaniel, 479
- Norcutt, Annah, baptism, 194, 204; member, 194, 204
- Norrington, Mary, death, 397

NORRINGTON (*continued*)

- Thomas, death, 394
- Norris, —, marriage, 653
- Mercy, marriage, 505
- Susan, marriage, 653
- Noyes, Joshua B., marriage, 706
- Mary Jane, marriage, 706
- Nutting, Richard, 402
- Nye, Ann Hinckley, death, 679
- Ebenezer, marriage, 499
- Hannah, marriage, 499, 698
- Lucy, death, 685; marriage, 646, 649
- Lucy W., marriage, 698
- Ruth W., marriage, 697
- Sally, marriage, 650
- Seth Freeman, marriage, 650
- Thomas S., marriage, 697
- William, 660, 666, 679, 685; death, 688; marriage, 646

OLDHAM, Betsy, marriage, 653

- Job B., marriage, 708
- John, marriage, 653
- Maria L., marriage, 708
- Rosilla B., marriage, 708
- Sarah S., marriage, 653
- Thomas, marriage, 653
- Oliver, Jonathan, marriage, 494
- Mehetabel, marriage, 494, 498
- Osbourne, Thomas, marriage, 702
- Weltha B., marriage, 702
- Osment, Mary, 208; member, 208, 215, 228
- Otis, Abigail, death, 691
- Barnabas, 412, 478, 626, 677, 685; baptism, 478; death, 687; marriage, 500, 699
- Delight, baptism, 204
- Fanny, marriage, 699
- Grace Hayman, marriage, 508
- Hannah, marriage, 494, 504
- Henry, death, 626
- Job, 202
- John, 418; death, 664; marriage, 494
- Joseph, 204
- Mary, 478; baptism, 402; marriage, 500
- Mercy, 202
- Polly, 478; baptism, 478
- Temperance, marriage, 502

- PACKARD, Rebecca, marriage, 643
- Sally, marriage, 650
- Zadock, marriage, 643
- Zibeon, marriage, 650
- Paine, Charlotte, marriage, 647
- Davis, 663; marriage, 647
- Hannah, marriage, 503
- Mary, marriage, 505
- Mehetabel, baptism, 465; marriage, 644, 645
- Otis, 689
- Sarah, marriage, 503
- Stephen, 404, 407, 414, 465; death, 422; marriage, 503, 643
- Sukey, marriage, 643
- Palmer, Anne, member, 212, 223, 229
- Mary, member, 194, 202
- Parke, Curtis, 693
- John, 204
- Martha, baptism, 204
- Rebecca, 204
- Sarah, death, 271
- Parker, Ebenezer G., marriage, 700
- Jacob H., marriage, 707
- Joanna, 694
- Mary Jane, marriage, 707
- R. C., death, 630
- Rebecca M., marriage, 700
- Parsons, William, 415; death, 624
- Paty, —, baptism, 607
- Asenah, marriage, 644
- Asenah D., marriage, 653
- Betsy, marriage, 696
- Caroline, marriage, 696
- Deborah, 482, 484, 485; baptism, 476, 481, 482; member, 476, 481
- Elizabeth, marriage, 502, 647
- Ephraim, baptism, 482
- Hannah, 424, 483, 485; baptism, 466; marriage, 503, 506
- Hannah Curtis, baptism, 485
- Henry, baptism, 605
- Jerusha, baptism, 483; marriage, 507, 654
- Jerusha Barnes, baptism, 606
- John, 421, 427, 474, 482, 484, 485, 605, 626, 674; baptism, 477, 482; death, 661, 669; marriage, 644; member, 477, 482
- Levi, baptism, 483; marriage, 502
- Margaret, 466; baptism, 466; death, 662; marriage, 504; member, 474
- Maria, marriage, 653

PATY (*continued*)

- Meriah, baptism, 605
- Nancy, marriage, 644
- Phebe, 673; marriage, 647
- Seth, 666; baptism, 482; death, 668; marriage, 647
- Siloa, marriage, 650
- Silvia, baptism, 484
- Sylvanus, 421, 426, 483, 485, 605, 606, 607, 628, 631, 633; baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 503; member, 476, 481
- Thomas, 426, 429, 626, 693; baptism, 466, 485; death, 686; marriage, 507; member, 641
- William, 674; baptism, 483
- Paulding, Francis, 686
- Jane B., marriage, 699
- William, marriage, 699
- Payne. *See* Paine
- Peake, Rebecca, death, 395
- Pearce. *See* Pierce
- Pearson, Joanna, marriage, 652
- Peckham, Joseph, marriage, 698
- Sally, marriage, 698
- Peirce. *See* Pierce
- Penniman, Hannah, marriage, 496
- Joseph, marriage, 496
- Perkins, —, 425; death, 426
- Abigail S., marriage, 654
- Experience, marriage, 643
- George, marriage, 643
- Gideon, marriage, 648
- Joanna, marriage, 648
- Luke, death, 633
- Mary Ann, marriage, 697
- Nicholas, 657
- Rebecca, marriage, 506
- Sarah, marriage, 654
- Timothy, marriage, 506
- Perry, Betsy, marriage, 653
- Henry, 194
- Judah, marriage, 653
- Lewis, marriage, 696
- Mary, member, 194
- Sarah, marriage, 696
- Susanna, marriage, 497
- Peterson, Betsy, marriage, 504
- Harriet M., marriage, 708
- Lydia J., marriage, 704
- Perez, marriage, 504
- Pfaw, Chanette, marriage, 707
- John, marriage, 707
- Phillips, —, death, 660
- Amos, marriage, 654

PHILLIPS (*continued*)

- Betsy C., marriage, 654
- Blany, baptism, 212
- Elizabeth, baptism, 449; member, 205, 215, 228
- Hannah, baptism, 242
- John, 449, 450; baptism, 210, 450; marriage, 499
- Lydia, 407; member, 528
- Rebecca, 210; marriage, 499, 643; member, 204, 208, 211, 217, 228
- Samuel, baptism, 210
- Thomas, 204, 210, 211, 212, 228
- Pierce, —, member, 470
- Abigail, marriage, 500
- Benjamin, death, 678; marriage, 644, 697
- Benjamin F., 694; marriage, 705
- Deborah, marriage, 699
- Elizabeth, 241; death, 405; marriage, 492; member, 238
- Elnathan, marriage, 702
- Francis, 691
- Hannah, baptism, 241
- James B., marriage, 709
- John, marriage, 699
- Joseph, 238, 241; baptism, 241
- Lucy, marriage, 702
- Margaret, death, 691
- Margaret D., marriage, 705
- Martha, marriage, 709
- Mary, marriage, 697
- Mary E., marriage, 705
- Mary E. Drew, 694
- Mary W., marriage, 703
- Melzar, death, 620
- Nathan, 683, 686, 688
- Polly, marriage, 644
- Rebecca, marriage, 497
- Rebecca S., marriage, 706
- Richard, marriage, 500, 703
- Samuel, 399, 400; marriage, 492
- William, baptism, 241
- Pigsley, Mary, marriage, 646
- Pimber, Almyra B., marriage, 706
- Steven, marriage, 706
- Pitsly, Mary, marriage, 647
- Pixly, Temperance, marriage, 507
- Plaskett, Joseph, death, 422
- Tabitha, death, 633
- Polden (Poldain, Polen), —, death, 629, 631
- Benjamin, baptism, 429
- Bithiah, marriage, 502

- POLDEN (*continued*)
 — Catherine B., marriage, 701
 — Deborah, death, 415
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 495, 502, 698
 — Eunice, marriage, 649
 — Francis, marriage, 701
 — Hannah, baptism, 429
 — James, 401, 403, 416, 424; marriage, 502
 — John, 239, 429; death, 668
 — Jonathan, 425, 628
 — Lydia, 429; baptism, 244; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; marriage, 505, 698; member, 239
 — Mary, marriage, 698
 — Thankful, 417; baptism, 429
 — Thomas, 436; baptism, 244, 436; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 405, 623
 — William, 400, 673; baptism, 429, 436; death, 681; marriage, 649
 Pomroy, Ebenezer, marriage, 506
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 506
 Pool, Caroline, marriage, 704
 — David V., marriage, 704
 — Elizabeth, marriage, 702
 — Gridley T., marriage, 702
 — Jenny, 412
 Poor, Mary, marriage, 504
 — Michael, death, 413
 Pope, —, 633, 687
 — Elisha, marriage, 648
 — Eunice, marriage, 654
 — Lydia, marriage, 648
 — Mary, death, 423; marriage, 506
 — Priscilla, marriage, 508, 696, 701
 — Richard, 670; marriage, 654
 — Sally, marriage, 654
 — Thomas, 665; death, 668; marriage, 506, 508
 Porter, Eleanor, marriage, 644
 — John, marriage, 644
 — Lusanna, member, 475
 — Matthew, baptism, 475, 478; member, 475, 478
 — Susanna, member, 475 *n*
 Potter, Fanny, 618
 — Hannah, death, 399; member, 470, 527
 — John F., 618
 — John Hendall, baptism, 618
 Powers, George P., marriage, 703
 — -- Waitstill A., marriage, 703
 Pratt, Abigail, 254; baptism, 195; death, 256
 — Benajah, 194, 195, 227; baptism, 264, 274; death, 249
 — Deborah, dismission, 521
 — Ebenezer, baptism, 264
 — Daniel, 194, 209
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 262
 — Elizabeth F., marriage, 708
 — Ellen, marriage, 646
 — Esther, baptism, 209
 — Jemima, marriage, 494
 — Joanna, baptism, 268
 — John, 193 *n*, 198, 200, 264, 268, 274, 280; member, 191, 261
 — John S., marriage, 702
 — John T., marriage, 702
 — Jonathan, 254, 256
 — Joshua, 262, 271, 676, 681; baptism, 271; marriage, 646, 701; member, 261
 — Lucius, 687
 — Margaret, 193 *n*, 198, 200; marriage, 702
 — Mariah, baptism, 254
 — Mary, 195, 209, 262, 271; death, 194, 209; member, 194, 227, 261
 — Mary Ann, marriage, 701, 707
 — Mehetabel, baptism, 200
 — Samuel, baptism, 280
 — Sarah, marriage, 702
 — Thomas, baptism, 198
 Price, Abigail, death, 408; marriage, 497
 — George, 405, 408; marriage, 497
 — Jenny, death, 423
 Priest, Mary, marriage, 647
 — Sewall, marriage, 647
 Prince, Elizabeth Foster, baptism, 482
 — Eunice, 479, 482; marriage, 500
 — James, 413, 420, 424, 479, 482; marriage, 500; member, 475
 — Lydia, baptism, 479
 — Mary Foster, baptism, 479
 — Thomas, baptism, 479
 Pulcifer, Abiel, 433; baptism, 433; member, 521
 — Bithiah, 433
 — Joseph, baptism, 433
 Purkins. *See* Perkins
 QUITE, Elizabeth, 394, 397

- R**AIMOND. *See* Raymond
 Ramond. *See* Raymond
 Rand, Samuel, marriage, 509
 — Susanna, marriage, 509
 Randall, Enoch, death, 409, 621, 666;
 marriage, 503, 649
 — Jane, marriage, 702
 — Nancy, marriage, 649
 — Phebe, marriage, 501
 — Ruth, marriage, 503
 Ransom, Benjamin, marriage, 505
 — John, baptism, 280
 — Rebecca, marriage, 505
 — Susanna, 280
 Raymond, Abigail N., marriage, 700
 — Anna, marriage, 510
 — Ansel, 686
 — Ansel R., marriage, 703
 — Asa, marriage, 505
 — Charles, 671, 673; death, 673, 686,
 688
 — Clark, marriage, 508
 — David D., marriage, 704
 — Edgar C., marriage, 707
 — Elizabeth, death, 418; marriage,
 502, 503
 — Ezekiel, 426, 658; death, 658
 — George, 670; marriage, 698
 — Harvey, 692; death, 692
 — Henry C., marriage, 710
 — Jedidah Ann, marriage, 699
 — John, 680; marriage, 699
 — Lemuel, death, 686
 — Lydia A., marriage, 698
 — Lydia J., marriage, 705
 — Mary G., marriage, 707
 — Mercy, marriage, 496, 505
 — Mercy Ann, marriage, 703
 — Nancy, 428
 — Nathaniel, 622
 — Rebecca, marriage, 710
 — Sarah, marriage, 504, 508
 — Stephen, marriage, 502
 — Sylvia, marriage, 696
 Read, Eliza, death, 623
 — Eliza T., marriage, 700
 — Eunice, marriage, 653
 — James, 429, 664, 670, 673, 674;
 death, 676, 681; marriage, 503, 649
 — Jane D., marriage, 700
 — John, 623; marriage, 500
 — Joseph S., marriage, 653
 — Lemuel, marriage, 653
- READ (*continued*)
 — Levi, marriage, 643
 — Lucy, marriage, 503, 643
 — Lydia, marriage, 506
 — Mercy, marriage, 500
 — Nathan, 421; marriage, 506, 508
 — Polly, marriage, 650
 — Rebecca, marriage, 508
 — Sally, marriage, 649, 653
 — William, 609; marriage, 700; mem-
 ber, 638
 — William Gurney, baptism, 609
 Reading, —, 455
 — Jonathan, baptism, 455
 — Moses, 396, 401, 404, 405; mar-
 riage, 494
 — Sarah, marriage, 494
 Reed. *See* Read
 Reinhard, —, 619
 — Elizabeth Augusta, baptism, 619
 Reitemeier, —, 617
 — Friedrich, 618
 — Friedrich Gustane, baptism, 618
 — Wilhelmine, 618
 — Wilhelmina Magdalena, baptism,
 617
 Ricell, Christiania, baptism, 619
 — Joseph, 619
 — Robert, baptism, 619
 Rich, —, 670
 — Anne, marriage, 493
 — Experience, death, 400; member,
 470
 — Jane Sampson, marriage, 650
 — Jeremiah, marriage, 650
 — Mary, baptism, 438
 — Rebecca, 438; baptism, 438; bap-
 tismal covenant, 511
 — Walter, 400, 438, 470, 511; bap-
 tismal covenant, 511; death, 402
 Richards, John, marriage, 647
 — Lucy, marriage, 647
 Richardson, Anthony, 618
 — Ellen Maria, baptism, 618
 — Jane, 618
 Richmond, —, 667; death, 667
 — Abigail, death, 695; marriage, 646
 — Abigail S., marriage, 699
 — Alpheus, 689, 695; death, 692, 695;
 marriage, 646
 — Anna, marriage, 696
 — Calvin, marriage, 647
 — Eliab, marriage, 497
 — Hannah, marriage, 497, 647

RICHMOND (*continued*)

- Henry, 420; marriage, 507
 - Lydia Anderson, marriage, 643, 651
 - Sally, marriage, 647, 650
 - Sarah, marriage, 501
 - Simon, 625; death, 658; marriage, 643
 - Solomon, marriage, 696
 - Stephen, 625
 - Submit, marriage, 507
 - William, death, 426, 662
- Rickard, —, 669
- Ansel, death, 625; marriage, 507
 - Anselm, marriage, 653
 - Azuba Cushman, marriage, 504
 - Bathsheba, death, 429; marriage, 498
 - Benjamin, baptism, 439; death, 669
 - Betsy, marriage, 653
 - Cynthia, marriage, 653
 - Eleazar, baptism, 258; death, 258
 - Esther, baptism, 271
 - Giles, 193; death, 209, 256; member, 191, 257
 - Hannah, 439; baptism, 280, 439; death, 209, 269, 412; member, 193, 257, 470, 524
 - James, 439, 524; baptism, 439
 - Joanna, baptism, 271
 - John, 192, 213, 251, 254, 258, 259, 268, 271; baptism, 256, 439; marriage, 495, 647
 - Joseph, baptism, 254
 - Judith, 258
 - Lemuel, marriage, 652
 - Lothrop, baptism, 439
 - Lucy, marriage, 647
 - Lydia, marriage, 495, 647
 - Margaret, marriage, 507, 649
 - Martha, marriage, 493, 494
 - Mary, 251, 254, 256, 258, 259, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 262; death, 192, 213; marriage, 500; member, 192, 251
 - Mercy, baptism, 251, 258, 259
 - Nancy, marriage, 652
 - Patience, baptism, 268
 - Rebecca, 274, 280; baptism, 274; member, 275
 - Samuel, 275, 421, 675; death, 666, 681
 - Theophilus, death, 690

RICKARD (*continued*)

- William, 394; baptism, 439; death, 395; marriage, 493
- Riddle, Sarah, marriage, 707
- Sebean, marriage, 707
- Rider, —, 620; death, 624; dismission, 655
- Abigail, 431; baptism, 431; death, 396; marriage, 494, 507; member, 470, 522, 527
 - Amos, 407, 416; marriage, 498
 - Anna, 604; baptism, 485, 604, 607; marriage, 506
 - Benjamin, 406, 418, 436, 453, 471, 522; baptism, 280; death, 630; marriage, 498; member, 471, 472, 635
 - Betsy E., marriage, 703
 - Betty, 453; baptism, 453; member, 471
 - Bithiah, marriage, 492
 - Caleb, 399, 666, 674; marriage, 652
 - Charles, 528; baptism, 234
 - Deborah, marriage, 493, 505, 650
 - Desire, marriage, 500
 - Ebenezer, 393, 396, 418, 420, 482, 526; baptism, 234; death, 410
 - Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 234, 268; death, 630; marriage, 494, 509; member, 526
 - Ezekiel, 458; baptism, 464; marriage, 493, 645
 - Ezra, death, 414
 - George, baptism, 461; marriage, 505
 - Hannah, 436; baptism, 234, 437, 442; death, 414; marriage, 492, 503, 509; member, 522
 - Harriet, marriage, 652
 - Helen M., marriage, 706
 - Jane, 461; marriage, 493, 495, 509
 - Jenny, 462, 464, 466, 478; baptism, 461
 - Jerusha, baptism, 234
 - Jesse, baptism, 453
 - Job, marriage, 497
 - John, 234, 437, 443, 446, 448, 449, 470, 523; baptism, 234; member, 228
 - Joseph, 391, 404, 431, 442, 470, 522, 526, 625; baptism, 271, 431; death, 396, 409, 422; marriage, 494; member, 521
 - Joshua, baptism, 462; marriage, 509

RIDER (*continued*)

- Lewis, baptism, 605
 - Lucia, marriage, 652
 - Lucy, marriage, 495
 - Lydia, 280; baptism, 258; marriage, 493, 498, 500, 644; member, 194, 227, 275
 - Martha, baptism, 436
 - Mary, 437; baptism, 234, 453, 523; death, 396, 414, 420; marriage, 493; member, 230, 470, 523
 - Mehetabel, marriage, 498
 - Mercy, marriage, 494
 - Micah, baptism, 437, 448
 - Nancy, 485, 607
 - Nathaniel, baptism, 443; death, 409
 - Patience, marriage, 498, 508
 - Phebe, baptism, 449; death, 671; marriage, 498
 - Polly, baptism, 607; death, 418; marriage, 645
 - Priscilla, baptism, 453
 - Rebecca, 405; baptism, 234; death, 419; marriage, 496, 497, 643; member, 528
 - Sally, marriage, 648
 - Samuel, 194, 230, 234, 241, 251, 254, 258, 262, 268, 271, 275, 280, 428, 436, 461, 462, 464, 466, 478, 485, 604, 605, 607, 622, 632; baptism, 234, 262, 436, 461, 605; death, 214; dismissal, 655; marriage, 495, 506; member, 191, 473, 477, 635
 - Sarah, baptism, 234, 241, 251, 477, 482; marriage, 499, 500; member, 477, 482
 - Sarah Bartlett, baptism, 478
 - Seth, 419; marriage, 503
 - Stevens, baptism, 453
 - Susanna Swift, baptism, 466
 - Thankful, death, 402, 417; member, 470, 527
 - Thomas, marriage, 703
 - Tilden, baptism, 431
 - William, baptism, 254, 431; death, 401; marriage, 500
- Rigsby, Bithia J., marriage, 696
- Ring. *See also* King
- Amaziah, member, 635
 - Andrew, 269; baptism, 264; death, 275
 - Deborah, baptism, 207
 - Eleazar, 193, 200, 227, 264; bap-

RING (*continued*)

- tism, 200; dismissal, 205; member, 191
 - Hannah, 200, 207; member, 193, 227
 - Lettice, death, 269
 - Mary, 200, 264, 274; dismissal, 205; member, 193, 264
 - Phebe, baptism, 274
 - Susanna, baptism, 200
 - William, 193, 200, 207
- Ripley, —, 633
- Abigail, baptism, 467
 - Alexander, 667; marriage, 651
 - Ann Elizabeth, baptism, 609
 - Anna, death, 660
 - Betsy Foster Morton, baptism, 612
 - Charles, 631
 - David, marriage, 645
 - Elizabeth, marriage, 508
 - Elizabeth F., death, 670
 - Experience, marriage, 494
 - Ezra, baptism, 435
 - Hannah Shaw, marriage, 651
 - Hannah Robbins, baptism, 462, 473; member, 473, 636
 - Hannah Wadsworth, marriage, 645
 - Isaiah, 467
 - John, marriage, 503
 - Leavitt, death, 633
 - Lucy, marriage, 503
 - Luther, marriage, 699
 - Lydia, marriage, 647, 699
 - Mary, marriage, 493
 - Nancy Winslow, baptism, 609
 - Nathaniel, 624; death 609
 - Nehemiah, 435, 470, 526; baptism, 435; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 404, 630; member, 470, 523
 - Polly, death, 656; marriage, 650
 - Rufus, marriage, 493
 - Sally, marriage, 652
 - Sarah, 435; baptism, 435; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 420; member, 470, 526
 - Sarah S., marriage, 651
 - Sylvanus, marriage, 652
 - William, 462, 473
 - William Putnam, 608, 609, 612, 656, 660, 667, 670; baptism, 608; death, 684; member, 637
 - William Zebina, 677; baptism, 608; marriage, 647

- Robbins (Robens, Robins), —, 423, 446
 — Ammi Ruhamah, marriage, 493
 — Andrew, baptism, 478
 — Ansel, marriage, 504
 — Anselm, 622
 — Benjamin, 667, 669; baptism, 482; marriage, 504, 652
 — Betsy, marriage, 645, 649, 652
 — Betsy B., marriage, 653
 — Betsy C., marriage, 654
 — Chandler, 395, 396, 400, 401, 402, 403, 405, 410, 411, 412, 413, 423, 434, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 468, 622, 635, 682; baptism, 454; death, 621, 623; marriage, 506, 654, 697; member, 634
 — Deborah, baptism, 459, 463; death, 400
 — Ebenezer, 395, 400, 408, 410, 415, 418, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478, 482; baptism, 465; death, 621, 692; marriage, 500
 — Edmund, marriage, 699, 708
 — Eleazar, 447
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 446, 466; marriage, 493
 — Esther, marriage, 504
 — Eunice, death, 410
 — Eunice D., marriage, 697
 — Experience, marriage, 646
 — Francis H., marriage, 710
 — George, baptism, 456, 465; death, 395
 — George Harlow, baptism, 466
 — Hannah, baptism, 455, 457; death, 395; marriage, 504, 648
 — Harriot, marriage, 506
 — Isaac, baptism, 458
 — James, marriage, 509 ¶
 — Jane, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465; death, 622; member, 473, 636
 — Jehoshabea, member, 193
 — Jenny, baptism, 454
 — Jesse, marriage, 645
 — Joseph, 415; marriage, 652
 — Josiah, marriage, 646, 652
 — Lemuel, 413, 428, 622, 663; marriage, 500, 648
 — Levi, baptism, 467
 — Lois, marriage, 498, 501
 — Lucia, marriage, 652
- ROBBINS (*continued*)
 — Lydia, marriage, 503
 — Mary, marriage, 500
 — Mercy, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478, 482; death, 676; marriage, 500
 — Nancy Brown, marriage, 699
 — Nancy W., marriage, 708
 — Nathan Bacon, marriage, 652
 — Olive, marriage, 509
 — Pamela, marriage, 643
 — Peter Gilman, baptism, 465
 — Philemon, baptism, 462; death, 411, 674
 — Rebecca, marriage, 652
 — Remember, marriage, 496
 — Rosilla B., marriage, 708
 — Rufus, 403, 418; death, 422, 426; marriage, 502; member, 477
 — Sally, death, 656; marriage, 508
 — Samuel, 407, 413, 414, 419, 420, 421; marriage, 643
 — Samuel Prince, baptism, 462
 — Sarah, baptism, 447, 461; marriage, 654
 — Sarah J. P., marriage, 710
 — Susan Pemberton, death, 463
 — Susanna Pemberton, baptism, 461
 — Temperance, marriage, 502
 — William, death, 685; marriage, 501
 — William H., death, 682
- Roberts, Polly, marriage, 508
 — Robert, 662; marriage, 495
 — Sarah, 405; death, 674; marriage, 495
- Robinson, Alexander, 395
 — Hannah, 452
 — Isaac, baptism, 452
 — John, 448
 — Joseph, 452
 — Nancy, marriage, 501
 — Prudence, baptism, 448
 — Rebecca, marriage, 650
 — Thomas, 394
 — William, marriage, 650
- Rock, John, 632, 634, 685; death, 684
- Rogers, Abigail, marriage, 498
 — America B., marriage, 700
 — Ammi, 438
 — Benjamin, 438, 524; member, 522
 — Betsy, baptism, 615; marriage, 509, 649; member, 641, 642
 — Bithiah, death, 668; marriage, 499
 — Charles, death, 673
 — Desire, member, 470, 527

ROGERS (*continued*)

- Eleazar, 194, 200, 201, 212, 215, 227, 438; baptism, 435; death, 398; member, 191, 201, 227
- Eliza, marriage, 654, 700
- Elizabeth, baptism, 200; marriage, 506, 649
- George, 428, 658, 677; death, 671; marriage, 509
- Hannah, baptism, 200, 435, 449; marriage, 492, 497
- Herbert, death, 687
- Ichabod, death, 692
- Jane, marriage, 653
- Joanna, marriage, 504, 509
- John, 399, 621, 629; baptism, 438; death, 664, 673; marriage, 493
- Keziah, baptism, 232
- Mary, marriage, 493, 654
- Meriah, baptism, 215
- Nancy B., baptism, 641; member, 641, 642
- Phebe, 438; member, 524
- Polly, marriage, 510, 649, 650
- Priscilla, baptism, 435, 447; member, 229
- Rebecca, marriage, 648
- Ruhamah, 200; member, 194, 201, 227
- Ruth, baptism, 232; marriage, 510
- Sally, death, 680; marriage, 506, 509
- Samuel, 411, 422, 447, 448, 449, 451, 627; baptism, 448; death, 423; marriage, 498, 504, 505; member, 525
- Sarah, baptism, 451
- Stephen, 665, 668, 676; death, 663; marriage, 650
- Sylvanus, 423, 631, 659, 673; death, 694; marriage, 506, 510, 652
- Thomas, 229, 232, 234, 241, 394, 428, 435, 470; baptism, 200, 241; death, 394, 622; marriage, 506; member, 228
- William, 421, 428, 626, 657, 660, 661, 674, 675; death, 670, 685; marriage, 648
- Willis, baptism, 212, 234
- Ruiebols, Alice A., death, 691
- Russell, Abigail, baptism, 455; marriage, 652
- Andrew Leach, 613, 615, 616; baptism, 607; marriage, 702; member, 640, 642

RUSSELL (*continued*)

- Anna, baptism, 614
- Betsy, death, 668
- Bridgham, death, 683
- Catherine, 613, 614; death, 683
- Catherine E., marriage, 698; member, 640
- Deborah, marriage, 651
- Elizabeth, baptism, 614, 641 *n*; death, 626; marriage, 503
- Elizabeth, B., 694; death, 694
- Elliot, baptism, 613
- Experience, marriage, 503, 644
- Francis Henry, baptism, 613
- Francis James, baptism, 609; death, 678
- Francis Jane. *See* Russell, Jane Frances
- George, baptism, 462
- George Briggs, baptism, 615
- Hannah White, 615, 616; marriage, 702
- Helen, marriage, 705
- James, baptism, 451 *n*, 452; death, 420; marriage, 503
- Jane, baptism, 641 *n*
- Jane Frances, baptism, 614, 614 *n*
- Jenny, baptism, 459, 460; death, 401; marriage, 507
- John, 395, 401, 419, 427, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 667; baptism, 451 *n*, 452, baptismal covenant, 512; death, 406, 623, 694; marriage, 651
- John B., marriage, 709
- John J., marriage, 708
- Jonathan, marriage, 501
- Laura Dewey, baptism, 613; death, 613
- Le Baron, baptism, 609
- Lucia J., marriage, 705
- Lucia Jane, baptism, 612
- Lydia C., marriage, 702
- Lydia Cushing, baptism, 614, 641 *n*
- Martha, 607, 608, 609, 612; death, 689; marriage, 643; member, 637
- Martha Le Baron, baptism, 613, 616
- Mary, baptism, 614, 641 *n*; death, 674; marriage, 653, 704; member, 638
- Mary A., marriage, 708
- Mary Ann, 614, 641 *n*; baptism, 614, 618, 640; marriage, 650; member, 640, 642

RUSSELL (*continued*)

- Mary Howland, baptism, 607; member, 640, 642
 - Mary S., marriage, 704
 - Mary W., marriage, 653; member, 642
 - Mercy, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462; baptism, 454; death, 680; marriage, 509; member, 472, 635
 - Mercy Ann, baptism, 608; death, 677; member, 640
 - Nancy, baptism, 456; marriage, 504
 - Nathaniel, 607, 608, 609, 612, 613, 614, 678, 683, 689; baptism, 457, 607, 614; death, 690; marriage, 643, 698; member, 637, 639, 642
 - Nelly, 618
 - Rebecca, baptism, 614, 640; death, 678; marriage, 501; member, 640, 642
 - Sarah Ann, marriage, 709
 - Thomas, 614, 618, 641 *n*; baptism, 453, 614, 640, 641 *n*; death, 425, 692; marriage, 503, 650; member, 640, 642
 - William Goodwin, baptism, 614, 641 *n*
 - William Shaw, marriage, 653; member, 642
- Russoda, Caroline, 708 *n*
 Russoeler, Caroline, marriage, 708
 Ryder. *See* Rider

SAMPSON, Aaron, marriage, 699

- Abby, death, 690
- Abigail, marriage, 499, 651; member, 470, 527
- Abigail Mercy, baptism, 614, 640; member, 640
- Alvan, marriage, 651
- Benjamin, baptism, 452; marriage, 503
- Caleb, baptism, 454
- Charles, baptism, 611
- Deborah, 431, 462, 463, 465; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 500, 508; member, 635
- Ebenezer, 392, 420, 444, 447, 448, 450, 452, 454, 527; baptism, 454; death, 622, 656; marriage, 503
- Elizabeth, 678; baptism, 614, 640; marriage, 492, 493, 507, 654, 705; member, 640, 642

SAMPSON (*continued*)

- Ellis, marriage, 699
- Ephraim, baptism, 430
- George, 409; baptism, 444; marriage, 500, 508, 706
- George Washington, baptism, 465
- Hannah, 452, 454; marriage, 495, 500, 503, 652; member, 527
- Ichabod, 523
- Isaac, death, 412, 678; marriage, 654
- Jemima, baptism, 430
- Joanna, death, 423; marriage, 504
- John, 406, 610, 611, 638; marriage, 495, 649
- John Augustus, baptism, 611
- Jonathan, 402, 425; death, 657
- Joseph, 427; marriage, 652
- Judith, marriage, 699
- Lazarus, 430, 470, 527; baptism, 430; baptismal covenant, 510
- Lucy, marriage, 648
- Lydia, baptism, 448; marriage, 496, 500, 503, 653, 699; member, 468
- Martha, marriage, 706
- Martha Washington, baptism, 463
- Mary, 452; baptism, 430, 450; marriage, 498, 499, 507, 698
- Mary Ann, marriage, 696
- Mercy, baptism, 462; marriage, 492; member, 523
- Micah, 431; baptism, 431
- Nancy, marriage, 696
- Patience, marriage, 508
- Penelope, marriage, 500
- Philander, death, 687; marriage, 700
- Polly, marriage, 644
- Priscilla, 611; baptism, 610, 611, 638; dismissal, 655; marriage, 503, 649; member, 638
- Rebecca, death, 422
- Rufus, marriage, 696
- Ruth, marriage, 643, 697
- S., 687
- Sally, marriage, 654
- Samuel, death, 671; marriage, 503, 651
- Sarah, baptism, 447; marriage, 495
- Sarah Ann, marriage, 700
- Sarah II., marriage, 699, 705
- Sarah T., death, 687
- Schuyler, 678; marriage, 696

SAMPSON (*continued*)

- Simeon, 395, 396, 399, 407, 410, 412, 462, 463, 465; death, 417
- Stephen, 403, 404, 406, 407, 624; marriage, 500
- Susan, 669; marriage, 651
- Susanna, baptism, 430; marriage, 503, 646
- Sylvanus, death, 621; marriage, 643
- Truman, marriage, 697
- Weltha B., marriage, 702
- William, death, 406
- Samson. *See* Sampson
- Sanger, Hannah, marriage, 649
- Joseph, marriage, 649
- Saunders (Sanders), Betsy, marriage, 653
- Billy, marriage, 507
- John, marriage, 653
- Phebe, marriage, 507, 650
- Susan, marriage, 653
- Savery (Savary, Savory), —, 690
- Augusta S., marriage, 708
- Betsy A., marriage, 703
- Deborah, marriage, 698
- Elizabeth, 480, 622; baptism, 480; marriage, 502, 706; member, 475
- Esther, marriage, 495
- Fanny G., marriage, 700, 701
- George, 665
- George H., 657
- James, 403, 410, 412, 415; baptism, 447; death, 413; marriage, 498
- Joanna, marriage, 646
- John, baptism, 480
- Joseph B., marriage, 703
- Lemuel, 475, 480; baptism, 480; marriage, 502
- Lydia, marriage, 494, 499
- Lydia H., marriage, 649
- Mary, marriage, 508
- Mercy, death, 415; marriage, 498
- Nehemiah, 631, 680, 687; death, 686; marriage, 702
- Penelope, marriage, 654
- Phebe C., marriage, 702
- Priscilla, 439; baptism, 439; marriage, 493; member, 470, 523, 634
- Ruth, baptism, 445, 450
- Thomas, 394, 439, 445, 447, 450, 470, 523; baptism, 439; death, 410, 679, 682; marriage, 646, 654, 700
- Waitstill A., marriage, 703

SAVERY (*continued*)

- William, 396, 399, 402; baptism, 480; death, 405; marriage, 494
- Winsor, marriage, 701
- Sayward, Nathaniel, death, 406
- Scarrott, Aise, 433, 448; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 413
- Elizabeth, baptism, 433
- Joanna, baptism, 433
- Margaret, baptism, 448
- Nathan, baptism, 433
- Thomas, 433, 510
- Schaefer, Barbara, 620
- Franc, 620
- Louise Caroline, baptism, 620
- Schinpolk, —, 617
- Herman Heinrick, baptism, 617
- Schmidt, Caroline Louise, baptism, 617
- Elizabeth, 617
- Henry, death, 689
- Kaderine, baptism, 617
- Philip, 617
- Schneider, Heinrich, 620
- Henry, 619
- John Friedrich, baptism, 620
- Philip Henry, baptism, 619
- Philippine, 620
- Schuh, Christian Adolph, baptism, 616
- Johanna Elizabetha, 616
- John George, 616
- Schweder, Louisa, marriage, 707
- William, marriage, 707
- Scott, Lydia K., marriage, 706
- William S., marriage, 706
- Sears, Bartlett, 690; baptism, 465; death, 669; marriage, 510
- Bathsheba, marriage, 510
- Belinda, marriage, 703
- Betsy, marriage, 650
- Betty, baptism, 437; marriage, 492
- Cloe, marriage, 492
- Daniel, baptism, 465; death, 623; marriage, 703
- Edmund, 632
- Elizabeth, 437
- James, baptism, 207
- John, baptism, 207
- Mary, baptism, 207
- Mercy, marriage, 653
- Rebecca, 465, 466; baptism, 437, 465, 466, 474; death, 417; marriage, 496, 648, 650; member, 471, 474
- Richard, 207; member, 192, 204

SEARS (*continued*)

- Sally, marriage, 506
- Seth, baptism, 207
- Silas, baptism, 207
- Susanna, marriage, 509
- Thomas, 437, 444, 465, 466, 474, 628, 657, 675, 678; baptism, 437, 465; marriage, 496, 509, 651
- Willard, 411, 426, 631; baptism, 444; death, 425, 673
- Searson, Robert, marriage, 707
- Sarah, marriage, 707
- Seirs. *See* Sears
- Sergeant, Abigail, marriage, 508
- Elizabeth, baptism, 457
- Experience, 459; baptism, 457; marriage, 496
- Hannah, baptism, 457
- Lemuel, baptism, 459
- Lydia, baptism, 457; marriage, 498
- Mary, baptism, 457
- Priscilla, baptism, 457
- Ruth, baptism, 457
- Sarah, baptism, 457
- William, 395, 457, 459; baptism, 459; marriage, 508; member, 472, 635
- Sever, Charles, death, 679; marriage, 697
- Charles Hale, 697 *n*
- James, marriage, 507
- Jenny, marriage, 507
- John, marriage, 504
- Mary, marriage, 697
- Mercy, marriage, 509; member, 635
- Nancy, marriage, 504
- Nicholas, death, 393
- William, marriage, 509
- Sewall, Joseph, death, 398
- Seymour, Benjamin, marriage, 696
- Fanny, death, 682
- Henry, marriage, 697
- Margaret A., death, 689
- Mary W., marriage, 696
- Nancy, marriage, 697
- Sally, marriage, 698
- Sharda, Catherine, marriage, 707
- Shaw, Betsy, marriage, 507, 699
- Catherine B., marriage, 709
- Cyrus, marriage, 697
- Deborah, marriage, 701
- Desire, marriage, 505
- Esther, death, 686; marriage, 643

SHAW (*continued*)

- Experience, marriage, 503
- Ichabod, 401, 424, 425, 695; death, 669, 681; marriage, 507, 643, 698
- Joshua, 400, 412
- Lucy, marriage, 505
- Lydia, death, 665
- Margaret, 466; death, 412
- Maria, death, 689; marriage, 509
- Mary, marriage, 501, 698
- Mary Ann, marriage, 697
- Mary Elizabeth, death, 695
- Nancy, marriage, 643
- Priscilla, death, 671; marriage, 501
- Sally, marriage, 645
- Samuel, death, 424
- Southward, 626, 663
- Southworth, 689; death, 687; marriage, 509
- Shea, Thomas O., death, 670
- Sheldon, —, 681
- Shearman. *See* Sherman
- Sheppard, Ann, death, 415
- Sherman, Andrew, baptism, 457
- Betsy, marriage, 504, 650, 653
- Betty, 457; baptism, 457; death, 398; marriage, 492; member, 472
- Caleb, 446, 447, 448, 450
- Cynthia, marriage, 649
- Cynthia T., marriage, 705
- Deborah, 439; death, 630
- E., 694
- Eleanor, marriage, 650, 702
- Elijah, 475, 479, 480; baptism, 480; death, 426; marriage, 649
- Elizabeth, 454; baptism, 450; death, 688; marriage, 497, 498, 507, 654, 706; member, 640
- Elizabeth F., death, 694
- Everett F., marriage, 706
- Ephraim, baptism, 439
- Hannah, 480; baptism, 447, 475, 479; death, 673; marriage, 495; member, 238, 475, 479
- Hope, marriage, 649
- Isaac M., marriage, 649
- Isaac Morton, baptism, 480
- Jerusha, marriage, 496
- John, 454; baptism, 454; marriage, 650
- Joshua, 439; baptism, 439; member, 523

SHERMAN (*continued*)

- Lydia, 478, 481; baptism, 478, 480; marriage, 504, 647, 648; member, 475
- Meriah, marriage, 495
- Nathaniel, baptism, 439; marriage, 495
- Phebe, marriage, 498
- Priscilla, marriage, 504, 652
- Rebecca, death, 399; member, 470
- Ring, baptism, 446
- Rufus, marriage, 498
- Ruth, marriage, 496
- Sally, marriage, 652
- Samuel, 390, 397, 398, 457, 472, 475, 478, 479, 481, 631, 675, 678; baptism, 479; death, 662, 666, 695; marriage, 492, 496, 504, 650
- Sarah, baptism, 448; marriage, 497
- Sarah Ann, marriage, 703
- Thomas, 628; baptism, 457; marriage, 504, 650
- Thomas B., 683
- Thomas Branch, 682; baptism, 481
- William, baptism, 457; death, 424; marriage, 507
- Winslow B., marriage, 703
- Shurtleff. *See* Shurtleff
- Shield, Caroline, marriage, 709
 - Lizzie, marriage, 708
- Shrom, Jacob, 615, 684
 - John Frederick, baptism, 615
- Shuaz, Barbara, marriage, 708
- Shurtleff, —, death, 663
 - Abiel, 204, 210, 212, 228, 466, 474; death, 408; member, 192, 211, 227
 - Abigail, baptism, 202
 - Bathsheba, baptism, 448
 - Benjamin, baptism, 212; marriage, 645
 - David, baptism, 210
 - Ebenezer, 406
 - Elizabeth, baptism, 210
 - Hannah, baptism, 210
 - Jabez, 205, 217, 222, 227, 228, 470; baptism, 271; death, 391; member, 192, 214, 227, 470
 - James, 408, 470; baptism, 210; death, 395; marriage, 497; member, 470, 524
 - Joanna, death, 402; member, 470
 - John, baptism, 210

SHURTLEFF (*continued*)

- Joseph, 448; member, 523
- Lucy, baptism, 466, 474; death, 426; marriage, 499; member, 474
- Lydia, 210, 442; baptism, 210; member, 204, 211, 228
- Martha, member, 227
- Mary, baptism, 217, 222; death, 403; marriage, 493; member, 205, 214, 228
- Nathaniel, 398, 405, 442, 445, 447, 449, 450, 453; baptism, 204, 442, 447; death, 405, 414; member, 228
- Patience, baptism, 453
- Peter, marriage, 494
- Priscilla, marriage, 497
- Rebecca, marriage, 494
- Sally, marriage, 645
- Samuel, baptism, 198
- Sarah, baptism, 450; death, 392
- Susanna, 198, 202, 204, 271; baptism, 271; member, 193, 271
- Thankful, baptism, 445
- Thomas, baptism, 271
- William, 193, 198, 202, 204, 271; baptism, 271, 449; member, 191, 271
- Silvester. *See* Sylvester
- Simmons (Simmonds, Symmons)
 - Abigail, 482; baptism, 482; marriage, 501, 646; member, 476
 - Augusta F., marriage, 708
 - Bennett, death, 625; marriage, 501
 - Beulah, marriage, 506, 654
 - Beulah G., marriage, 703
 - Charles Edwards, death, 691
 - Cynthia Davis, baptism, 482; marriage, 650
 - Eunice T., marriage, 704
 - Eunice Torrey, baptism, 482
 - George, 665, 672, 675, 695; marriage, 645
 - Harriet, death, 694; marriage, 699
 - Harriet D., marriage, 709
 - Ichabod, marriage, 698
 - James, 684; marriage, 701
 - Jesse, marriage, 707
 - Lemuel, 476, 482, 665, 679; baptism, 482; death, 678; marriage, 652; member, 637
 - Lorenzo F., marriage, 708
 - Louisa, marriage, 649
 - Lydia, marriage, 647
 - Lydia Anderson, marriage, 643

SIMMONS (*continued*)

- Marcia B., marriage, 698
- Mary, marriage, 508, 707
- Mary S., marriage, 708
- Mercy, marriage, 645
- Mercy B., death, 695
- Nathan, 660
- Priscilla, marriage, 652
- Sally Seabury, marriage, 648
- Sarah, death, 673; marriage, 501
- Susan W., marriage, 701
- William, 694; death, 692; marriage, 649, 654
- William D., 691; marriage, 699, 708
- Skiffe, Joseph, baptism, 268
- Ruth, 268
- Slater, —, 619
- Louis J., 693
- Louis Julius Erneste, baptism, 619
- Smidt, Caroline, baptism, 619
- Mary, 619
- Peter, 619
- Smith, —, 616, 658
- Abiather, marriage, 645
- Adam, death, 692
- Benjamin, 401, 406
- Betsy B., marriage, 653
- Betty, marriage, 502
- Deborah, marriage, 493
- Fanny G., marriage, 700
- Hannah, baptism, 464; marriage, 506
- Hope, marriage, 504
- John, baptism, 466
- Joseph, 407; death, 419
- Lydia, member, 476
- Maria, baptism, 464
- Mehetabel, death, 674; marriage, 645
- Meriah, marriage, 508
- Nicholas, 464, 466, 474; baptism, 464; marriage, 496, 648
- Rebecca, marriage, 648
- Ruth, marriage, 654
- Samuel, marriage, 504
- Sarah, marriage, 495; member, 476
- Stephen, marriage, 493
- Susanna, 464, 466; baptism, 464, 474; death, 414; marriage, 496; member, 474
- Sylvanus, 675; marriage, 653

SMITH (*continued*)

- William, marriage, 495
- Snow, Hannah N., marriage, 704
- Leonard, 665
- Mary A., marriage, 700
- Thankful, marriage, 650
- Snowden, Augusta Ann, marriage, 704
- James, marriage, 704
- Somes, Lydia R., death, 679
- Thomas, 679
- Soule, Abby, marriage, 700
- George, marriage, 700
- Nancy, marriage, 506
- Sally, marriage, 647
- Thomas, marriage, 647
- Zachariah, marriage, 506
- Southack, Wilmoth, 633
- Southwick, —, 665
- Hannah, marriage, 644
- James, marriage, 644
- Southworth, Desire, 257, 260, 268; death, 269
- Edward, baptism, 268
- Elizabeth, baptism, 260
- Hannah, marriage, 500
- Nancy, marriage, 654
- Nathaniel, 269; baptism, 257
- Priscilla Alden, marriage, 701
- Thomas Jefferson, marriage, 701
- Sparhawk, Hannah, 429; baptism, 235, 429; member, 238
- John, 234, 235, 238, 240, 429; baptism, 240, 429; member, 228
- Sarah, baptism, 234
- Sparrow, Edward, 443, 527; baptism, 443
- Jerusha, 443; member, 527
- Spear, —, 631
- Caroline F., marriage, 706
- Clarissa, marriage, 645
- Thomas, 663; marriage, 645
- William F., death, 695
- Spinks, Mary, 437; baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 524
- Nicholas, 403, 437, 510, 524; baptism, 437; death, 415; marriage, 492
- Sarah, marriage, 492
- Spinney, Augusta W., marriage, 706
- William F., marriage, 706
- Spooner, —, 648
- Allen Crocker, baptism, 609; death, 691; marriage, 702
- Anna, baptism, 444

SPOONER (*continued*)

- Augusta L., death, 690
- Benjamin, baptism, 221; death, 221
- Bithiah, baptism, 453; member, 208, 219
- Bourne, 614, 615, 616; baptism, 614; marriage, 650; member, 640
- Catherine Brindley, baptism, 615
- Charles, death, 667
- Charles Walter, baptism, 614
- Deborah, baptism, 459; marriage, 651; member, 470
- Ebenezer, 205, 390, 450, 453; baptism, 450, 463; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 686
- Edward, 620
- Edward Amasa, baptism, 614
- Elizabeth, 462, 463; death, 665; member, 635
- Ellen Otis, baptism, 615; member, 641
- Ephraim, 396, 398, 404, 462, 463, 665, 683, 684, 693; baptism, 437, 615, 641; death, 666; marriage, 699; member, 634, 641, 642
- Esther S., marriage, 699
- Ethelinda, marriage, 702
- Hannah, 614, 620; marriage, 650
- Hannah B., baptism, 614; member, 640
- Hannah Otis, 615, 641; baptism, 614; marriage, 652; member, 640
- James, baptism, 462; death, 681; marriage, 644
- Jane, member, 472
- Jean, baptism, 236
- Jenny, marriage, 496
- John, baptism, 454
- John Adams, baptism, 614; death, 671
- Joseph, baptism, 221; death, 221
- Joshua, death, 404
- Louisa Adams, baptism, 620
- Lucy, 609, 610
- Margaret, marriage, 644
- Mary, 453, 459, 466; baptism, 464, 474, 614; death, 685; marriage, 502, 703; member, 474, 640
- Mary B., death, 690
- Mary E., baptism, 615, 641; marriage, 699; member, 641, 642
- Mercy, baptism, 215; member, 205, 215

SPOONER (*continued*)

- Nathaniel, 424, 444, 609, 610, 690; baptism, 444, 610; death, 665, 674; marriage, 702; member, 502
- Patience, member, 527
- Sally, death, 693
- Sarah, baptism, 234, 449; death, 396; member, 205, 228, 470, 528
- Susan Leach, marriage, 702
- Thomas, 205, 221, 228, 232, 234, 236, 390, 391, 392, 393, 396, 397, 400, 437, 449, 451, 454, 459, 464, 470, 474, 687, 690; baptism, 232, 451; death, 393, 397, 622, 675; marriage, 703; member, 229, 470, 524, 634
- William, 667, 684, 690; death, 677; marriage, 652
- Sprague, Love, marriage, 493
- Sproat (Sprout), Ebenezer, 454
- Samuel, baptism, 454
- Stadle, George, 619
- Philip, baptism, 619
- Standish, —, death, 415, 677
- Joshua, 686, 688; death, 686
- Mary, death, 688
- Steenbeck, Abigail, marriage, 697
- Samuel, marriage, 697
- Stegmier (Stegmies), Catherine, marriage, 707
- John Mathews Conobert, baptism, 620
- Katharina, 620
- Matheus, 620
- Matthias, marriage, 707
- Steidinger, Dorothea, marriage, 707
- Stephens, —, 615, 616
- Ann Catherine, baptism, 615
- Desire, marriage, 503
- Edward, 208, 218, 221, 231, 430, 445, 446, 470, 522; baptism, 221, 445; death, 416; member, 470, 523
- Eleazar, 393, 396, 460, 462, 473; death, 414; marriage, 494, 497
- Elizabeth, 460, 462, 476; dismissal, 655; marriage, 497, 503; member, 473, 635
- Frederick Henry, baptism, 616
- Grace, baptism, 231
- Hannah, baptism, 218, 443, 462; death, 624
- Jacob Henry, baptism, 616
- John, 419, 628; marriage, 503
- John Henry, baptism, 615
- Joseph, baptism, 430

STEPHENS (*continued*)

- Lenuel, 663
- Levi, 443, 511; baptism, 447
- Mary, 447; baptism, 218, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 208, 219
- Mercy, 430; death, 397; member, 470, 522
- Nancy, death, 678, 693
- Phebe, baptism, 446
- Phebe C., marriage, 702
- Samuel, marriage, 503
- Sarah, baptism, 218, 430, 460; marriage, 704; member, 476
- Susanna, marriage, 494, 504
- William, 664, 665, 668, 678, 692, 693; death, 690
- Zaccheus, death, 422
- Stephenson, Elizabeth, 497
- Jasper, 475
- John, death, 396
- Mary Ann F., death, 683; member, 640
- Rebecca, death, 664; member, 475
- Stetson, Barzillai, 398, 411; death, 395, 412
- Caleb, 435; baptism, 435
- Elizabeth F., marriage, 708
- Experience, member, 507
- Kimball W., marriage, 708
- James, death, 420
- John, baptism, 435
- Lucy, marriage, 644
- Mary D., marriage, 700
- Mehetabel, marriage, 494
- Ruth, death, 397; marriage, 503
- Sarah, marriage, 495
- Stevens. *See* Stephens
- Stevenson. *See* Stephenson
- Stewart, John, marriage, 708
- Lizzie, marriage, 708
- Stillman, Fidelia F., marriage, 707
- James E., marriage, 707
- Stirmy. *See* Sturmy
- Stoddard, Anna Thomas, baptism, 617
- George Howland, baptism, 619
- I. L., 619
- Isaac Nelson, 614, 616, 617, 619; marriage, 701; member, 640, 642
- Isabella Thomas, baptism, 614
- John Thomas, baptism, 614
- Martha, 616, 617, 619; baptism, 616

STODDARD (*continued*)

- Martha Le Baron, marriage, 701; member, 640
- Mary, baptism, 616
- Straffin (Straffen), Eliza, marriage, 654
- George, death, 626; marriage, 508, 654
- Mary, death, 685; marriage, 508
- Prudence, marriage, 507, 649
- Sophia, marriage, 654
- Sophia B., marriage, 704
- Susanna, marriage, 499
- William, 401, 427, 628; death, 631; marriage, 507, 654
- Stranger, F. S., 693; marriage, 707
- Mary Ann, 693; marriage, 707
- Strangers, persons called, death, 391, 392, 398, 403, 406, 408, 411, 412, 415, 423, 427, 630, 661, 674
- Strobridge, Ruth, baptism, 243
- Sturgis, Elizabeth, marriage, 502
- Thomas, marriage, 502
- Sturmy, Dennis, 391; baptism, 232
- Elizabeth, marriage, 498
- Mary, baptism, 235
- Samuel, baptism, 232
- Thomas, 222, 232, 235, 240; baptism, 222, 240
- Sturtevant (Sturdevant), Charles, baptism, 434
- Church, baptism, 434
- David, 442; death, 427
- Elijah, marriage, 498
- Eunice, marriage, 649
- Hannah, 434; baptism, 264, 434; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 209; marriage, 503, 648, 652; member, 194, 524
- James, baptism, 264
- Jane, baptism, 613, 640; death, 678; member, 613, 640
- John, 194, 228, 232; baptism, 232, 280, 434; death, 394
- Jonas, death, 670
- Joseph, 666; death, 667; marriage, 649
- Josiah, 434, 524, 663; baptism, 268, 434; baptismal covenant, 510
- Lucy, death, 660
- Mary, marriage, 498
- Mercy, 280; baptism, 264, 275, 434; marriage, 649; member, 275
- Nehemiah, baptism, 264
- Rebecca W., marriage, 699

- STURTEVANT** (*continued*)
 — Rebecca Warren, baptism, 613, 640; member, 613, 640
 — Sally, marriage, 505
 — Samuel, 264, 268, 275, 280; baptism, 264; member, 264
 — Sarah, baptism, 613, 640; death, 678; member, 228, 613, 640
 — Sylvanus, 659, 682; death, 671; marriage, 503
 — Thankful, death, 659
 — Thomas, member, 640
 — William, 422, 633; baptism, 434; death, 667; marriage, 505; member, 264
 — Zadoc, baptism, 434
 — Zenas, 420
Sutton, Elizabeth, marriage, 499
 — Lydia, death, 427; marriage, 496
 — Mary, death, 409
 — William, 401
Swallenberry, Barbara, baptism, 615
 — John, 615
Swarts, Philip, 618; baptism, 618
Sweet, Angeline, marriage, 701
 — John Davis, marriage, 701
Swift, Abigail, marriage, 495
 — Abigail N., marriage, 700
 — Albert, marriage, 710
 — Betsy, marriage, 502, 653, 697
 — Eleazar, marriage, 697
 — Isaac B., marriage, 700
 — Jacob, marriage, 502
 — Jane, 451 *n*, 452; marriage, 495, 650; member, 470, 635
 — Jeroboam, marriage, 652
 — Joanna, baptism, 447; marriage, 503; member, 473, 635
 — Joseph, 441; baptism, 522; marriage, 503; member, 522
 — Joshua, 445, 447, 449, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 470, 473; baptism, 451; death, 407, 410; member, 470, 525
 — Lucy, marriage, 503, 696
 — Lusanna, member, 473
 — Lydia, marriage, 503
 — Mary, baptism, 444; marriage, 650
 — Mercy, baptism, 441, 449; marriage, 499
 — Nathaniel, marriage, 502, 696
 — Penelope, marriage, 654
 — Phebe A., marriage, 710
 — Rebecca, baptism, 451 *n*, 452
- SWIFT** (*continued*)
 — Remember, marriage, 502
 — Sarah, 441; death, 412; marriage, 652; member, 470
 — Susanna, baptism, 445; marriage, 650; member, 473 *n*, 635
 — William, 444; marriage, 653
Swinburn, Keziah, marriage, 701
 — Robert, marriage, 701
Swinnerton, Hannah, marriage, 497
 — James, 447
 — Martha, 443; baptism, 443; marriage, 496
 — Timothy, baptism, 447; marriage, 497
Sylvester, —, 417; death, 624
 — Abigail, death, 668; marriage, 499
 — Abner, 394, 676; death, 621; marriage, 696
 — Alice, marriage, 507, 653
 — Bartlett, 414, 417; marriage, 500
 — Caleb, member, 232
 — Content, baptism, 218
 — Ebenezer, 390, 401; baptism, 218, 241
 — Elizabeth, baptism, 221, 483; death, 427; marriage, 501
 — George, marriage, 646
 — Hannah, baptism, 218; marriage, 494, 696; member, 208, 217, 228; propounded, 218
 — Jedidah, marriage, 503
 — John, 628, 630
 — Joseph, 208, 218, 228, 392; baptism, 218, 430; marriage, 496
 — Josiah, 681; marriage, 700
 — Lucy, marriage, 646
 — Lydia, marriage, 502
 — Lydia T., marriage, 700
 — Mary, baptism, 218; marriage, 504, 646
 — Mary Ann, marriage, 696
 — Mercy, marriage, 503
 — Nathaniel, baptism, 220; death, 676; marriage, 507, 696
 — Phebe, marriage, 696
 — Solomon, 220, 221, 232, 241, 399, 417, 430, 483; baptism, 218, 430; marriage, 696; member, 229
 — Susanna, marriage, 494, 496
 — Thankful, baptism, 218; marriage, 500
 — Thomas, 393; death, 415
Symmes, Elizabeth, baptism, 460

SYMMES (*continued*)

- Grace, baptism, 457; marriage, 505
- Hannah, 456, 457, 458, 459, 462, 463, 464, 465; baptism, 456; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 422
- Hannah Davis, baptism, 605
- Isaac, 396, 402, 404, 412, 413, 417, 419, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 465, 467, 478, 485, 605, 606; baptism, 456, 459, 485; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 501, 509
- Joanna, 467, 478; baptism, 467; marriage, 501
- Lazarus, baptism, 464
- Lucy, baptism, 465
- Margaret, marriage, 644
- Mary, 485; marriage, 509
- Nancy Holland, baptism, 467
- Patty, baptism, 458; marriage, 506
- Peggy, baptism, 462
- Sally, baptism, 463
- William, baptism, 606
- Zechariah Parker, baptism, 478

TABER, Hannah, marriage, 497

- Lemuel, marriage, 497
- Taft, Eleazar, 467, 478
- Henry, baptism, 467
- Moses, baptism, 478
- Relief, 478
- Talbot (Talbut, Tolbat, Tolbut), —, 678
 - Albert D., death, 695
 - Elizabeth, marriage, 706
 - Jerusha, death, 694; marriage, 654
 - Jerusha T., marriage, 699
 - Martha J., marriage, 705
 - Samuel, 676, 681, 686; marriage, 654, 699, 705
 - Sarah Ann, marriage, 706
- Taylor, —, 412
 - Abner S., 675, 676, 692
 - Abner Sylvester, marriage, 697
 - Betsy, marriage, 507
 - Edward, 428; death, 429, 692; marriage, 504
 - Elizabeth, member, 527
 - Jacob, death, 416
 - Jane Sampson, marriage, 650
 - Jeanette, marriage, 697
 - Jemima, marriage, 498
 - Joanna, marriage, 501

TAYLOR (*continued*)

- John, marriage, 654
- Joseph, marriage, 698
- Lucy, marriage, 505
- Mary, marriage, 501, 504, 647
- Mercy, death, 416
- Nancy, marriage, 649, 654
- Philip, marriage, 649
- Sarah, marriage, 503, 698
- Susan, marriage, 697
- William, death, 689
- Thacher, —, 493
 - Betsy Hayward, baptism, 467; marriage, 645; member, 636
 - Catherine, baptism, 485; death, 622
 - James, 418, 420, 467, 477, 478, 479, 482, 485, 622, 681, 684; baptism, 478; death, 685; member, 636
 - James Hersey, baptism, 479
 - Polly, death, 681
 - Samuel, dismission, 521; member, 521
 - Sukey, baptism, 482
 - Susan, death, 684; marriage, 650
 - Susanna, 467, 477, 478, 482, 485; baptism, 477; member, 474
- Thies (Theiss), Catherine, marriage, 707
 - Mary E., marriage, 708
- Thomas, —, 392, 402, 407, 510, 609
 - Abigail, 399, 429; baptism, 241; death, 412, 660; marriage, 493, 497, 649; member, 470, 522
 - Anna, death, 671; marriage, 497
 - Bathsheba, marriage, 696
 - Benjamin, marriage, 497, 649
 - Betsy, marriage, 652
 - Content, marriage, 649
 - Deborah, marriage, 649
 - Elizabeth, 437; member, 523
 - Elkanah, member, 228
 - Ephraim, baptism, 448
 - Hannah, baptism, 240; death, 413; marriage, 492, 496, 501, 507, 696, 704
 - Hannah Stevenson, baptism, 611, 612; death, 611
 - Hope, member, 229
 - Ichabod, baptism, 444; marriage, 496
 - Immanuel, 685
 - Isaac, 628; marriage, 506
 - Isabella, death, 689
 - James, 393, 399, 402, 403, 407, 413; baptism, 429; marriage, 492

THOMAS (*continued*)

- Jane, death, 689
- Joab, death, 691
- John, 412, 429, 444, 448, 470, 522; baptism, 429, 437; death, 399, 414; marriage, 497, 696; member, 206, 215, 227
- John Boice, 611, 612, 666, 671; baptism, 483; death, 690; member, 639
- John Stevenson, baptism, 611
- Joseph, baptism, 449; death, 682
- Joshua, 483; baptism, 446; death, 669
- Joshua Barber, baptism, 609
- Lois, marriage, 649, 701
- Lydia, marriage, 497
- Margaret, baptism, 448; marriage, 496
- Mariah, marriage, 509
- Martha Le Baron, baptism, 611; marriage, 701
- Mary, 612; death, 632; member, 204, 211, 227
- Mary Ann, marriage, 698
- Mary Howland, marriage, 649; member, 639, 642
- Mercy, baptism, 481; death, 407
- Nathaniel, 204, 211, 227, 229, 232, 234, 240, 421, 425, 437, 476, 481, 511, 523, 622, 689; baptism, 232, 234, 429, 481; death, 625, 681; marriage, 501; member, 191, 199, 207, 220, 227, 228
- Priscilla, 481; baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 501; member, 476, 481
- Sally, marriage, 648, 654
- Sarah, marriage, 501
- Spence, death, 672
- Stephen, 667, 672, 673, 675, 677; marriage, 651, 654
- Sukey, marriage, 651
- Susanna, baptism, 429
- William, 398, 446, 448, 449; baptism, 483; death, 394, 627
- Zeruiah, death, 684
- Thompson (Thomson), Andrew, 394
- Elizabeth, death, 409
- George Douglas, death, 428
- Irene, death, 621
- Seth, 673
- Thrasher (Thresher), Avis F., marriage, 708
- Betsy A., marriage, 703

THRASHER (*continued*)

- Caroline M., marriage, 706
- Daniel, death, 407; marriage, 499
- David, marriage, 650
- Elizabeth G., marriage, 705
- George, 422, 624, 672
- Jonathan, marriage, 654
- Ruth, marriage, 654
- Seth, death, 687
- Susanna, marriage, 650
- Thankful, marriage, 496
- Thurber, Elizabeth, death, 693
- James, 693; death, 694
- Thurston, James, death, 428
- Tilley, marriage, 493; Martha, member, 471
- Tillson (Tilson), Abigail Winslow, baptism, 608
- Anna Hamblin, baptism, 609
- Desire, marriage, 505
- Hamblin, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 660; baptism, 612; dismissal, 656; member, 637
- Hannah, marriage, 704
- James S., marriage, 704
- John, marriage, 505
- Maria, death, 694
- Mary Williams, baptism, 611
- Perez, death, 396
- Rebecca, baptism, 610
- Susanna Bradford, baptism, 607
- Timberlake, James, marriage, 498
- Lydia, marriage, 498
- Timmerhoff, Mary A., marriage, 709
- William, marriage, 709
- Timmorhoft, Frederick, marriage, 708
- Leget, marriage, 708
- Tinkham (Tincam, Tincom), —, 250, 660
- Adeline, marriage, 698
- Caleb, baptism, 280
- Ebenezer, 434, 441, 445, 450, 522; baptism, 430, 434; death, 403
- Elizabeth, 251, 257, 262, 268, 274, 430, 434; baptism, 262, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 392; member, 239, 470, 522, 526
- Ephraim, 251; baptism, 251
- Esther, 251, 254, 257, 262, 271; member, 251
- Hannah, baptism, 240; marriage, 495; member, 527
- Hezekiah, 391, 392; death, 624
- Hilkiah, 194, 202, 227, 239, 274,

TINKHAM (*continued*)

- 280, 430, 526; baptism, 274, 275; member, 191, 227, 275
 — Ichabod, 402; death, 403; marriage, 497
 — Isaac, 192, 227; baptism, 257, 430
 — Jacob, 238, 240; baptism, 274; marriage, 644
 — Jane, 441; death, 416
 — Joanna, baptism, 257
 — John, baptism, 254, 274
 — Judith, member, 238
 — Loranus, marriage, 654
 — Lydia, baptism, 430; death, 665
 — Martha, baptism, 254, 430
 — Mary, baptism, 271, 274, 430, 441; marriage, 497, 654; member, 527
 — Mercy, death, 393, 407
 — Patience, death, 621
 — Peter, baptism, 202, 251
 — Priscilla, baptism, 268, 450; marriage, 499
 — Rebecca, marriage, 644
 — Ruth, 274, 280; baptism, 430; member, 194, 227, 275
 — Sally, death, 630
 — Samuel, baptism, 262
 — Sarah, baptism, 430, 434; death, 624; member, 192, 227, 527
 — Shubael, baptism, 274
 — Susanna, baptism, 445; marriage, 495
 — Zedekiah, baptism, 430
 Tisdale (Tisdall, Tisdell), Abraham, 396, 455, 457, 459, 460; baptism, 457; marriage, 494
 — Experience, 455, 457, 459, 460; marriage, 494
 — Isaac, baptism, 457
 — Sally, baptism, 460
 — Samuel, baptism, 455
 — Susanna, baptism, 459
 Tobey, John, 453
 — Mary, 453
 — Mehetabel, baptism, 453
 Tolbot (Falbut). *See* Talbot
 Tommas. *See* Thomas
 Torrance (Torrence, Torronce), —, death, 667, 677
 — Betsy, marriage, 649
 — Betsy T., marriage, 704
 — Betsy W., marriage, 705
 — Erastus, death, 692

TORRANCE (*continued*)

- Henry S., marriage, 705
 — Lilly R., marriage, 651
 — Nathan S., marriage, 704
 Torrey, —, 623, 658
 — Abigail, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458; baptism, 447; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 497; member, 473
 — Abigail T., marriage, 648
 — Abigail Thomas, baptism, 481
 — Anna, 444, 452; death, 407; member, 529
 — Anne, 454; baptism, 448, 451
 — Betsy Harlow, marriage, 646
 — Daniel, baptism, 454
 — Deborah, baptism, 431, 451, 457
 — Elizabeth, 431, 481, 483, 485; baptism, 241, 444, 451, 454, 476, 480, 610; death, 658; dismissal, 655; marriage, 501, 502; member, 205, 215, 228, 476, 480
 — George, baptism, 455, 481
 — Hannah, baptism, 447; marriage, 499; member, 473
 — Haviland, 205, 214, 228, 232, 234, 236, 241, 431; baptism, 214, 431, 448, 485; member, 206, 215, 227, 521
 — Isaac, baptism, 453, 483; marriage, 654
 — J., 628
 — John, 393, 397, 399, 402, 409, 411, 448, 449, 451, 454, 455, 456, 458, 476, 511, 610; baptism, 449; death, 406, 670, 671; marriage, 499, 501, 650; member, 470, 523
 — Joseph, baptism, 234, 449, 450, 454; member, 477
 — Joshua, baptism, 456; marriage, 509
 — Josiah, 449, 450, 512; baptism, 236, 450, 458; death, 396
 — Leonard, baptism, 452
 — Luce, baptism, 449
 — Lydia, marriage, 654
 — Marcia, 610
 — Marcia O., death, 695
 — Marcia Otis, marriage, 650
 — Martha, baptism, 456; marriage, 504
 — Mary, 454, 455, 456, 458; baptism, 445; member, 476
 — Mercy, baptism, 449; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 493, 496; member, 471

TORREY (*continued*)

- Meriah, marriage, 499
- Meriah Morton, marriage, 643
- Nathaniel, 390, 392, 403, 407, 444, 446, 449, 451, 452, 454, 529; baptism, 446; member, 470, 525
- Olive, marriage, 654
- Polly, death, 624
- Priscilla, baptism, 449; marriage, 497
- Samuel, baptism, 431
- Sarah, marriage, 509
- Thomas, 397, 399, 419, 421, 447, 449, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458, 473, 476, 477, 480, 481, 483, 485; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 622, 687; marriage, 502, 654
- William, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451; baptism, 232, 447, 458; death, 397; member, 470
- Totman, Elizabeth, 435, 458, 460; baptism, 435, 460; dismissal, 521; marriage, 493, 498, 499, 509; member, 528
- Elkanah, 236, 240, 243, 435, 528; baptism, 243, 435; dismissal, 521; member, 525
- Experience, 442; baptism, 442; marriage, 494; member, 528
- Fanny, marriage, 699
- Hannah, baptism, 458
- Harriet, marriage, 702
- Isaac, baptism, 442
- Joanna, marriage, 496
- John, 399
- Joseph, 458, 460; baptism, 458; marriage, 493; member, 472
- Joshua, 413; baptism, 234, 240; marriage, 499
- Priscilla, baptism, 236
- S., 528
- Samuel, 234, 236, 442; baptism, 236; member, 207, 220, 228, 525
- Sarah, 442; baptism, 435, 458
- Simeon, 442
- Thomas, death, 400
- Tower, Reuben, 406
- Townes, Jennet, death, 686
- Townsend, Fanny Lee, marriage, 698
- Solomon, marriage, 698
- Trask, Abigail, member, 528
- Elias, 447, 449, 528
- Hannah, marriage, 492
- Jerusha, marriage, 508

TRASK (*continued*)

- John, baptism, 447
- Joseph, 409; death, 626
- Samuel, baptism, 449
- Thomas, 393, 394; marriage, 492
- Treble (Treble). *See* Tribble
- Trenholm, Desire, baptism, 458
- Esther, 459, 461
- John, baptism, 461
- William, 458, 459, 461; baptism, 459
- Tribble (Treble, Treble), Augustus, marriage, 706
- Betsy, marriage, 647, 651
- Christiana, death, 672
- Cynthia T., marriage, 705
- Elizabeth, marriage, 503
- Frances A., marriage, 706
- James, 662, 665; death, 679; marriage, 645, 651
- John, 621, 662, 664, 665, 669, 671; marriage, 651
- Joseph, 404, 424, 657, 663; death, 631, 675; marriage, 497, 506
- Lydia, marriage, 500
- Maria P., marriage, 654
- Mary, marriage, 499, 651
- Polly, marriage, 506, 644
- Sarah, death, 656; marriage, 496, 497, 506
- Susanna, marriage, 645
- Thankful S., marriage, 699
- Thomas, 686; marriage, 654, 705
- William, marriage, 647
- Winslow, M., marriage, 699
- Tufts, Elizabeth, 465; baptism, 465; death, 414; marriage, 497, 648
- Jonathan, 414, 417, 465, 668; death, 669; marriage, 497, 504
- Priscilla, marriage, 504
- William, death, 660
- Tupper, Charles, baptism, 444
- Eliakim, 432, 444, 525; member, 522
- Elias, member, 521
- Enoch, marriage, 502
- Joanna, member, 524
- Martha, marriage, 502; member, 523
- Mary, 432; baptism, 432; member, 525
- Nathaniel, marriage, 492
- Samuel, 236
- Silas, baptism, 236

TUPPER (*continued*)

- Susanna, marriage, 492, 496
- Turner, Bithiah, baptism, 209
- David, 394, 395, 402, 423, 428, 458, 459, 460, 461, 473, 512, 527, 626, 632, 657, 659, 680, 683; baptism, 458; death, 397, 404; marriage, 506
- Deborah, 405, 458, 459, 460, 461; baptism, 458; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 694; marriage, 499, 500, 701; member, 473
- Deborah L., marriage, 700
- E. S., 687
- Edward, marriage, 699
- Elizabeth M., baptism, 608; marriage, 648
- Elizabeth Morton, member, 637
- Ephraim, baptism, 198
- George A., death, 685
- Hannah, baptism, 458; marriage, 502
- Humphrey, 194, 195, 198, 209; baptism, 198; death, 192; member, 192, 202
- Joseph, baptism, 198
- Lothrop, 417, 609, 614, 623, 660, 661, 664, 681; baptism, 458; death, 671; marriage, 504
- Lucy, baptism, 459; death, 680; marriage, 506
- Lydia, marriage, 506
- Lydia P., marriage, 697
- Maria, death, 681
- Marie de Verdier, 609; baptism, 609
- Mary, 198; baptism, 198; member, 194, 195
- Molly, baptism, 458
- Patience, baptism, 460
- Patience C., death, 664
- Patience Colman, baptism, 461
- Platon, 671
- Polly, marriage, 504
- Prudence, marriage, 507
- Rachel, death, 671
- Rebecca, baptism, 458; death, 395; marriage, 501
- Ruth, baptism, 527; marriage, 500; member, 527
- Sally, marriage, 654, 699
- Samuel, marriage, 701
- Sarah, baptism, 198, 458, 614, 641; death, 408; member, 641, 642; marriage, 654

TURNER (*continued*)

- Stephen, 684
- Susan, baptism, 614, 641; death, 687; member, 641
- Susanna, baptism, 614; death, 681; marriage, 504; member, 640

- V**AIL, John C., marriage, 697
- Rebecca D., marriage, 697
 - Valler (Vallier), Eliza, marriage, 706
 - Lucy, marriage, 696
 - Van Duzee, Ira D., marriage, 710
 - Jane S., marriage, 710
 - Vasset, Abigail, death, 627
 - Vaughn (Vaughan), Alvin, marriage, 651
 - Elisha, 452
 - Esther, 452
 - Hosea, marriage, 645
 - Jedidah, marriage, 645
 - Joanna, marriage, 699
 - Levi, marriage, 645
 - Phebe, marriage, 645
 - Sarah S., marriage, 651
 - Zeuba, baptism, 452
 - Vey, Stephen, death, 665
 - Vincent, Mary, marriage, 492
 - Virgin, Abby Davie, marriage, 701
 - Abigail, marriage, 651
 - Esther, marriage, 644
 - Ethelinda, marriage, 702
 - George, 670
 - George William, marriage, 651
 - John, 426, 428; death, 661, 670; marriage, 505, 651
 - Mary, marriage, 651
 - Priscilla, marriage, 505
 - Samuel, marriage, 644

WADE, Betsy T., marriage, 704

- David B., marriage, 698
- Deborah, marriage, 698
- Elizabeth, marriage, 698
- Joseph, marriage, 698
- Wadsworth, —, 673; death, 689
- Catherine E., marriage, 705
- Elizabeth, 464, 466; marriage, 497
- George, marriage, 705
- John, baptism, 464
- Lucia, baptism, 467
- Peleg, 464, 466; marriage, 497

- Waite (Wait), Martha, member, 194, 202
 — Mary, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 227
 — Return, 227; member, 525
 — Richard, 401, 438, 511; death, 402
 — Thomas, baptism, 438
 Walker, Mary G., marriage, 705
 Ward, Ebenezer, 401; baptism, 430, 444
 — Elizabeth, 431; baptism, 430, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 522
 — Ephraim, baptism, 431
 — Hannab, baptism, 431; marriage, 526
 Ward, Joanna, 394, 430; baptism, 241, 430; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 627; member, 470, 523, 634
 — John, baptism, 431
 — Jonathan, baptism, 430; death, 394
 — Mary, baptism, 430
 — Mercy, baptismal covenant, 510
 — Nathan, 431, 510, 522; death, 394
 — Thomas, 408, 430, 444, 510, 523; death, 391
 Warland, John, 686
 — Sarah, death, 686
 Warren, —, 400, 527
 — Abby B., marriage, 697
 — Abigail, baptism, 209
 — Alethea, baptism, 458; marriage, 505
 — Alonzo, marriage, 706
 — Ann, baptism, 236
 — Benjamin, 209, 217, 228, 394, 426, 623; baptism, 209, 483; death, 622; marriage, 509; member, 192, 209, 227, 477, 483
 — Charles H., marriage, 697
 — Charlotte, baptism, 610, 638; marriage, 652; member, 638
 — David, marriage, 508
 — Edward, baptism, 268, 608
 — Elizabeth, death, 621; marriage, 498, 702
 — Esther, death, 399
 — George, baptism, 607; marriage, 702
 — H., 661
 — Hannah, baptism, 209
 — Henry, 606, 607, 608; death, 675
 — Hester, member, 228
 — Jackson, marriage, 705
- WARREN (*continued*)
 — James, 200, 204, 236, 238, 240, 262, 268, 274, 432, 665, 668; baptism, 257; death, 214, 661, 669; member, 191, 257
 — Jeanette, marriage, 697
 — Jennet, member, 639
 — John, baptism, 262
 — Joseph, 217, 399, 455; baptism, 455; death, 399; marriage, 493
 — Josiah, baptism, 432
 — Lois, marriage, 509
 — Marcia Otis, marriage, 650
 — Margaret, marriage, 700
 — Mary, 606, 607, 608; baptism, 204; death, 423, 695; marriage, 507
 — Mary Ann, member, 639
 — Mary W., member, 642
 — Mercy, 455; baptism, 200; death, 399, 661; marriage, 492, 493; member, 527
 — Molly, baptism, 458
 — Nathaniel, 420; baptism, 209; death, 396
 — Patience, death, 417
 — Pelham W., member, 639
 — Pelham Winslow, marriage, 697
 — Penelope, 236, 432; member, 238
 — Priscilla, death, 193, 205, 422; member, 193, 528
 — Rebecca, baptism, 458, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 398; marriage, 493, 502, 505
 — Richard, baptism, 606
 — Sally, marriage, 505, 508
 — Sarah, 229; baptism, 240, 274
 — Sarah H., marriage, 705
 — Tryphosa, marriage, 706
 — William, 398, 458; death, 420; marriage, 493, 498
 — Winslow, baptism, 432; marriage, 700
 Washburn (Warshband, Washband, Washbun), —, death, 627
 — Abiel, 420, 423; baptism, 460; marriage, 502
 — Abigail, 423; baptism, 243; death, 411, 669; marriage, 505; member, 470, 528
 — Barnabas, baptism, 209
 — Bathsheba, marriage, 502
 — Benjamin, 417; baptism, 460; death, 422; marriage, 502, 505
 — Ebenezer, baptism, 209

WASHBURN (*continued*)

- Eglah^d, death, 420
- Elisha, baptism, 209
- Ephraim, 244, 510; baptism, 209; marriage, 654
- Fear, marriage, 494
- George, 671; death, 676; marriage, 651
- Hannah, marriage, 506
- Ichabod, baptism, 209
- Jabesh, baptism, 209
- James, baptism, 461
- Joanna, marriage, 647
- John, 195, 208, 209, 212, 215, 240, 243, 391, 398, 411, 414, 435, 460, 461, 462, 470, 473, 528, 641, 691; baptism, 209, 240, 460; death, 397, 621; marriage, 502, 696; member, 192, 207, 470, 525
- Lydia, 209, 460, 461; death, 215, 411; marriage, 506, 702; member, 195, 207, 473
- Margaret, marriage, 701
- Margaret James, marriage, 651
- Mary, baptism, 212, 244, 435, 460; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 194, 209; marriage, 502, 654; member, 194
- Mercy, baptism, 209, 435
- Meriah, 405; marriage, 494
- Nancy, marriage, 696; member, 641, 642
- Nancy B., marriage, 705
- Nathaniel, death, 627
- Olive, marriage, 502
- Philip, 399; baptism, 435
- Prince, 424, 428; baptism, 460; marriage, 503
- Rebecca, 462
- Reuben, death, 404; marriage, 494
- Ruth, baptism, 460; marriage, 503, 506
- Seth, baptism, 435; death, 674; marriage, 494
- Solomon, baptism, 462
- Thankful, marriage, 500
- Thomas, 621, 662; baptism, 460; marriage, 506
- Wibory, member, 208, 217
- Waterman, —, death, 415
- Bithiah, baptism, 447
- Esther, baptism, 445
- Hannah, marriage, 492; member, 470, 526

WATERMAN (*continued*)

- James, 404
- Joanna, marriage, 501
- John, 396, 398, 444, 445, 447, 448, 449, 470, 526; death, 411; member, 470, 525
- Joseph, baptism, 444
- Josiah, 396; death, 664
- Samuel, baptism, 448
- Thomas, baptism, 449
- Watson, Abigail, marriage, 699
- Albert, marriage, 699
- B. M., 687
- Benjamin, 612; death, 410
- Benjamin M., marriage, 704
- Benjamin Marston, 610, 611, 633, 638, 659, 664, 670; baptism, 461, 611; death, 680
- Brook, baptism, 478
- Daniel, baptism, 445, 463
- Edward Winslow, baptism, 610, 638; member, 638, 642
- Eliza Ann, baptism, 615, 641; death, 687; member, 641
- Elizabeth, 443, 444, 452, 455; baptism, 443, 455, 456; death, 396; marriage, 496, 503; member, 470, 474, 528, 529
- Elkanah, 396, 450, 452, 454, 455, 529; baptism, 243; death, 630
- Ellen, marriage, 503
- Eunice, death, 682; marriage, 508; member, 638
- Fanny, 630; death, 632
- Harriot Lothrop, marriage, 649
- George, 392, 394, 396, 416, 418, 445, 449, 452, 455, 456, 470, 495, 529; baptism, 218, 445, 452, 459; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 262, 623; member, 470, 526, 634
- John, 217, 218, 240, 243, 402, 407, 411, 417, 421, 443, 444, 445, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 467, 472, 478, 528, 638, 689; baptism, 217, 444, 458; death, 673; marriage, 495, 508; member, 206, 217, 227, 525
- Jonathan Sturgis, baptism, 612
- Lucia, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 467, 478; baptism, 455, 462; death, 419; marriage, 495, 651; member, 472
- Lucretia, 612
- Lucretia Ann, baptism, 610; marriage, 699; member, 639

WATSON (*continued*)

- Lucretia B., 610; member, 638, 642
- Marston, baptism, 450
- Mary, baptism, 449; marriage, 704
- Patience, 452, 454, 455; death, 396; member, 529
- Patty, baptism, 454
- Phebe, death, 673
- Priscilla, 240, 243, 611; baptism, 452; marriage, 648; member, 636
- Sarah, baptism, 452; marriage, 500
- Sarah Marston, baptism, 459
- Susan Augusta, marriage, 698
- Thomas, 398
- William, 405, 406, 408, 428, 474; baptism, 240, 464, 466; death, 410, 662; member, 634
- Winslow, baptism, 467; death, 664; marriage, 649
- Webb, Sarah M., marriage, 702
- William, marriage, 702
- Webster, John Armstrong, baptism, 609
- Moses, 609, 663
- Weeks, Lydia, marriage, 651
- Joshua, marriage, 651
- Wells, Phineas, 680
- West, Bithiah, baptism, 236; member, 211, 221, 229
- Charles, baptism, 220
- David, baptism, 221
- Elizabeth, baptism, 234; marriage, 496
- Joshua, baptism, 431
- Josiah, baptism, 431
- Judah, 211, 220, 221, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 241, 431; baptism, 207, 220; member, 207, 220, 221, 228
- Lydia, baptism, 232, 620
- Mary, 437; baptismal covenant, 510
- Rebecca, marriage, 493
- Samuel, baptism, 241; death, 391
- Sarah, baptism, 437
- Seth, baptismal covenant, 511; member, 525
- Silas, 437, 510; baptism, 437; baptismal covenant, 510
- William, baptism, 232, 240
- Westgate, Abigail, marriage, 653
- Benjamin, 661, 667; marriage, 653
- Charles, marriage, 698

WESTGATE (*continued*)

- Darius, marriage, 698
- Laura, marriage, 698
- Louisa, marriage, 709
- Lydia, marriage, 698
- Nancy Paulding, marriage, 706
- Weston, Ann Maria, baptism, 613, 640; member, 613, 640, 642
- Benjamin, marriage, 647
- Betsy, marriage, 509
- Coomer, death, 424; marriage, 501, 645
- Elijah, marriage, 706
- Hannah, marriage, 645
- Henrietta H., marriage, 700
- Henry, death, 692; marriage, 700
- Joanna, marriage, 647
- L., 681
- Lewis, 416, 420, 424, 622, 672, 690; death, 428, 672, 681; marriage, 501, 509
- Lucy, marriage, 501
- Lydia, marriage, 509; member, 643
- Mary, death, 406; marriage, 499, 698, 700
- Oliver, 672; marriage, 653
- Patty, death, 683; marriage, 501, 652
- Polly, marriage, 644
- Priscilla, baptism, 617; death, 691; member, 642
- Prudence, death, 395
- Rebecca, marriage, 653
- Sarah, marriage, 495
- Susan, marriage, 706
- Susan S., marriage, 704
- William, 390, 394, 397, 415, 423, 625, 631; death, 629, 668; marriage, 499, 644, 704
- Zabdiel, marriage, 509
- Wethered (Wetherhead, Wethred, Withered, Witherhead), Abigail, baptism, 220; member, 208, 220, 229
- John, 439, 524; death, 408
- Remember, marriage, 493
- Remembrance, 439; member, 524
- Samuel, 208
- Submit, marriage, 507
- Wetherell. *See* Witherell
- Wetherhead. *See* Wethered
- Wheeler, Sarah, marriage, 708
- White, —, 395
- Catherine, member, 229

WHITE (*continued*)

- Elizabeth, death, 685
- Fanny, marriage, 647
- Gideon, 444, 470, 473, 612
- Gideon C., death, 675, 698 *n*
- Hannah, baptism, 444; death, 683; marriage, 696; member, 635
- Henrietta, baptism, 458
- Joanna, death, 658; member, 470, 635
- John, 456, 458
- Leonard, baptism, 456
- Mary, death, 682
- Nehemiah Cushing, death, 659
- Polly, member, 473, 636
- Rachel, 612
- Sarah, 456, 458
- Thomas Foster, marriage, 696
- William, 661, 665; marriage, 647
- Winslow Warren, baptism, 612
- Whiting, Abraham, marriage, 508
- Alice B., marriage, 709
- Amos, marriage, 645
- Benjamin, 421, 423, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 607; baptism, 482, 606; marriage, 504; member, 475
- Edward B., marriage, 709
- Eleanor, baptism, 607
- Elisha, baptism, 609
- Elizabeth, baptism, 479; marriage, 507
- Elizabeth Doten, baptism, 604
- Ellis, baptism, 607
- Ephraim, 693; marriage, 507, 653
- Experience, marriage, 652
- George, baptism, 610
- Grace, marriage, 651
- Harold, baptism, 618
- Henry, marriage, 651
- James Hervey, baptism, 607
- John, baptism, 484
- Joseph, 425, 606, 607, 609, 610, 663; marriage, 504, 645
- Josiah Foster, baptism, 605
- Levi, marriage, 501
- Lydia, 618
- Lydia C., 615; marriage, 702
- Martha, 479, 482, 485; marriage, 504
- Martha H., marriage, 698
- Martha Harlow, baptism, 606
- Mary, 610; death, 666; dismission, 656

WHITING (*continued*)

- Nancy, baptism, 485; marriage, 696
- Nathan, 485, 604, 625; baptism, 485; marriage, 507, 652; member, 477
- Patience, marriage, 653
- Pelham, marriage, 704
- Polly, 607, 609; marriage, 645
- Priscilla, marriage, 645
- Rebecca, marriage, 507
- Rose Standish, baptism, 615
- Ruth, marriage, 501
- Sally, marriage, 508
- Sarah, baptism, 606; marriage, 504
- Sophia B., marriage, 704
- William, 615, 618; marriage, 702
- William Russell, baptism, 618
- Whitman, Ann, 616; death, 693
- Anne S., 616
- Daniel, 463, 474; baptism, 463; marriage, 495
- Elizabeth Winslow, baptism, 616
- Isabella Thomas, baptism, 616
- John, baptism, 463
- Mary 463, 476; baptism, 463; marriage, 495, 509; member, 474, 476
- William H., 616, 619, 693
- William Thomas, baptism, 619
- Whitmarsh, Betsy, marriage, 645
- Fanny, marriage, 644
- William, death, 660; marriage, 644
- Whitmore, Abigail, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510
- Benjamin, 690
- Joseph, 510
- Whitney, Patience, death, 271
- Whittemore, Edward, death, 392
- Experience, marriage, 496
- Josiah, 391, 406; marriage, 496
- Thankful, marriage, 496, 498
- Thomas, death, 400
- Thomas Hatch, marriage, 496
- Whitten, Emeline A., marriage, 706
- Lewis H., marriage, 706
- Whittim, —, 677
- Widhee, Dorothea, marriage, 708
- Wiegman, Louisa, marriage, 707
- Wilds, Hannah, death, 400
- Williams, —, death, 658
- Hannah D., marriage, 703
- Polly, marriage, 646
- Thankful, 404; marriage, 496

WILLIAMS (*continued*)

- Thomas, marriage, 646
- William, marriage, 496
- Willis, Benjamin, marriage, 492**
- John, 658
- Sarah, marriage, 492
- Wilson, Ann, marriage, 650**
- John D., marriage, 650
- Wilten, Azariah, 444**
- Rebecca, 444
- Winslow, —, 393, 408, 470, 493;**
death, 403
- Edward, 442
- Hannah, 442, 466, 467, 478; mar-
riage, 499; member, 470, 635
- Hannah Torrey, baptism, 478
- Isaac, baptism, 466
- James, baptism, 467
- Joanna, death, 676
- John, baptism, 442
- Josiah, 250
- Margaret, death, 250
- Pelham, 405
- Thomas, 466, 467, 478; marriage,
499
- Winsor, Abigail, marriage, 644**
- Helen M., marriage, 706
- William H., marriage, 706
- Withered.** *See* Wethered
- Witherell (Wetherell, Wethrell, With-
rell), Anna, death, 408; marriage, 495**
- Anna May, baptism, 464, 605;
marriage, 507; member, 476
- Betsy, death, 661
- Elemeuel, baptism, 236
- Eliza Ann, baptism, 606
- Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 464; mem-
ber, 475, 526
- Fidelia F., marriage, 707
- Hannah, baptism, 429, 442, 613,
640; death, 678; member, 640
- Harriot, baptism, 479; death, 662
- Isaac, baptism, 466, 607; death, 628
- John, 391; baptism, 232
- John May, baptism, 604, 608
- Lucia, baptism, 478
- Mary, baptism, 221
- Mercy, baptism, 234
- Nancy, death, 659; marriage, 643
- Rebecca, 429; baptism, 215; mem-
ber, 208, 215, 229
- Sally, marriage, 647
- Sarah, 464, 466, 467, 478, 479;
baptism, 467, 606; marriage, 500

WITHERELL (*continued*)

- Thomas, 208, 215, 218, 221, 229,
232, 234, 236, 399, 408, 418, 423, 429,
442, 464, 466, 467, 475, 476, 478, 479,
526, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 623, 626,
659; baptism, 215, 442, 464; death,
658; dismission, 655; marriage, 495,
500, 643; member, 475
- William, baptism, 218, 464
- William Thomas, baptism, 605
- Witherhead.** *See* Wethered
- Witherly.** *See* Witherell
- Wollins, James, marriage, 496**
- Ruth, marriage, 496
- Wood.** *See also* Atwood
- Abiel, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 271;
member, 261
- Abijah, baptism, 268
- Angelina, marriage, 701
- Anne, baptism, 271
- Betsy, marriage, 649
- Betsy R., 694
- Caroline Matilda, baptism, 610;
marriage, 701
- Elizabeth, baptism, 259
- Elnathan, baptism, 262
- Ephraim, baptism, 271
- George K., marriage, 703
- Harriet M., marriage, 706
- Harriet Maria, baptism, 612
- Henry, baptism, 271
- Isaac, 687
- Israel, marriage, 703
- Jabez, baptism, 271
- Joanna, baptism, 264, 271
- John, baptism, 254
- Joshua, death, 405
- Lewis Colburn, baptism, 612;
death, 685
- Mary, 254, 259, 264, 271, 280;
baptism, 271; member, 192, 251
- Mary F., marriage, 703
- Nathaniel, 192, 251, 254, 259,
264, 271, 280, 610, 612, 638, 642, 691,
694; baptism, 280, 610; marriage,
701; member, 191
- Nathaniel R., death, 694
- Oliver, marriage, 649
- Rebecca, baptism, 271
- Rhoda, 610, 612; baptism, 610,
638; member, 638, 642
- Rhoda Anna, baptism, 610; mar-
riage, 700
- Sabra Ann, marriage, 703

WOOD (*continued*)

- Samuel, 271; baptism, 271; member, 271
- Willard, baptism, 610
- Woodbury, Ann, marriage, 709
- Woodhead, Cyrus C., marriage, 707
- Phrosine L., marriage, 707
- Wooten, Elizabeth, marriage, 498
- John, marriage, 498
- Wright, Abijah, 444, 448; baptismal covenant, 511
- Benjamin, death, 426; marriage, 508
- Deborah, marriage, 508, 647
- Gideon, death, 409
- Hannah, baptism, 448
- Joseph, 415; death, 630; marriage, 646; member, 524
- Lucy, marriage, 646
- Lydia, marriage, 499
- Phebe, marriage, 645
- Priscilla, baptism, 449
- Rebecca M., marriage, 704

WRIGHT (*continued*)

- Richard, death, 271
- Samuel, marriage, 501
- Sarah, baptism, 444; death, 660; marriage, 501
- Thomas, 444, 449, 511; death, 415
- Wyllys. *See* Willis

YOUNG, Eunice, 452

- John, 452
- Rebecca, baptism, 528; member, 528
- Samuel, baptism, 452

ZAHN, Anna Martha Cattrina, baptism, 617

- Caroline, marriage, 709
- Erlem, 620
- Friedrick, 617
- Louise, baptism, 620
- Maria Elizabeth, 617
- Valentine, 620; marriage, 709

INCOMPLETE NAMES

- , Abigail, baptism, 447
- , Abner, baptism, 232
- , Anne, 418
- , Benajah, baptism, 249
- , Deborah, 250
- , Ebenezer, baptism, 250
- , Experience, dismissed, 1738, 293
- , Frederick, 617
- , Isaac, baptism, 250
- , Jabez, baptism, 450
- , Jeremiah, baptism, 250
- , Jerusha, baptism, 234
- , Jo—, 250
- , John George, baptism, 617

- , Lawrence, death, 691
- , Lydia, baptism, 234
- , Mercy, baptism, 250
- , Patience, baptism, 249
- , Reliance, baptism, 249
- , Reuben, baptism, 236
- , Samuel, 250
- , Sarah, death, 249
- , Steven, death, 669
- , Susanna, baptism, 450
- , Thomas, 249
- son, —, 250
- B—, Ichabod, death, 627
- B—ket, —, 617; John Friedrig, baptism, 617

Date Due

No.			
10			
15			

BX9834 .P65F5 A3 v.2
Plymouth church records, 1620-1859.

Princeton Theological Seminary - Speer Library



1 1012 00043 5810